













**A**  
**PRESERVATIVE AGAINST POPERY**

**IN SEVERAL**

**Select Discourses**

**UPON THE**

**PRINCIPAL HEADS OF CONTROVERSY**

**BETWEEN**

**PROTESTANTS AND PAPISTS:**

**BEING WRITTEN AND PUBLISHED**

**By the most eminent Divines of the Church of England,**

**CHIEFLY IN THE REIGN OF KING JAMES II.**

**COLLECTED BY**

**THE RIGHT REV. EDMUND GIBSON, D.D.**

**SUCCESSIVELY LORD BISHOP OF LINCOLN AND LONDON,**

**[B. 1669, D. 1748]**

**CAREFULLY REVISED AND EDITED**

**FOR THE BRITISH SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING THE RELIGIOUS PRINCIPLES  
OF THE REFORMATION,**

**BY**

**THE REV. JOHN CUMMING, D.D.**

**VOL. XV**

**LONDON.**

**PUBLISHED AT THE SOCIETY'S OFFICE,**

**2, EXETER HALL, STRAND.**

**1849.**



# CONTENTS

## A LIST OF WRITERS QUOTED, OR REFERRED TO IN THE WORK.

	PAGE		PAGE
Peter Abelard . . . . .	1	Basil, Bishop of Cæsarea . . . . .	15
Agobardus . . . . .	2	Venerable Bede . . . . .	16
Alan, of Lisle . . . . .	3	Robert Bellarmine, Cardinal	
Albertus Magnus . . . . .	4	and Jesuit . . . . .	17
Alcuinus . . . . .	5	Berengarius . . . . .	18
Alexander, of Hales . . . . .	5	St. Bernard . . . . .	20
Peter de Aliaco . . . . .	5	David Blondell . . . . .	21
James Almain . . . . .	6	Boetius . . . . .	22
Ambrose, Bishop of Milan . . . . .	6	John Bona, a Cardinal . . . . .	23
Amphilochus, Bishop of Ico-		John Bonaventura . . . . .	23
nium . . . . .	7	James Bossuet . . . . .	54
Anastasius, the Roman Li-		Bruno, Bishop of Segni . . . . .	54
brarian . . . . .	6	Abraham Bzovius . . . . .	55
Anselm, Archbishop of Can-		Cæsarius, Bishop of Arles . . . . .	55
bury . . . . .	8	Cajetan, a Cardinal . . . . .	56
Apollinarius, Bishop of Lao-		Melchior Canus . . . . .	56
dicea . . . . .	9	Bartholomew Carranza . . . . .	56
Thomas Aquinas . . . . .	9	George Cassander . . . . .	57
Arias . . . . .	10	Marcus Aurelius Cassiodorus . . . . .	57
Arnobius . . . . .	10	Alphonso de Castro . . . . .	58
Athanasius . . . . .	10	George Cedrenus . . . . .	58
Atto, Bishop of Vercell . . . . .	11	Celestine III., Bishop of Rome . . . . .	58
Augustine the Monk . . . . .	11	Martin Chemnitz . . . . .	58
Augustine, Bishop of Hippo . . . . .	12	Chrysostom, Archbishop of	
Theodore Balsamon . . . . .	14	Constantinople . . . . .	59
Stephen Baluze . . . . .	15	John Claude . . . . .	63

	PAGE		PAGE
Claudius . . . . .	63	Gelasius I., Pope . . . . .	83
Clingius . . . . .	64	Gelasius, Bishop of Rome . . . . .	83
Gaspar Contareni . . . . .	64	Gilbert Genebrard . . . . .	84
Peter Francis Courayer . . . . .	64	John Gerson . . . . .	84
Cyril, Bishop of Alexandria . . . . .	65	Gilbert, the Franciscan . . . . .	84
Cyril, Bishop of Jerusalem . . . . .	67	Gildas . . . . .	85
John Daille . . . . .	67	Gotteschalvus . . . . .	85
Peter Damian . . . . .	68	Gratian . . . . .	86
John Damascenus . . . . .	69	Gregory, Bishop of Nyssa . . . . .	86
Damasus, Bishop of Rome . . . . .	70	Gregory of Cæsarea . . . . .	87
Nicholas de Cusa . . . . .	70	Gregory VII., Bishop of Rome . . . . .	87
Dionysius Exiguus . . . . .	71	Gregory IX., Bishop of Rome . . . . .	89
Dionysius, falsely called the Areopagite . . . . .	72	James Gretser . . . . .	89
John Duns Scotus . . . . .	73	John Hardouin . . . . .	89
Lewis Ellus Dupin . . . . .	73	Haymo, or Aimo . . . . .	90
William Durand . . . . .	74	Henry of Lusa . . . . .	91
Durandus, an Abbot . . . . .	74	Hilary, Bishop of Poitiers . . . . .	91
Andrew Duval . . . . .	74	Hilary, Bishop of Arles . . . . .	91
Ennodius: Mag. Fæl. Bishop of Pavia . . . . .	75	Hincmar, Archbishop of Rheims . . . . .	92
Ephræm Syrus . . . . .	76	Innocent III., Bishop of Rome . . . . .	93
Epiphanius . . . . .	76	Isidoro, Bishop of Seville . . . . .	93
John Erigena and Scotus . . . . .	77	Cornelius Jansen, or Janse- nius . . . . .	94
Anthony Escobar . . . . .	78	St. Jerome . . . . .	95
Zegar Bernard Van Espen . . . . .	78	Joachim, Abbot of Flora . . . . .	97
Claude d'Espence . . . . .	78	Philip Labbé . . . . .	98
William Estius . . . . .	79	Lactantius . . . . .	98
Eunomius, Bishop of Cyzicum . . . . .	79	Lanfranc . . . . .	99
Eusebius, Bishop of Cæsarea . . . . .	79	Leo I. Bishop of Rome . . . . .	99
Euthymius Zigabenus . . . . .	80	Lucifer, Bishop of Cagliari . . . . .	100
Evagrius . . . . .	80	Luitprand . . . . .	101
St. Francis of Assisi . . . . .	81	Luther . . . . .	101
St. Fulgentius, Bishop of Ruspa . . . . .	81		
Gelasius . . . . .	83		

# CONTENTS.

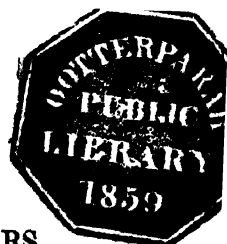
V

	PAGE		PAGE
John Mabillon . . .	101	Sir Paul Ricaut . . .	116
Emanuel Maignan . . .	10	Edmund Richer . . .	117
Peter de Marca . . .	102	Roger de Hoveden . . .	117
John Mariana . . .	103	Rufinus of Aquileia . . .	117
Marianus Scotus . . .	103	Emanuel de Saa, or De Sa . .	118
Methodius, Bishop of Tyre . .	103	Alphonso Salmeron . . .	119
Gregory Nazianzen . . .	103	Paul Sarpi . . .	119
Nicephorus, C.P. . . .	105	Socrates . . .	120
Nicholas I., Bishop of Rome . .	105	Sozomen . . .	120
Œcumenius . . .	105	Henry Spondanus . . .	121
Optatus . . .	106	Thomas Stapleton . . .	121
Palladius . . .	106	Edward Stillingfleet . . .	122
Sforza Pallavicino . . .	107	Simeon Stylites . . .	122
Panormitanus . . .	107	Suarez . . .	124
Matthew Paris . . .	107	Symmachus . . .	124
Pelagius . . .	108	Synesius, Bishop of Ptole-	
Petrus de Palude . . .	109	mais . . .	125
James Davy du Perron . . .	109	Theodoret . . .	126
Corneille de le Pierre, or		Francis Tolet . . .	127
Cornelius a Lapide . . .	110	Alphonsus Tostatus . . .	128
Photinus . . .	110	Turrecremata . . .	128
Photius, Patriarch of Con-		Usher . . .	128
stantinople . . .	110	Conrad Uspergensis . . .	129
Edward Pocock . . .	111	Gregory Valentia . . .	129
Prosper of Aquitaine . . .	112	Valerian, Bishop of Cemele . .	129
Rabanus, Maurus . . .	113	Gabriel Vasquez . . .	130
Paschasius Radbertus . . .	113	Vigilius, Bishop of Thapsus . .	130
Ratramus, or Bertramus . . .	114	Vincentius Lirinensis . . .	131
Theophilus Raynaud . . .	115	Francis Vittoria . . .	132
Nicholas Regaltius . . .	115	Gerard John Vossius . . .	132
St. Remigius . . .	116	Luke Wadding . . .	132
Peter Ribadeneira . . .	116	Zozimus, Bishop of Rome . .	133

AUTHORS OF THE VARIOUS TREATISES IN THE  
"PRESERVATIVE."

	PAGE		PAGE
Peter Allix . . .	134	Dr. Simon Patrick . . .	142
Dr. Gilbert Burnet . .	134	Dr. John Scott . . .	142
Dr. William Cave . .	136	Dr. William Sherlock . .	143
Dr. William Clagett . .	136	Dr. William Stanley . .	143
Dr. Thomas Comber . .	137	Bishop Stratford . . .	144
Dr. Anthony Ellys . .	137	Dr. Tenison . . .	144
Dr. William Fleetwood .	138	Dr. Tillotson . . .	145
Dr. Edward Fowler . .	138	Dr. Thomas Tully . . .	146
Dr. George Hickes . .	139	Dr. William Wake . . .	146
Dr. Robert Jenkins . .	140	Henry Wharton . . .	147
Dr. Richard Kidder . .	140	Dr. Whitby . . .	148
Dr. William Lloyd . .	141	Dr. Williams . . .	148

NAMES OF COUNCILS, referred to, and quoted in the "Preservative," and other Controversial Works . . .	151
COUNCILS AND DATES . . . . .	161
GENERAL CONTENTS . . . . .	167
GENERAL INDEX . . . . .	193



## A LIST OF WRITERS

QUOTED, OR

REFERRED TO IN THE WORK.

PETER ABELARD.

A. D. 1120.

THIS celebrated man was born near Nantes ; he studied so intently, that he soon excelled his instructor, William, Archdeacon of Paris. To render himself more perfect, he thought it requisite to attend the lectures of Anselm of Laon, who excited by jealousy of Abelard, forbade him to lecture in his neighbourhood ; and, therefore, he was obliged to return to Paris. Here his former favour was increased, wealth flowed in upon him, and dissipation was the consequence. He debauched Heloisa, niece of Falbert, Canon of Paris, while he was her tutor ; this being discovered, in order to appease the uncle, he privately married Heloisa ; and to avoid ecclesiastical censure, he sent her to abide in the convent of Argenteuil, and then to further his plans, denied her marriage. The uncle became enraged at being apparently thus cheated, and to be revenged deprived Abelard of his virility. After this event, Abelard and Heloisa both agreed to embrace a religious life : she at Argenteuil, and he at St. Denys, where his usual concourse of scholars still attended him ; the envy of those less successful than himself, soon pursued him, and persecution was the



natural result. A Council was summoned at Soissons to condemn his errors, he was confined, and his book on the Unity of God, and on the Trinity, was publicly burned. The Pope's Legate, who was his friend, speedily released him, and sent him back to his own monastery, where his denial of their patron saint, being Dionysius the Areopagite mentioned in Scripture, raised such a storm that he escaped only with his life to the territories of Thebaud, Count of Champagne, near Troyes; in a solitary place he resided at last in peace, and his pupils came from afar, and took up their abode in huts, around the rude chapel which he had built and dedicated to the Paraclete. Even here he was assaulted by his enemies, and compelled by Norbert and Bernard to leave his chosen retirement, and to accept the Abbey of St. Gildus, in the diocese of Nantes. The Paraclete and its dependencies he bestowed upon Heloisa, and got it confirmed to her and her nuns by Pope Innocent II. and the convent shortly rose into affluence, being still protected and visited by Abelard. In the year 1140, a Council was held at Sens, when St. Bernard accused Abelard of writing and teaching false doctrine on the subject of the Trinity, he was condemned; from this sentence Abelard appealed to Rome, but the Pope confirmed it and prohibited him from teaching: he retired to Cluny, thence to the monastery of St. Marcellus on the Seine, where he died sixty-three years old. His body was sent to Heloisa, and was buried in the Convent of the Paraclete.

Abelardi, Opera, cura Fr. Amboesa, 4to. Paris. 1616.

---

### AGOBARDUS.

A. D. 813.

After the retirement of Leidrad from the See of Lyon Agobard was allowed to succeed him, though contrary to the

canons, he was nominated by his predecessor ; however he enjoyed the see till he was deposed by Louis the Godly, whose sons, Lothaire and Pepin, he had countenanced in their rebellion against their father ; however, on a reconciliation having been effected, Agobard was restored, and died A. D. 840. Agobard appears to have been enlightened beyond the acquirements of most of his contemporaries, and this not only in natural things, but spiritual also, for we have seen that he strives to dispel and annul the superstitious ignorance of the people, and the barbarous laws of the land ; and he endeavoured to bring back the Church from the corruptions of idolatry to a more scriptural worship ; wholesome discipline would have flourished greatly in his hands, but the times were adverse to improvement ; and by injudicious conduct he had made to himself enemies, by allowing a spirit of persecution to influence him, and especially by interfering in politics, that rock, which always has been, and will be fatal to the utility and quiet of every churchman who strikes upon it. His style is by no means pleasing, being heavy in language, and loaded with quotations, there is no ornament, no imagination, and generally plain reasoning.

Agobardi, Opera cura Baluz. 8vo. 2 vols. Paris. 1666.

——— Biblioth. Patr. Vol. ix. p. 1176.

---

## ALAN, OF LISLE,

A D. 1215,

Surnamed the Universal Doctor, on account of his general knowledge, was Moderator of the Paris Academy ; wrote Commentaries on the Canticles ; on the Art of Preaching ; a Penitential ; on Parables ; Memorabilia ; Anticlaudianus, or a

Perfect Man, in verse ; the Lament of Nature ; against the Albigenses ; eleven Sermons on the Cherubim ; on the Incarnation, all published by C. Du Visch, Antwerp. 1653, fol. Commentaries on the Prophecies of Merlin, Francof. 1608 ; on the Philosopher's Stone, Ludg. Bat. 1600 ; against the Jews and Pagans, C. du Visch. Bibl. Cistert. Colon. 1656 : and a work intituled, *In how many ways*, shewing in what various ways a thing may be understood, either ill or well, in MS in Biblioth. Cistert.

---

### ALBERTUS MAGNUS,

A. D. 1260,

Was born in Lavingea, in Suabia, A. D. 1205. He became one of the order of preaching friars, and was afterwards made Provincial in Germany, where he stayed, taking up his abode at Cologne. In A. D. 1260, he was ordained Bishop of Ratisbon, an office which he resigned in three years, returning to his monastery in Cologne, where he died A. D. 1280. His works are contained in twenty-one volumes in folio. The first six are occupied with Logic and Physics, the next five contain his Commentaries on Scripture. Vol. XII. is a series of Sermons and Prayers, Vol. XIII. is Commentaries on Dionysius the Areopagite, and an Abridgment of Divinity ; Vols. XIV., XV., XVI., are Commentaries on the Four Books of Sentences ; Vols. XVII., XVIII., are a Sum of Divinity ; Vol. XIX., is a Sum of the Creation, and the two last Volumes contain many miscellaneous Tracts and Discourses, some of which do not belong to him. Cura Pet. Jammy, Ludg. 1651.

## ALCUINUS.

A. D. 780.

This man was one of the great lights of these dark times : he was Deacon of the Church of York, and pupil of the Venerable Bede, and of Egbert. So great was his fame, that Charlemagne sent for him into France to oppose Elepandus and Fœlix. In Hebrew, Greek, and Latin, he was well skilled, and benefited the French literature much by the lectures he delivered in the king's court. Charles gave him the rule over several abbeys, and at last settled him in the monastery of St. Martin at Louis, where he spent the concluding years of his life, teaching and informing not only those under his immediate dominion, but also founding or increasing the revenues and usefulness of the Academies of Paris, Tours, Fulda, Soissons, and others of minor importance : he was the grand patron and supporter of learning, and was regarded as being better acquainted with ecclesiastical knowledge than any man of his time. He died 804.

Alcuini, Opera, cura And. Quercitan. (vel du Chesne) Paris. 1617.

## ALEXANDER, OF HALES,

A. D. 1230,

Was a Minim Friar, and was styled from his skill the Irrefragable Doctor. He wrote a Summary of Theology, of no value. Venet. 1576, Colon. 1622.

## PETER DE ALIACO,

Bishop of Camray, in France, commonly called Cameracensis, a Cardinal of the Church of Rome, A. D. 1400. He wrote a

book, *De Reformatione Ecclesiæ*, A. D. 1414, and left it with the Council of Constance to judge of it.

---

**JAMES ALMAIN,**

DIED IN 1515,

Professor of Divinity in the College of Navarre at Paris. He defended the authority of Councils against Cajetan.

---

**AMBROSE, BISHOP OF MILAN.**

A.D. 374.

About the year A.D. 340, Ambrose was born, being descended from a Consular family; the place of his birth was most probably Treves, and his father was Prætorian Prefect of Gaul. After the death of his father, while he himself was yet young, his mother took him and his sister Marcellina, and his brother Latyrus back to Rome, where his sister dedicated herself to a life of virginity, and the conduct and precepts of her and her companions tended to instil the love of virtue into the mind of Ambrose. He applied to the study of the law, and obtained such fame by his skill, as to secure the friendship of Amicus Probus, Prefect of Italy, who first received him into his Council and then made him Governor of Liguria, of which Milan was the capital: his mildness gained the love of the people, and the wisdom of his government ensured their prosperity. The Arian bishop, Aulentius being dead, the bishops of the province assembled to choose a successor, but the jarring between the Orthodox and the Arians among the people made the choice difficult, as each party wished to instal a man of their own

creed, and tumult was the result; to allay which, Ambrose, who chanced to be at Milan, came into the church and addressed the people, exhorting them to peace, and quiet choice of a bishop: while yet speaking, a voice from the assembly saluted him as *Bishop Ambrose*, the parties united in the choice, and though he had not yet been baptized, the nomination was received with approbation by all except Ambrose himself, who strove by every means in his power to avoid the consecration, but finding it in vain, he was baptized November 30, A.D. 374, passed through the necessary orders in the course of a week, and was ordained bishop on the seventh of December following.

St. Ambrosii Opera, cura Monach. Benedictin. 2 vols. fol. Paris. 1686—90.

---

## AMPHILOCHIUS, BISHOP OF ICONIUM.

A. D. 370.

Amphilochius was a native of Cappadocia, in early life he professed rhetoric, and practised at the bar as an advocate and judge, where he did not escape the charge of injustice. After some time, giving up his profession, he withdrew into seclusion at Ozizala, and cultivated his acquaintance with Gregory Nazianzen, and became known to St. Basil, events that paved his way to being consecrated Bishop of Iconium about the year 370.

St. Amphilochii Opera, edit. Gr. et Lat. a Fr. Combefisco, fol. Paris. 1644.

---

## ANASTATIUS, THE ROMAN LIBRARIAN,

A. D. 870,

Was an Abbot Presbyter and Librarian of the Church of Rome: he was sent by the Emperor Louis to contract a marriage

between his daughter, and the son of the Emperor Basil the Macedonian, and when at Constantinople, took great part in the troubles which then distracted the Church. He was a very learned man, but more renowned for his collections than original compositions. He wrote the Lives of the Popes; they are printed in the Councils; of St. Demetrius, of St. Dionysius the Areopagite, of John the Almsgiver, these are published by Mabillon or Surius, or yet in MS.

---

## ANSELM, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.

A. D. 1093.

This celebrated prelate was a Burgundian, and born of an illustrious family: drawn by his love for learning, and the renown of Lanfranc, he went to the monastery of Bec, entered himself a monk in the twenty-seventh year of his age, and in about fifteen years was made abbot of his monastery. He was invited over to England to help in the filling up of many sees which William II. had suffered to remain vacant, and he himself was raised to the See of Canterbury. Disturbances were very soon excited between him and William, for Anselm desired to receive the Pallium from Urban II. and William was opposed to it. This was but the beginning of troubles, since both resolved firmly to maintain their rights; and as neither would yield, there seemed no hope of accommodation, especially when Anselm fled the country, and took refuge at the Court of Rome, where he was very honourably received by the Pope: he was recalled A. D. 1100, by Henry I. with whom he agreed no better than with his predecessor, till a compromise was effected, A. D. 1107, when Anselm returned and remained in peace till A. D. 1109, when he died.

S. Anselmi Opera, Norimb. fol. 1491.

———— cum not. J. Piccard. 4 vols. Colon. 1612.

———— ex recens. Gab. Gerberon. Paris. 1675. By far the best.

## APOLLINARIUS, BISHOP OF LAODICEA. <sup>e</sup>

A. D. 362.

Apollinarius was son of a presbyter of the same name, a native of Alexandria, who removed from thence to Berytus, where he taught Greek. Afterwards he came to Laodicea, where he was made Presbyter, and his son, the younger Apollinarius a Lector or reader in that Church, of which the father afterwards became bishop.

## THOMAS AQUINAS.

A. D. 1255.

The Angelical Doctor was a descendant of the Kings of Sicily and Arragon, and born A. D. 1224. After finishing his education, he privately assumed the Dominican habit, which his mother wished him to put off, and even seized him on his journey to Paris, whither his Society had sent him, but her prayers and entreaties were of no avail; and after two years of imprisonment by her, he escaped by the window and fled to Naples, thence to Rome. After remaining some time at Rome he went to Paris, and was made a Doctor of Theology, and taught in many of the chief academies of Italy, and finally settled in Naples. He died in the Monastery of Fossa Nova, in the fiftieth year of his age, honoured by all as the light and ornament of his times.

His works are printed in 17 vols. fol. Venet. 1490, and Noriberg. 1496.

St. Thomæ Aquin. Opera om. Antwerp. 18 vols. fol. 1612.



## ARIUS.

A. D. 316.

Of the parentage and place of nativity of this man, who has made so much noise in the Christian Church, very little is known. It is supposed he was born in Lybia; and that he was presbyter of a Church in Alexandria is generally allowed. He is represented by Epiphanius as very tall, grave, and serious, yet affable and courteous. Of Arius's writings little remains.

---

## ARNOBIUS.

A. D. 306.

Arnobius was originally a heathen of Sicca, in Africa, where he taught rhetoric with great reputation. It is said that the famous Lactantius was one of his disciples. He was converted to the Christian faith in the reign of Dioclesian, and almost immediately after his conversion wrote *seven books against the Gentiles*, in which he defends the Christian religion, and shews the folly and absurdity of the heathen worship.

---

## ATHANASIUS.

A. D. 326.

It is supposed that Athanasius was born in Alexandria, about A. D. 296, and was principally educated by Alexander, Bishop of Alexandria, whom he succeeded in A. D. 326. He was cruelly persecuted by the Arians during the whole course of his episcopacy, which lasted forty-six years. By the influence of the Arians he was deposed in the year 335, and banished by Constantine to Treves. This Emperor falling sick in 337, caused him to be recalled, but his enemies once more

got him deposed, and put Gregory of Cappadocia in his place. He was declared innocent by the Council of Rome, A. D. 342, by that of Sardis, 347: and was restored to his see in 349, but on the death of Constantine, he was once more banished by the Emperor Constantius, and was obliged to hide himself in the desert. About A. D. 360 he returned to Alexandria, but was shortly after banished by Julian. He was recalled by the Emperor Jovian and restored to his see; but this sunshine was soon beclouded, for he was banished once more by the Emperor Valens in 367, by whom he was not long after recalled and established in his bishopric, where he died peaceably in 373. Athanasius considered Arianism as the most dangerous and destructive heresy that had ever sprung up in the Christian Church, and as such he strongly and successfully opposed it, asserting that those who held it had no right to the name of Christians, and that the *father of it was the devil*. Were he now alive, he would see much worse heresies, and more destructive of vital godliness in the Church.

---

### ATTO, BISHOP OF VERCEIL.

A. D. 945,

The second of this name, was son of Aldegasius, and celebrated in his time as a most learned theologian and caonist. His works lay unpublished for a long time in the Vatican library, till D'Achery laid them before the public in his *Spi-cileg*. Vol. 1. p. 402.

---

### AUGUSTINE,

A. D. 596.

This monk is more celebrated as a missionary than as an author. He was one of St. Gregory's monks, and made by

him president of a mission of forty monks into England, who landed in the Isle of Thanet on the south coast, and pursued their object with such zeal, and met with such success that the King Ethelbert, many of his courtiers, and multitudes of his subjects, became obedient to the faith which had indeed been long before known to them, and perhaps in greater purity, (for Queen Bertha was a Christian.) Augustine was the first Archbishop of Canterbury. There is extant of his writing Eleven Questions to Pope Gregory, together with that Pope's answers.

---

### AUGUSTINE, BISHOP OF HIPPO,

A. D. 395.

Lagusta, a town of Numidia, was the place where St. Augustine was born, on the 13th of November, A. D. 354: his father's name was Patricius, a poor but respectable citizen of Lagasta, and his mother's, Monica. From his birth his mother took especial care of his religious education, putting him at once among the number of Catechumens; and being a lad endowed with a naturally good intellect, he was sent to Madura for its cultivation in useful learning; here he evinced that decided dislike to Greek literature which in a great measure accompanied him through life. The period from his fifteenth to his seventeenth year, when his father died, he passed in partial study and much dissipation at Carthage, mingling heathen authors with scriptural reading, and making the categories of Aristotle the test of all truth; the consequence of which was, his being led into doubts and errors concerning the nature and attributes of God; and his inability to account for the origin of evil made him a confirmed Manichean about the twentieth year of his age. The tender mother who could not prevent his wandering, still watched over and prayed for her son; and the

bishop to whom she had applied to reason with and convert her child, consoled her with this exhortation, "Go, continue your prayers, it is impossible that a son of so many tears should perish." St. Augustine left Carthage about the year 383, and after failing at Rome to support himself by teaching, he went as Professor of Eloquence to Milan, where he became acquainted with St. Ambrose, under whose directions he began to read the Scriptures anew, especially St. Paul's Epistles; this united to the spiritual instructions he received, and the ardent desire he possessed to discover the truth, induced such a feeling into his mind, that he saw God alone could be the effectual interpreter of his own word: therefore, he applied to Him by prayer, humbled himself by confession, sought to be delivered at once from his doubts and his iniquities, and received that answer of peace into his soul, which allayed its tumult, and shewed forth the power of Him, who can say to the storm, "Peace, be still." This event happened about the year 386, and resolving now to give up the study of Rhetoric, he withdrew into the country, to the house of a friend, employing his time in composing several works till Easter, 387, when he and his natural son Adeodatus, were baptized by St. Ambrose. Immediately quitting Milan in order to return to Africa, he arrived at Ostia, and preparing to embark, his mother died. After some delay he prosecuted his original design, reached his native city, and retired with some friends to an estate he had in the neighbourhood, here he lived in the practice of works of piety, and the composition of several of his works, till induced to go to Hippo with the hope of spiritually benefiting one of the Emperor's officers. Valerius, bishop of the place, desiring to have so eminently holy a man as an assistant in his church, ordained him against his will, A. D. 391: however, he took up his abode at Hippo in a monastery he built for men, and erected another for women, of which he constituted his sister,

Superior. Toward the end of the year 395, Valerius, feeling the infirmities of old age, desired that Augustine should be ordained co-bishop with himself of Hippo, which was agreed to and performed. The new dignity he supported with the modesty and external appearance that was creditable to him, and suitable to a discharging its functions with zeal and assiduity, being given to hospitality, and acting as the father of his clergy : the rule to be observed at his table he caused to be inscribed over it in these lines,

Quisquis amat dictis absentem rodere vitam,  
Hanc mensam indignam noverit esse sibi,

A rule that should be the standing law of every house. From the year 412 to 428, he was deeply engaged in the controversy against the Pelagians, and both by his writings and preachings strongly defended the doctrine of free grace. These disputes cast a cloud over his latter days, which were destined to be still more embittered by the besieging of the city of Hippo by the Vandals, under Genseric in May, 430. Weak from age and bowed down in spirit from seeing the surrounding desolation and misery, which he could not relieve, St. Augustine was seized with a fever, and died August 28, 430, in the 76th year of his age.

Augustini Opera, cura Morell. Paris, 1571—Lyons, 1571—Antwerp, 1577.

——— cura Monachorum S. Benedicti. fol. 11 vol. Paris. 1690.

---

### THEODORE BALSAMON,

A. D. 1180.

Was Chancellor of Constantinople, and at last raised to the see of Antioch—he was one of the ablest Canonists of the

period, and has left several Dissertations on, and Collections of, Canons, with Answers to Questions on Ecclesiastical Laws, and regulations to be found in Cotelierius, Justell, Leunclavius, and Beveridge's Pandects.

---

### STEPHEN BALUZE, .

BORN A.D. 1631.

A French writer, educated at Toulouse, patronised by the Archbishop, on whose death he became librarian to Colbert. In 1670 he was appointed first Professor of Canon Law, and on the publication of his Lives of the Popes of Avignon, he obtained a pension, with the post of director of the royal college. But he was deprived of all afterwards on account of his attachment to the Cardinal Bouillon. He died in 1718. Baluze published editions of several works, particularly the Capitularia Regum Francorum, 2 vols. folio. Nova Collectio Conciliorum, in addition to Labbe, folio. He also compiled Histoire Genealogique de la Maison d'Auvergne, 2 vols. folio, and Histoire Tutelensis. At his death he was employed on an edition of St. Cyprian, which was published by Maran in 1726.

---

### BASIL, BISHOP OF CÆSAREA,

A. D. 370.

Basil, commonly called the Great, was born of Christian parents in Cappadocia, about A.D. 328 or 329. He studied at Constantinople, where he had the opportunity of attending the lectures of the most eminent philosophers. He went to Athens

also, where he formed an intimate acquaintance with Gregory Nazianzen ; but he soon left that city, finding that it had lost almost all its ancient grandeur, the inhabitants employing their time in little else than trifles. On his return to Cæsarea he became assistant to Eusebius, bishop of that place, who dying in 370, Basil was elected in his place.

Canones S. Basilii, Gr. et Lat. cum Scholiis Theod. Balsamonis and Joan. Zonaræ. See Bishop Beveridge's Pandects, tom. ii. par. I. p. 47—150. Parisiis, 1839.

---

## VENERABLE BEDE.

A.D. 701.

In the county of Durham this far celebrated man was born, A.D. 672, near Jarrow, at the mouth of the river Tyne : he commenced and finished his education under the direction of St. Benedict, Abbot of Bishop Wearmouth, between which place and Jarrow, under Ceolfrid, after Benedict's death, he spent his whole life. It cannot be expected, that in such a secluded contracted sphere, there should be much variety of incident in his life : accordingly, the different periods of it are marked only by the works written at the various times. His learning and writings made literature to be more sought after in England than it had been previously, and he was not only looked up to as the wonder and ornament of his age, but was also justly considered the enlightener of his country. He died of inflammation, A.D. 735, lamented as a loss to science, religion, and the nation at large. His works are very miscellaneous and numerous, and though so numerous, they are of small importance now. He has written upon grammar, concerning which others have written far better. His mathematical productions re-

garding arithmetic or astronomy, are of still less importance, shewing neither depth of science, nor skill of execution ; however these writings do not come within the scope of this work, therefore we shall dismiss them with this general notice and estimation of their kind and value.

Bedæ Opera, 3 vols. Paris. 1545.

———— 8 vols. folio, Basil. 1563.

———— 4 vols. folio, Colon. 1688.

The Ecclesiastical History, translated by T. Stapleton, 4to. Antwerp. 1565.

———— translated from Dr. Smith's edit. with Notes and Life, 8vo. Lond. 1723.

---

## ROBERT BELLARMINE,

CARDINAL AND JESUIT.

A.D. 1542.

Was born in Tuscany, 1542. At the age of eighteen he was admitted a member of the order to which he proved so great an ornament, and in 1569 was ordained priest at Ghent. Soon after this he taught divinity at Louvain, and after living some years in the Low Countries, he returned to Rome, where he read lectures on theology with so much applause, that Pope Sixtus V. appointed him to attend his Legate to France, where he continued about ten months. After this he obtained several offices, and in 1599 was created a Cardinal, to which was added the Archbishopric of Capua, but this last he resigned in 1605. He was now employed in managing the affairs of the Court of Rome till 1621, when, on account of his health, he retired to the College of Jesuits, where he died on the 7th of September in the same year. He was held in such estimation by the people of Rome, that all ranks attended his funeral, and almost



venerated his body as that of a saint, which is a proof of the excellence of his character. No man, except Baronius, ever rendered the Church of Rome equal service with Bellarmine, whose controversial powers were felt and acknowledged by the number and weight of his Protestant adversaries. Yet his treatise on the Power of the Pope was objected to by some of his own communion, and his works were prohibited in France as derogatory to the rights of the Gallican Church. Though a Jesuit, he inclined very much to St. Augustine's opinions in the doctrine of grace and predestination. The best edition of his books on Controversy is that of Cologne, 4 vols. folio, 1615.

---

## BERENGARIUS.

A. D. 1035.

Berengarius was born at Tours, in France, and studied under Fulbert at Chartres, which place he soon left, returning to his native town, where he was made successively Lecturer of the schools of St. Martin, and Chamberlain and Treasurer of the Church, but this city he also quitted, and went to Angers, where he was made Archdeacon; here he began publicly, under the countenance of the Bishop, to declare his notion of the Eucharist, in which he affirmed, that Christ was present only in a spiritual manner. A host of adversaries soon opposed him, among whom was Lanfranc. Berengarius wrote to him, explaining his opinion, and proving from the testimony of the Fathers, that there was neither novelty nor heresy in it. This communication was read in Council before Leo IX. A. D. 1050. Berengarius was thereupon excommunicated and compelled to retire from his church. He strove to interest William, Duke of Normandy, in his favour, but failed; finding no refuge in

William's dominions, he sought peace and retirement at Chartres. Meanwhile his doctrine spread rapidly, and Henry, king of France, resolved to summon a Council at Paris to check its progress, and cited Berengarius to appear before it, from which design, however, he was diverted by the remonstrance of Theodwin, bishop of Liege, who thought it useless to consider whether Berengarius was punishable, but said it was requisite duly to devise what punishment was suitable. In September, A.D. 1050, a Council was held at Vercelli, the Pope attending ; Berengarius' opinion was condemned. The ecclesiastical power at home, seconded by the state, was no less strenuous against this notion than the rulers of the Church abroad, and King Henry and the Bishops condemned the new heresy, and ordered that the author and propagators should recant under pain of death. Another Council was held at Tours in the year 1055, at which Berengarius was allowed to appear and defend himself, but he resolved to desert his former professed faith, and engaged to believe the commonly received opinion. He still, however, privately circulated and defended his previous notion, so that he again attracted the special notice of the see of Rome, where another Council was held, A. D. 1059, by Nicholas II., together with 113 bishops, here he again agreed to believe what the Council required, and subscribed an unqualified recantation, formed into the substance of a creed by Cardinal Hubert ; to this he did not adhere longer than it served to extricate him from his present difficulty. This final engagement, which he kept no better than the others, was entered into A.D. 1079, before Gregory VIII. and a Council assembled at Rome, where he abjured his creed and embraced the Romish faith ; he still, however, continued teaching his own opinions and died at the island of St. Cosmas, near Tours, faithful to his creed, but negligent of his oft repeated oath.

On the Eucharist, preserved by Mabillon, *Analect.* vol. ii. p. 486.

Disputations with Lanfranc in MS. preserved in Brazennose College, Oxford.

---

## ST. BERNARD.

A. D. 1115.

This last of the Fathers of the Christian Church was born A. D. 1091, at Fontaine, a village in Burgundy, of which his father was lord. His mother, Alethe, had seven children, six sons and one daughter, over whom, with many others, St. Bernard had such influence, as to persuade them all to retire from the world with himself, and they went, A. D. 1113, to Cisteaux, the monastery of which place thus became so recruited with numbers and zeal, sent forth its members and founded other monasteries, among which was that of Clairvaux—to this Bernard and his brothers were sent, and Bernard was made Abbot. The zeal, learning, and talents of this remarkable man were too eminent long to remain in seclusion, employed only in founding and peopling abbeys, he was summoned to Councils, &c.; but the affair of greatest moment in which he was engaged was concerning the schism in the Church, in consequence of the conflicting claims of Innocent and Peter of Leon to the Papacy. Bernard espoused the side of Innocent, and procured him to be recognized by the Kings both of France and England, various states in Italy also were induced by him to acknowledge and be reconciled to Innocent. The Duke of Guienne he terrified into obedience by the manner and matter of his denunciations, and finally his influence

and exertions entirely healed the divisions and restored peace. Bernard now sought retirement in his retreat at Clairvaux, but was again summoned forth to oppose the doctrines of the celebrated Abelard. But his work of most consequence at this time was preaching on behalf of the crusade to be undertaken by Lewis, and such was his zeal, that hosts volunteered in the holy service. He died 20th of August, 1153, leaving behind him no less than 160 monasteries of his order.

S. Bernardi Opera, 2 vols. 4to. Venet. 1515.

———— folio, Lugd. 1558.

———— Antwerp. 1620.

———— cura J. M. Horst, 5 vols. folio, Paris. 1645.

———— cura J. Mabillon, in 2 vols. folio, or 8 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1690. Best edition.

## DAVID BLONDELL,

A.D. 1591.

A Protestant divine, was born at Chalons, 1591. He wrote a defence of the Reformed Churches of France, in answer to the Bishop of Luçon, afterwards Cardinal Richelieu, which gained him great reputation. The national Synod of Charenton chose him Honorary Professor in 1645, and on the death of Vossius he succeeded him at Amsterdam as Professor of History, where he died in 1655. His principal works are—Explications on the Eucharist; on the Primacy of the Church; Treatise on the Sybils; and on Bishops and Presbyters. Some of his persuasion, however, were displeased with him for having refuted the idle tale of Pope Joan.

## BOETIUS,

A. D. 510.

Sprung from one of the most illustrious families of Rome, An. Man. Torq. Severin. Boetius was educated according to his rank, for eighteen years he studied at Athens, the University of the Roman world. A.D. 487 he was created Consul, he was afterwards raised by Theodoric to be Magister Palatii; in 510 he again bore the Consular office, and in 522 he was constituted Consul for the third time. Shortly after this he fell into suspicion with Theodoric, and there were not wanting accusers to hasten the downfall of a favourite: Gaudentius Opilio and Basilus charged him with endeavouring to restore Rome to its original republican government; the accusation was believed, or at any rate acted on, and Boetius was sent by the King to expiate his virtues in a prison at Pavia, where, after some time had elapsed, he was beheaded by the King's order. Boetius was the author of several works on Theology, Philosophy, Science, Logic, with some controversial works.

Boethii Opere, Veret. 1491.

————— Basil. 1546.

———— cum Com. Var. Basil. 1570.

Boecius, Consol. of Philosoph. translated by Geoffrey Chaucer, and printed by Caxton.

The Boke of Comfort, called in Latin, Boetius de Consol. Philosoph.; translated into Englesse tongue; in Verse, by John Wallwaem, enprinted in the exempt monastery of Tavestock, Denshyre.; by me, Dan Thomas Rychard Monke, of the said Monastery, 4to. 1525. Perhaps the scarcest book in the English language.

The Boke of Comfort, by Richard, Lord Viscount Preston, 8vo. Lond. 1695, sec. edit. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

———— by the Rev. Phil. Redpath, with Notes and Illustrations, 8vo. Lond. 1785.

## JOHN BONA, A CARDINAL, .

A. D. 1609.

Was born at Mondovi, in Piedmont, of a noble family. At the age of fifteen he entered a monastery of the order of St. Bernard, near Pignerol, and at the proper age was ordained priest, when he was sent to officiate as a teacher at Mondovi. He afterwards became Prior of Aslè, Abbot of Mondovi, and General of his order, 1651. Pope Alexander VIII. admitted him to his particular friendship, and would have conferred the cardinalship on him, but Bona at that time declined the dignity, though he accepted it from Clement IX. in 1669. He died at Rome in 1674. His principal work is entitled "*Rerum Liturgicarum*," folio, 1671, but the best edition is that of Turin, in 1753, 3 vols. 4to. The other works of the Cardinal are devotional, except one on Church Music, *De Divina Psalmodia deque Variis ritibus omnium Ecclesiarum in Psallendis divinis officiis*, 1663, 4to.

## JOHN BONAVENTURA,

A. D. 1255.

Called the Seraphic Doctor, was born in Tuscany, A. D. 1221, assumed the habit of the Minim friar, A. D. 1243. He took his degree as Doctor together with Thomas Aquinas, and

was made General of his order, A.D. 1256. In A.D. 1274, he was created Cardinal of Albany by Pope Gregory X. whom he had been the means of raising to the Popedom. He was subsequently canonized. He died at Lyons in A.D. 1274, generally regretted, as the second of the two great Romish lights that illumined this age.

As the Psalter of Bonaventure has excited much discussion, I have here added a summary of the evidence of its authenticity and character, which is of some importance. The edition in my possession is in black letter, exceedingly contracted and illuminated, and printed probably about 1460, having neither title-page nor date. Its title is as follows: *Incipit Psalterium Beatæ Virginis, compilatum per Bonaventuram, in honorem Genetricis Divini nostri Jesu Christi, totius humani generis Salvatoris.* The volume also contains several other documents.

From Alban Butler's edition of the Lives of the Saints, commended by the signatures of the Papal hierarchy in Ireland, there is the following account of the saint :—

“ Saint Bonaventure, the great light and ornament of the holy order of St. Francis, for his extraordinary devotion, ardent charity, and eminent skill in sacred learning, is surnamed the Seraphic Doctor. He was born at Bagnarea, in Tuscany, in the year 1221, of pious parents, named John of Fiduza and Mary Ritelli. He was christened by the name of John, but afterwards received that of Bonaventure, on the following occasion: in the fourth year of his age, he fell so dangerously sick that his life was despaired of by the physicians. His mother, in excessive grief, had recourse to the Almighty Physician, by earnest prayer; and going into Umbria, cast herself at the feet of St. Francis of Assissium, with many tears begging his intercession with God for the life of her son. St. Francis was moved to compassion by the tears of his mother, and at his prayer the child recovered so perfect a state of health, that he was never known to be sick from that time till the illness of which he died. The glorious saint at whose petition God granted this favour saw himself near the end of his mortal course, and, foretelling the graces which the divine goodness

prepared for this child, cried out in a prophetic rapture, '*O buona ventura!*'—that is, in English, good luck, whence the name of Bonaventure."

The same hagiographer proceeds to expatiate on the character and devotions of St. Good Luck in the following terms :—

"He gave on that and every other occasion proofs of his tender devotion to the blessed Virgin. When he was first made General, he put his order under her special patronage. He regulated many pious exercises of devotions to her; composed his *Mirror of the Virgin*, setting forth her graces, virtues, and prerogatives, with many prayers, which are tender and respectful effusions of the heart, to implore her intercession. He published the praises of the Mother out of devotion to the Son, and to extend his glory. Pope Clement IV. nominated St. Bonaventure Archbishop of York; being assured how agreeable he would be to that Church, to the King of England, and his whole kingdom. But St. Bonaventure having first, by earnest prayer, begged that God would preserve him from so great a danger, went and cast himself at the feet of his Holiness, and, by tears and entreaties, extorted from him a discharge from that burden. He held a General Chapter at Paris in 1266; and in the next, which he assembled at Assissium, he ordered the triple salutation of the blessed Virgin, called the *Angelos Domini*, to be recited every evening at six o'clock."

To shew, in the next place, how truly the Church of Rome affixes her imprimatur on the saint, and her seal on his doctrine, I quote the following collect from the Missal for the use of the Laity, printed by Dolman, 61, New Bond-street, A.D. 1840, and approved and signed by the four titulars of England—*viz.*, Thomas, V.A.M.D.; Peter Augustine (that is, Dr. Baines), V.A.W.D.; John, V.A.N.D.; and Thomas, V.A.L.D. :—

"We beseech thee, O Lord, that the annual solemnity of holy Bonaventure, thy confessor and bishop, may render us acceptable to thy mercy, that by these offices of pious expiation, while a blessed retribution attends him, he may procure for us the gift of thy grace."



At p. 32, to which the Rubric refers us, we find these words :—

“ O God, who didst give to thy people blessed Bonaventure as a minister of eternal salvation, grant, we beseech thee, that we may deserve to have him as an intercessor in heaven, whom we have had a doctor of life upon earth.”

Or as in the Roman Missal, published by Keating and Brown :—

“ O God, who didst give blessed Bonaventure to thy people for a minister of eternal salvation, grant, we beseech thee, that he who was the instructor of our life here on earth may become our intercessor in heaven.”

Here, then, we have Bonaventure recognised not merely as a saint and intercessor, but as a doctor, or teacher, or instructor of the lives of Roman Catholics. The weight and worth of this saint's instructions no Roman Catholic can dispute. He is recognised as a teacher on earth and an intercessor in heaven. If Romanists approve his teaching, we charge them with idolatry. If they condemn his teaching, we ask how they have canonized and beatified him ; how they refer to him both in the Breviary and Missal as a teacher and intercessor ; and how they print and reprint nine editions of his work in so many years ?

The first Psalm in the Psalter of Bonaventure runs thus :—

“ *Psalmus* 1.

Beatus vir qui diligit nomen  
tuum, Maria Virgo : gratia tua  
animum ejus confortabit.

Tanquam aquarum fontibus ir-  
rigatum uber : in eo fructus jus-  
titiae propagabis.

Benedicta tu inter mulieres, per  
credulitatem cordis sancti tui.

“ *Psalm* 1.

Blessed is the man who loveth thy  
name, O Virgin Mary : thy grace  
shall strengthen his heart.

As a fertile spot watered by the  
streams : thou shalt plant in him the  
fruits of righteousness.

Blessed art thou among women,  
for the believing disposition of thy  
sacred heart.

Universas enim foeminas vincis pulchritudine carnis ; superas angelos et archangelos excellentiâ sanctitatis.

Misericordia tua et gratia ubique prædicatur : Deus operibus manuum tuarum benedixit. Gloria Patri," &c.

*" Psalmus 2.*

Quare fremuerunt inimici nostri, et adversum nos sunt meditati inania ?

Protegat nos dextera tua, mater Dei ; ut acies terribilis confundens et destruens eos.

Venite ad eam in qui laboratis et tribulati estis, et dabit refrigerium animabus vestris.

Accedite ad eam in tentationibus vestris, et stabiliet vos serenitas vultus ejus.

Benedicite illam in toto corde vestro ; misericordia enim illius plena est terra. Gloria Patri," &c.

*" Psalmus 2.*

Domina, quid multiplicati sunt qui tribulant me ? in tempestate tua persequeris et dissipabis eos.

Dissolve colligationes impietatis nostræ : tolle fasciculos peccatorum nostrorum.

Miserere mei, Domina, et sana infirmitatem meam : tolle dolorem et angustiam cordis mei.

For in the beauty of thy person thou surpassest all women ; thou excellest angels and archangels in the advancement of holiness.

Thy mercy and grace are every where set forth : and God hath blessed the operations of thy hands. Glory be to the Father," &c.

*" Psalm 2.*

Why do our enemies rage, and imagine vain things against us !

Let thy right hand protect us, Mother of God : as a terrible God, confounding and destroying them.

Come unto her all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and she will give rest unto your souls.

Come to her in your temptations, and the serenity of her countenance shall establish you.

Bless her with your whole heart, for the earth is full of her mercy. Glory be to the Father," &c.

*" Psalm 3.*

O Lady, how are they increased that trouble me ? in thy wrath shalt thou persecute and scatter them.

Loosen the bonds of our iniquities : remove the burdens of our sins.

Have mercy upon me, O Lady, and heal my infirmities : take away the pain and anguish of my heart.

Ne tradas me manibus inimicorum meorum : et in die mortis meæ conforta animam meam.

Deduc me ad portam salutis : et spiritum meum redde Factori et Creatori meo. Gloria Patri," &c.

*" Psalmus 4.*

Cum invocarim exaudisti me, Domina ; et e sublimi solio tuo mei dignata es recordari.

A rugientibus leonibus præparatis ad escam, et de manibus quærentium me, liberabit me gratia tua.

Quoniam benigna est misericordia et pietas tua, in omnes qui invocant nomen sanctum tuum.

Benedicta sis, Domini, in æternum ; et majestas tua in sæculum.

Glorificate eam, omnes gentes in virtute vestra ; et cuncti populi terræ, extollite magnificentiam ejus. Gloria Patri." &c.

*" Psalmus 5.*

Verba mea auribus percipe, Domina ; et ne avertas a me speciositatem vultus me.

Converte luctum nostrum in gaudium, et tribulationem nostram in jubilationem.

Corruant ante pedes nostros inimici nostri ; virtute tua eorum capita conterantur.

Benedicat te omnis lingua ; et

Deliver me not over unto mine enemies : but support my soul in the day of my death.

Conduct me to the gate of salvation : and restore my soul to him who hath created and made me. Glory be to the Father," &c.

*" Psalm 4.*

Thou hast heard me when I called, O Lady ; and from thy lofty throne thou hast vouchsafed to remember me.

From roaring lions ready to devour me, and from the hands of those who seek me, thy grace shall deliver me.

For thy mercy and tenderness is beneficent toward all those who call upon thy sacred name.

Blessed be thou, O Lady, for ever ; and thy majesty throughout all ages.

Glorify her, all ye Gentiles, in your strength ; and all ye people of the world, extol her grandeur. Glory be to the Father," &c.

*" Psalm 5.*

Hear my words with thine ears, O Lady ; and turn not away from me the beauty of my countenance.

Turn my mourning into joy, and my sorrow into exultation.

Let our enemies fall before our feet ; let their heads be bruised by thy power.

Let every tongue bless thee : and

nomen sanctum tuum confiteatur  
omnis caro.

Spiritus enim tuus super mel  
dulcior; et hæreditas super mel et  
favum. Gloria Patri," &c.

*" Psalmus 6.*

Domina, me in furorē Dei sinas  
corripi me, neque in ira ejus ju-  
dicari.

Propter honorem nominis tui,  
Domina, propitietur nobis fructus  
gloriosi ventris tui.

De porta inferi et de ventre  
abyssi, tuis sanctis precibus libera  
nos.

Aperiantur nobis januæ sem-  
piternæ; ut enarremus in æter-  
num mirabilia tua.

Quia non mortui neque qui in  
inferno sunt laudabunt te, Do-  
mina; sed qui tua gratia vitam  
æternam obtinebunt. Gloria Pa-  
tri," &c.

*" Psalmus 7.*

Domina mea, in te speravi: de  
inimicis meis libera me, Domina.

Conclude ora leonis et dentes  
ejus: labia persecutorum con-  
stringe.

Non moreris propter nomen  
tuum, facere nobis misericordiam  
tuam.

Splendor vultus tui fulgeat su-  
per nos, ut servetur conscientia  
nostra apud Altissimum.

let all flesh give thanks unto thy holy  
name.

For thy breath is sweeter than  
honey; and the possession above  
honey and the honeycomb. Glory be  
to the Father," &c

*" Psalm 6.*

O Lady, leave me not to be rebuked  
in the indignation of God, nor to be  
judged in his displeasure.

For the honour of thy name, O  
Lady, let the fruit of thy glorious  
name be propitious to us.

From the portals of hell and the  
depths of the abyss, deliver us by thy  
holy prayers.

Let the everlasting doors be opened  
to us; so shall we declare for ever thy  
wondrous deeds.

For the dead shall not praise thee,  
Lady, neither they that are in hell,  
but they who, through thy grace, shall  
attain everlasting life. Glory be to the  
Father," &c.

*" Psalm 7.*

O my Lady, in thee have I put my  
trust; deliver me, O Lady, from mine  
enemies.

Stop the mouths of the lion, and his  
teeth: close the lips of my persecutors.

Do not delay, for thy namesake, to  
perform unto us thy mercy.

Let the brightness of thy face shine  
upon us, that our conscience may be  
kept pure before the Most High.

Si persequatur inimicus animam meam, Domina, adjutorio tuo conforter, ne vibret gladium suum contra me. Gloria Patri," &c.

" *Psalmus* 8.

Domina, Dominus noster factus est frater noster et Salvator noster.

Ut ignis in rubo et ros in volvere, descendit in te æternum verbum Dei.

Spiritu sancto fœcundante, obumbravit te virtus Altissimi.

Benedictus sit mundissimus conceptus tuus; benedictus sit partus tuus virginis.

Benedicta sit munditia carnis tuæ; benedicta sit dulcedo misericordiæ cordis tui. Gloria Patri." &c.

" *Psalmus* 9.

Confitebor tibi, Domina, in toto corde meo, et narrabo in populis laudem et gloriam tuam.

Tibi enim debetur gloria, et gratiarum actio, et vox laudis.

Invenient gratiam peccatores apud Deum, per te inventricem gratiæ et salutis.

Respirent ad indulgentiam humiles penitentes; sana contritiones cordis eorum.

In pulchritudine pacis et requie opulenta; cibabis nos post la-

If the enemy shall persecute my soul, O Lady, let me find support in thy help, lest he raise his sword against me. Glory be to the Father," &c.

" *Psalm* 8. W

O Lady, our Lord has become our brother and our Saviour.

As the fire in the bush and the dew in the fleece, so descended on thee the eternal word of God.

The Holy Spirit making fruitful the power of the Most High overshadowed thee.

Blessed be thy pure conception; blessed be thy virgin childbirth.

Blessed be the purity of thy flesh; blessed be the sweetness of the mercy of thy heart. Glory be to the Father," &c.

" *Psalm* 9.

I will confess unto thee, O Lady, with my whole heart, and tell among the people thy praise and glory.

For unto thee glory is due, and the giving of thanks, and the voice of praise.

Sinners shall find grace with God, through the inventress of grace and salvation.

Let the humble penitents breathe after indulgence, heal thou the bruises of their hearts.

Thou art rich in the beauty of peace

borem peregrinationis nostræ.  
Gloria Patri," &c.

" *Psalmus* 10.

In Domina confido, propter  
dulcedinem misericordiæ nominis  
sui.

Oculi ejus in pauperem respi-  
ciunt, et manus ejus ad pupillum  
et viduam sunt extentæ.

Exquirite illam a juventute ves-  
tra; glorificabit vos ante faciem  
populorum.

Misericordia illius nostrorum  
auferat multitudinem peccato-  
rum, et fecunditatem nobis con-  
ferat meritum.

Extende ad nos brachium tuum,  
Virgo gloriosa; et ne avertas a  
nobis gloriosum vultum tuum.  
Gloria Patri," &c.

" *Psalmus* 11.

Salvum me fac, Mater pulchræ  
delectionis, fons clementiæ, et  
dulcedo pietatis.

Gyrum terræ sola circuis, ut  
subvenias invocantibus te.

Pulchræ sunt viæ tuæ, et se-  
mitæ tuæ pacifiæ.

In te refulget species castitatis  
lumen justitiæ, et splendor veri-  
tatis.

Amicta solari lumine sicut ves-  
timento; duodecim stellarum co-  
rona rutilans radianti. Gloria  
Patria," &c.

and in rest; thou shalt refresh us  
after the labour of our pilgrimage.  
Glory be to the Father," &c.

" *Psalm* 10.

In the Lady put I my trust, for the  
sweetness of the mercy of her name.

Her eyes consider the poor, and her  
hands are extended to the orphan and  
the widow.

O seek after her from youth; she  
will glorify you before the face of the  
world.

Let her mercy take away the mul-  
titude of our sins, and confer upon us  
an abundance of merits.

Stretch forth thine arm unto us,  
glorious Virgin; and turn not away  
from us thy glorious face. Glory be  
to the Father," &c.

" *Psalm* 11.

Save me, O Mother of exquisite  
delight, fountain of mercy, and sweet-  
ness of piety.

Thou alone encompassst the cir-  
cuit of the earth, that thou mayest  
succour them that cry unto thee.

Thy ways are fair, and thy paths  
peaceful.

In thee shines the beauty of chas-  
tity, the light of righteousness, and  
splendour of truth.

Thou art clad with sun-light as with  
a garment; sparkling with the radiant  
wreath of the twelve stars. Glory be  
to the Father," &c.

“ *Psalmus* 12.

Usquequo, Domina, oblivisceris me, et non liberas in die tribulationis ?

Usquequo exaltabitur inimicus meus super me ? potentia virtutis tuæ contere ipsum.

Aperi oculos misericordiæ tuæ, ne inimicus noster adversus nos prævaleat.

Magnificamus te gratiæ inventricem, per quam sæcula reparantur.

Exaltata super choros angelorum ante thronum Dei, ora pro nobis. Gloria Patri,” &c.

“ *Psalmus* 18.

Cœli enarrant gloriam tuam ; et unguentorum tuorum fragrantia in gentibus est dispersa.

Respirate ad illam, perditī peccatores ; et perducet vos ad indulgentiæ portum.

In hymnis, et psalnis, et canticis, pulsate viscera ejus, et stillabit vobis gratiam dulcedinis suæ.

Glorificate eam, justī ante thronum Dei, quia fructu ventris ejus estis justitiam operati.

Laudate eam, cœli cœlorum ; et nomen ejus glorificet omnis terra. Gloria Patri,” &c.

“ *Psalm* 12.

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lady, and not deliver me in the day of my tribulation ?

How long shall mine enemy exult over me ? Oh, crush him with the power of thy strength !

Open the eyes of thy mercy, that our adversary prevail not against us.

We magnify thee, the inventress of grace, by whom the world is restored.

Oh, thou that art exalted above the angelic choirs, plead for us before the throne of God ! Glory be to the Father,” &c.

“ *Psalm* 18.

The heavens declare thy glory ; and the fragrance of thy ointments is diffused among the nations.

Breathe after her, ye lost sinners ; and she shall lead you to the haven of her indulgence.

Apply to the bowels of her mercies with hymns, and psalms, and canticles ; and she will drop on you the grace of her sweetness.

Glorify her, ye righteous, before the throne of God, for ye have worked out righteousness by the fruit of her womb.

Let the heaven of heavens praise her ; and let all the earth glorify her name. Glory be to the Father,” &c.

*“ Psalmus 21.*

Deus, Deus meus, respiciat in me mēritis tuis, Virgo semper Maria

Domina mea, clamavi ad te per diem et noctem, et fecisti cum servo tuo misericordiam tuam.

Quia ego speravi in misericordia tua : seipiternum a me opprobrium abstulisti.

*“ Psalm 21.*

Let God, my God, regard me for the sake of thy merits, O ever Virgin Mary.

Oh, my Lady ! I have cried unto thee day and night, and thou hast performed thy mercy unto thy servant.

Because I have hoped in thy mercy: thou hast removed me from everlasting shame.

At the close of the Psalms, and immediately after the Te Deum, there is a new version of the Athanasian Creed, not likely to be more palatable to those who dislike that venerable document than its more orthodox form :

*The Athanasian Creed.*

“ Quicumque vult salvus esse, ante omnia opus est ut teneat de Maria firmam fidem ; quam nisi quisque integram inviolatamque servaverit, absque dubio in æternum peribit. Ipsa sola virgo manens peperit. Sola cunctas hereses interemit. Confundatur et erubescat Judæus, qui dicit Christum ex Josephi semine esse natum. Confundatur Manichæus, qui dicit Christum fictum habere corpus. Palleat omnis qui hoc ipsum aliunde quam de Maria dicit assumpsisse. Hæc est fides de Maria Virgine ; quam nisi quisque fideliter firmiterque crediderit, salvus esse non poterit.”

“ Whoever wishes to be saved, it is necessary above all things that he hold a firm faith concerning Mary ; which, unless every one keep whole and inviolate, without doubt he will perish for ever. She is the only woman that remained a virgin, and yet brought forth. She alone destroys all heresies. May the Jew be confounded and blush, who says that Christ was born of the seed of Joseph. May the Manichean be confounded, who says that Christ had the semblance of a body. May every one be ashamed who says that he assumed this body otherwise than from Mary. This is the faith respecting the Virgin Mary ; which, unless every one faithfully and firmly believe, he cannot be saved.”



*"Psalmus 130.*

De profundis clamavi ad te, Domina. Fiant aures tuæ intendentes in vocem laudis et glorificationis meæ. Libera me de manu adversariorum meorum," &c. &c.

*"Te Deum.*

Te Matrem Dei laudemus, te Mariam virginem profiteamur. Te Eterni Patris spousam omnis terra veneratur. Tibi omnes angeli et archangeli, tibi throni et principatus fideliter deserviunt. Tibi omnes potestates et omnes virtutes cœli cœlorum et universæ dominationes obediunt. Tibi omnes chori, tibi cherubim et seraphim exultanter assistunt. Tibi omnis angelica creatura incessabili voce proclamat, Sancta, Sancta. Sancta Maria, Dei Genetrix, mater et virgo. Pleni sunt cœli et terra majestatis gloriæ fructus ventris tui. Te gloriosus apostolorum chorus sui Creatoris matrem collaudant. Te beatorum martyrum cœtus candidatus Christi genetricem glorificat. Te gloriosus confessorum exercitus Trinitatis templum appellat. Te sanctorum virginum chorea amabilis virginitatis et humilitatis exemplum prædicat. Te tota cœlestis curia regiæm honorat.

*"Psalm 130.*

From the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lady. Let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my praise and glorification of thee. Deliver me from the hand of mine adversaries," &c. &c.

*"The Te Deum.*

We praise thee as the Mother of God, we profess thee, Mary a virgin. All the earth doth worship thee as the spouse of the Eternal Father. Thee all angels, thee thrones and principalities faithfully serve. Thee all the powers and virtues of the highest heavens and all empires obey. Thee all the choirs, thee cherubim and seraphim joyfully stand by. To thee every angelic creature incessantly cries, Holy, Holy, Holy Mary, Mother of God, a mother and yet a virgin. The heavens and the earth are full of the majesty of the glory of the fruit of thy womb. The glorious company of the apostles praise thee as the mother of their Creator. The white-robed assembly of the blessed martyrs glorify thee as the mother of Christ. Thee the glorious army of confessors address as the temple of the Trinity. Thee the lovely band of holy virgins set forth as the pattern of virginity and humility. Thee the whole court of heaven honours as their queen. Thee the church cele-

Te per universam orbem ecclesia invocando concelebrat, matrem divinæ majestatis, venerandam te veram regis cœlestis puerperam, sauctam quoque dulcem et piam. Tu angelorum domina. Tu paradisi janua. Tu scala regni cœlestis, et gloriæ tu thalamus. Tu arca pietatis et gratiæ. Tu vena misericordiæ. Tu spousa et mater Regis Eterni. Tu templum et sacrarium Spiritus Sancti. Totius beatissimæ Trinitatis nobile triclinium. Tu mediatrix Dei et hominum, amator mortalium, cœlestium illuminator. Tu pugnantium advocata, pauperum juvatrix, et refugium peccatorum. Tu erogatrix munerum sequatrix ac terror demonum et superborum. Tu mundi domina, cœli reginâ. Post Deum sola spes nostra. Tu salus te invocantium, portus naufragantium, miserorum solatium, penitentium refugium. Tu mater omnium beatorum, gaudium plenum post Deum omnium supernorum civium solatium. Tu promotrix iustorum et gregatrix errantium, promissio patriarcharum. Tu veritas prophetarum, preconium et doctrix apostolorum, magistra evangelistarum. Tu fortitudo martyrum, exemplar confessorum, honor et festivitas virginum. Tu ad liberandum exulem hominem filium Dei suscepisti in utero. Per te expugnato hoste antiquo

brates throughout the whole world by invoking thee as the mother of the divine Majesty, as the adorable bearer of the heavenly King, as holy, sweet, and pious. Thou art the lady of angels. Thou art the gate of Paradise. Thou art the ladder of the heavenly kingdom. Thou art the bed of glory. Thou art the ark of piety and of grace. Thou art the vein of mercy. Thou art the spouse and mother of the King Eternal. Thou art the temple and sacristy of the Holy Spirit. Thou art the noble triclinium [a couch for three persons] of the blessed Trinity. Thou art the mediatrix of God and men, the lover of mortals, and the enlightener of immortals. Thou art the advocate of warriors, the assistant of the poor, the refuge of sinners. Thou obtainest gifts. Thou art the destruction and the terror of demons and of the haughty. Thou art the lady of the world, queen of heaven. After God, thou art our only hope. Thou art the salvation of them that invoke thee, a harbour to the shipwrecked, the comfort of the wretched, the refuge of penitents. Thou art the mother of all saints, and, after God, the plenary joy of all the heavenly citizens. Thou promotest the just, and gatherest home the erring. Thou art the truth of the prophets, the herald and teacher of apostles, the mistress of evangelists. Thou art the courage of martyrs, the model of confessors, the honour and festivity of virgins. Thou

sunt aperta fidelibus regna  
 cœlorum. Tu cum filio tuo sedes  
 in gloria Patris. Tu Christum  
 pro nobis rogas, Virgo Maria,  
 quem nos ad judicandum credi-  
 mus esse venturum. Te ergo  
 poscimus nobis tuis famulis  
 subvenire, qui pretioso sanguine  
 filii tui redempti sumus. Eternâ  
 fac, pia Virgo, cum sanctis tuis  
 nos gloriâ numerari. Salvum fac  
 populum tuum ut simus participes  
 hereditatis filii tui. Et rege nos  
 et sustode nos in eternum. Per  
 singulos dies, O pia, te salutamus  
 et laudare te cupimus in eternum  
 mente et voce. Dignare, dulcis  
 Maria, nunc et semper sine delicto  
 servare. Miserere nobis, pia,  
 miserere nobis. Fiat misericordia  
 tua magna nobiscum, quod in te  
 Virgo Maria, confidimus. In te,  
 dulcis Maria, speramus nos;  
 defendas in eternum. Te decet  
 laus, te decet imperium. Tibi  
 virtus et gloria in secula secu-  
 lorum. Amen."

didst receive in thy womb the Son of  
 God, in order to deliver exiled man.  
 Through thee the old enemy being  
 routed, the gates of heaven were flung  
 open to the faithful. Thou with thy  
 Son sittest in the glory of the Father.  
 Do thou pray to Christ for us, whom  
 we believe comes to be our Judge, O  
 Virgin Mary. We therefore beseech  
 thee to aid thy servants, who are  
 redeemed with the precious blood of  
 thy Son. Grant, O pious Virgin,  
 that we may be numbered with thy  
 saints in glory everlasting. Save  
 thy people, and make us partakers of  
 the inheritance of thy Son. Both  
 govern us and keep us for ever. Day  
 by day we honour thee, and desire  
 with mind and voice to praise thee for  
 ever. Be pleased, O sweet Mary, to  
 keep us without sin now and for ever.  
 Have mercy upon us, O pious Lady,  
 have mercy upon us. Let thy great  
 mercy lighten upon us, because we put  
 our trust in thee, O Virgin Mary. In  
 thee, O sweet Mary, we hope; defend  
 us for ever. Praise and empire  
 become thee. To thee be virtue and  
 glory for ever and ever. Amen."

After reading this gross perversion of one of the most ancient and beautiful hymns of praise in the catholic Church, the reader will perhaps ask, if these dreadful blasphemies and idolatry are recognised still, and in the nineteenth century, in the Romish Church? Not only are these very blasphemies sanctioned and authorized by the Papal authorities at Rome, but the whole

Psalter also. I have now a republication of the Psalter of Bonaventure and the Te Deum in Italian, under the highest authority; and of so popular a character is this production, that it has actually gone through nine editions in four years. The title of this work, which puts a stop to all future abjurations of Bonaventure's Psalter on the part of Romanists, is as follows: "Tributo Quotidiano di affettuose preghiere et Lodi per ciascun Giorno della settimana Alla Immacolata Madre Di Dio Madre di Misericordia et Refugio de Peccatori, Maria S.S. on de godere del materno suo patrocinio in ogni di della, vita e speiralmente negli estremi Bisogni della morte tratte dalle opere Del Seraf. D. S. Bonaventura con breve e utilissimo per assistere alla S. messa e visitare la via crucis ed altre aggiunse. Roma. Vendibile nella Libreria Marini Piazza del Collegio Romano N. 4. 1836."

At the end of the work is the Papal and Archiepiscopal authority thus: "Reimprimatur Fr. Angelus V. Modena S.P.M.S." And also: "Reimprimatur A. Piatti, Archiep. Trapez. Vicesg."

On the cover of this extraordinary document is the following description:—"Tributo di Lodi e preghiere per ciascun giorno della settimana Alla dispensatrice di tutte le Grazie Maria Immacolata Madre Di Dio:

' Dolce Maria speranza mia  
Chi mai scordarsi potra di te?  
Abbi O Regina pietà di me.'

EDIZIONE VIII. ROMANA.

Roma Typografia Marini 1836."

With this document before us, printed under the superintendence and authority of Pope Gregory XVI., circulated in Rome in a popular shape and at a low price, and so much liked and used that before the year 1837 it had reached eight editions, and a tenth in 1844, we must see that the attempt made by

Father Butler, and others, to disprove the genuineness and authenticity of the Psalter of the Virgin, is most hopeless. To shew how faithfully and fully the idolatry of Bonaventure is preserved, the first Psalm in Italian is here added :

“ *Salmo 1.* ”

“ Beato e quelle' uomo che nutre affetto di devozione pel vostro nome, O Maria : giacche il favor vostro portera conforto al suo spirito.

E quasi in giardino da fresca fonte in affiato propagherete in lui l'eletto frutto di giustizia.

Benedetta voi siete infra le donne : per la fede che regna nel vostro cuore.

L'amabilita del vostro aspetto supera in verita quella d'ogni terrena creatura ; l'altezza della vostra santita quella sorpassa degli angeli et degli arcangeli.

La vostra misericordia e grazia onde siete ricolma si celebrano per tutto il mondo con somme lodi.”

“ *Salmo 94.* ”

For the 95th Psalm, according to the numbering of the authorized version, or the 94th, according to the Douay or Romish version, we find the following :

“ Venite, O anime devote, e selleviamo lieti il cuor nostro, o Maria, salutiamo con voci di giubilo la Virgine nostra salvezza.

Preveniamo l'aurora per presentarci al di Lei cospetto con gioja ed esaltiamone con lieti canti le glorie.

Venite, adoriamolo prostesi umilmente a suoi piedi : e con lagrime di dolore chieggiamole di nostre colpe il perdono.

Ah impetrateci, o Signora, piena remissione dei nostri peccati : siate voi nostra avvocata al divin tribunale.

Ricevete nel finir della vita le nostre anime e introducetele nel regno di eterna pace.”

At the close of this production there are a few formulas of idolatrous worship addressed to St. Joseph. Having transferred the richest epithets of the Son of God, the supreme and inalienable attributes of the Everlasting, to a poor sinner, who,

in the language of Augustine, was more honoured in having conceived the Son of God in her heart than in her womb, Pope Gregory XVI. proceeds to teach his Italian subjects how they shall worship Joseph with the residue of those affections and confidence which they have reposed in the Virgin. At p. 112 we read as follows :

“Divoti Affeti sui dolori e allegrezze del Patr. S. Giuseppe ed altre orazioni.

Vi compatisco purissimo sposa di Maria, caro S. Giuseppe pel dolore che vi afflisce quando steste perplesso di abbandonare la vostra illibatissima sposa : ma ne foste subito consolato dall' angelo che vi svelo il mistero dell' incarnazione : ne lodo e benedico la SS. Trinità supplicandovi ad ottenermi ima santa vita ed una santa morte. Giuseppe all' agonia, mi assisti con Gesù, e con Maria.

Vi compatisco esemplare di ogni santità glorioso Patriarca Giuseppe pel dolore che trapassò l'anima vostra quando smarriste Gesù, ma grande fu la vostra allegrezza ritrovandolo dopo tre giorni nel tempio ; ne lodo e benedico la SS. Trinità e vi supplico ad ottenermi piuttosto la morte che perdere la grazia di Dio, ma se per la mia miseria la perdessi fate che subito la ritrovi mediante una buona e santa confessione per quindi godere con voi in cielo. *Gloria.* Giuseppe all' agonia, mi assisti con Gesù, e con Maria.

V. Ora pro nobis, S. Joseph.

R. Ut digni efficiamur promissionibus Christi.”

We now present the Litany in Italian, as translated under the auspices of Pope Gregory XVI., from the original Latin :

“*Cantico di S. Bonaventura alla B. Vergine.*

Voi lodiamo, o Maria, qual Madre di Dio : i vostri pregi di Magre e Vergine confessiamo e reverenti adoriamo.

A voi la terra tutta si prostra ossequioso : come a Figlia augusta dell' eterno Genitore.

A voi gli angeli tutti e gli arcangeli : a voi e troni e principi prestano fedel servizio.

A voi tutte le podestà e le celesti virtù : e tutte insierne le dominazioni rispettosamente obbdiscono.

I cori tutti degli angeli, i cherubini, e i serafini assistono esultanti al vostro trono.

A vostro onore ogni angelica Creatura fa resuonare le melodiose sue voci a voi cantando incessantemente.

Santa, santa, santa voi siete, o Maria, Madre di Dio, Madre insieme e Vergine.

Il cielo e la terra riempiuti sono dalla Maestà e dalla Gloria del Frutto eletto del vostro casto seno.

Voi esalta il glorioso coro de i santi apostoli come Madre del lor Creatore.

Voi glorifica il candido ceto de beati martiri come quella che deste alla luce Cristo Immacolato Agnello.

Voi l'inclita schiera de confessori decanta, tempio vivo appellandovi della santa Trinità.

Voi le sante Vergine in amabile coro encomiano, come perfetta esemplare di virginal candore ed umilta.

Voi la corte tutta celeste come sua regina onora e venera.

Voi per tutto l'orbe invocando la santa Chiesa glorifica proclamandovi.

Madre augusta della Maesta divina.

Veneranda Madre che deste veramente in luce il Re del cielo Madre altresì santa e dolce e pia.

Voi siete la Donna Sovrana degli angeli voi la porta del paradiso.

Voi sa scala del celeste regno, e della gloria beata.

Voi il talamo dello sposa divino: voi l'arca preziosa di pietà e di grazia.

Voi sorgente di misericordia: voi sposa insieme e madre del Re de secoli.

Voi tempio e sacrario del Santo Spirito: voi nobile recetto di tutta l'Augustissima Triada.

Voi mediatrice possente fra Dio, e gli uomini amorevole a noi mortali, dispensatrice de celesti lumi.

Voi fortezza de combattenti avvocata pietosa de poveri, e refugio de' peccatori.

Voi distributrice de' superni doni; voi sterminatrice invitta e terror de' demoni e de' superbi.

Voi padrona del mondo, regina del cielo: voi dopo Dio unica nostra speranza.

Voi siete la salvezza di che vii voca porto de' naufraghi sollievo de' miseri, asilo de' moribondi.

Voi Madre di tutti gli eletti in cui ritrovano dopo Dio il

pieno lor gaudio ; voi la consolazione de tutti i beati cittadini del cielo.

Voi promotrice dei guisti alla gloria raccogliatrice de' miseri erranti promessa già da Dio ai santi patriarchi.

Voi luce di veretà ai profeti ministra di sapienza agli apostoli maestra agli evangelisti.

Voi infonditrice d'intrepidezza ai martiri esemplare di ogni virtù ai confessori ornamento e gioja alle vergine.

Voi per salvare gli esuli mortali da morte eterna : accoglieste nell' utero verginale il divin figlio.

Per voi fu, che dabellato l'antico serpente, riaprissi a fedeli l'eterno regno.

Voi col vostro divin figlio vi assdete in cielo alla destra del padre.

Deh ! Voi, o Vergine Maria, per noi supplicate lo stes o divin figlio : il quale noi crediamo dovere essere un giorno il nostro giudice.

Il vostro soccorso adunque imploriamo nei vostri servi redenti gio col prezioso sangue del vostro figliuolo. De fate, o pietosa Vergine, che giunger possiamo ancor noi coi santi vostri a godere il premio dell' eterna gloria.

Salvate il vostro popolo, o Signora, on de entriamo a parte della eredita del vostro figliuolo.

Voi reggeteci col vostro santi consiglio e custoditeci per la beata eternità

In tutti i giorni di nostra vita : noi vogliamo, o pietosa Madre, tributarvi i nostri ossequi.

E bramiamo cantar le vostre lodi per tutta l'eternità cella nostra mente et colla nostra voce.

Degnatevi, o dolce Madre Maria, di serbarci immuni ora e per sempre da ogni peccato.

Abbiate di noi pietà, o buona Madre, abbiate di noi pietà.

Operi sempre in noi la vostra grande misericordia : giacche in voi gran Vergine Maria, riposta abbiamo la fiducia nostra.

Si in voi speriamo, o Maria cara nostra Madre, difendeteci voi in eterno. Lode ed imperio a voi si conviene, o Maria. A voi virtù e gloria per tutti i secoli de secoli. E così sia."

At the close of the Litany, there is presented a prayer, in which the worshipper presents the precious blood of the Saviour, in order to secure the gift of being able to propagate



the devotions contained in Bonaventure in every tongue, and throughout the whole world. It is as follows :—

“ Per impegnare Iddio a far viepiù propagare l’uso di questo libretto si faccia di cuore lo seguente.

Eterno Padre Io unito a tutta la corte celeste e a tutte le anime giuste presenti e future vi offro il sangue preziosissimo di Gesù Cristo in ringraziamento come se aveste concesso il dono della propagazione di questa divozione in tutte le lingue in tutte il mondo e sempre con pienezza di frutto.”

We know for certain that “tutta la corte celeste,” and “tutte le anime giuste,” are much better employed.

After these specimens, full of fearful idolatry, it may be thought that even the perverse ingenuity of Popery can go no further. This is a too charitable supposition. That beautiful composition, the Litany, is also alienated from its High and Divine Object, and applied and addressed to the Virgin! As it would occupy too much space to give it all, we will give the close of this idolatrous document :—

### *The Romish Litany.*

“ Propitia esto, parce nobis, Domina. Libera nos, Domina. Ab omni malo libera nos, Domina. Ab omni mala temptatione libera nos, Domina. Ab ira et indignatione Dei libera nos, Domina. A periclitatione et desperatione libera nos, Domina. A superbia precipitante, ab avaritia devastante, a peccato iræ et invidiæ cruciante, a carnis temptatione undique agitante, a peccato gulæ et castrenargiæ commaculante, ab incursu hostis malignantis libera nos, Domina.

Per dulcorem et gaudium divini

“ Be propitious to us ; spare us, O Lady. Deliver us, O Lady. From all evil deliver us, O Lady. From all evil temptation deliver us, O Lady. From the anger and the wrath of God, from danger and despair, deliver us, O Lady. From overbearing pride and devastating avarice, from the tormenting sin of anger and envy, from the temptation of the flesh on all sides disturbing us, from the polluting sin of gluttony, and from the assault of the malignant enemy, deliver us, O Lady.

By thy grief and joy at the in-

Christi incarnatione, per dolorem et angustiam de illius passione, per gaudium et miraculum de illius resurrectione, libera nos, Domina. Per fidem tuam et Spiritus Sancti missione, per gaudium et lætitiā de illius ascensione, libera nos, Domina. Per gaudium et lætitiā de tua coronatione, libera nos, Domina. In mortis hora, devastante in Judicis districto examine, ab inferū horribili cruciamine, libera nos, Domina.

Peccatores te rogamus audire nos ut sanctam ecclesiam, piissima Domina, conservare digneris te. Rogamus ut justis gloriam, peccatoribus gratiam impetrare digneris ; ut tribulatis consolationem, captivis liberationem impetrare digneris ; ut famulos et famulas tibi devote servientes consolari digneris ; ut populum Christianum filii tui pretioso sanguine redemptum conservare digneris. Ut cunctis fidelibus defunctis requiem æternam donare digneris te rogamus. Mater Dei, te rogamus. Filia Dei, te rogamus. Mater carissima, Domina nostra, miserere nobis, et dona nobis perpetuam pacem."

carnation of the divine Christ, by thy grief and anguish at his passion, by thy joy and the miracle of his resurrection, deliver us, O Lady. Through thy faith, and by the sending of the Holy Spirit, by thy rejoicing and joy at his ascension, deliver us. O Lady. In the hour of death, in the strict trial of the Judge, from the horrible torment of the damned, deliver us; O Lady.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, that thou wilt be pleased to preserve thy holy church, O most pious Lady. Be pleased to obtain glory for the just, grace for sinners, comfort to the afflicted, freedom to the captives. Be pleased to comfort thy servants who devoutly serve thee ; to preserve the Christian people redeemed by the precious blood of thy Son. Be pleased to grant to all the faithful departed eternal rest. Mother of God, we beseech thee to hear us. O daughter of God, we beseech thee to hear us. O most dear mother, our Lady, have mercy upon us, and give to us eternal peace."

The preface to the edition of the Psalter on our table, we may also observe, is very bad. It is as follows :—

" Gloria in excelsis Deo, et gratiarum actio et vox laudis, qui nunc per prophetica ministeria, nunc per oracula de cœlis lapsa, nunc per lectionem evangelicam, nunc per apostolicam turbam, multiplane multisque modis ad honorem Virginis

*Mariæ, reginæ cœlorum ac angelorum, sincerissime nos invitat et incitat, ut per ipsius sancta merita omni acceptione dignissima ex infernorum claustris arreptos angelicæ militiæ nos ascribat."*

"Glory in the highest, and thanksgiving and the voice of praise unto God, who at one time, by the ministry of prophets, at another time by oracles from heaven, and at another time by the apostolic college, on various occasions and in various ways most earnestly invites and urges us the honour of the Virgin Mary, the queen of heaven and of angels, that by her merits, and most worthy of all acceptance, He may snatch us from the gates of hell, and enrol us among the angelic host."—Page 1.

It has been lately attempted by Roman Catholic priests, ashamed that so large a manifestation of their idolatrous practices should have appeared before Protestants, to shew that the Psalter of Bonaventure is not a genuine document. In the work by the Rev. Alban Butler, entitled, "The Lives of the Saints," printed by Coyne, Dublin, 1833, and recommended by the signatures of all the archbishops and bishops of the Popish hierarchy in Ireland, the following note makes its appearance:—

"The Psalter of the blessed Virgin is falsely ascribed to St. Bonaventure, and unworthy to bear his name. (See Fabricius in Biblioth. Med. Ætat, Bellarmine and Labbé de Script. Eccl. Nat. Alexander, Hist. Eccl. Sæc.) The Vatican edition of the works of St. Bonaventure was begun by an order of Sixtus V., and completed in 1588. It consists of eight volumes in folio. The two first contain his commentaries on the holy scriptures; the third, his sermons and panegyrics; the fourth and fifth, his comments on the Master of Sentences; the sixth, seventh, and eighth, his lesser treatises, of which some are doctrinal, others regard the duties of a religious state, others general subjects of piety, especially the mysteries of Christ and the blessed Virgin. Most of these have run through several separate editions. All his works have been reprinted at Mentz and Lyons; and in quarto in fourteen volumes, at Venice, in 1751."

With the aid of a valuable reply to this, entitled, the "Psalter of the Blessed Virgin, illustrated by Extracts from the

Works of Ecclesiastical Writers," by R. King, A.B., S.T.C.D., I have examined the references to which the high authorities of Irish Popery appeal, and I do not hesitate to say, that two of the references prove nothing, and the other two prove the very opposite of what they are quoted for. Let us try. The first reference is to Fabricius. We give Latin and English:—

"Si ergo et doctus vis esse et devotus, Bonaventuræ opusculis esto intensus, quæ sunt—Super Sententias; Breviloquium, Soliloquium; Itinerarium Mentis in Deum; Lignum Vitæ, &c. Alia insuper nonnulla edidit, quæ ad notitiam meam non venerunt."

"If, therefore, you desire to be both learned and pious, give your attention to the following works of Bonaventure:—On Sentences; A Short Discourse and Soliloquy; the Mind's Path to God; the Tree of Life, &c. He published also some other works, which have not come to my knowledge."

Does this prove, according to the assertion of Alban Butler, countersigned by the Popish bishops, that the Psalter of the Virgin is a forgery? No, the writer of the *Bibliotheca*, who is Johannes Trithemius, gives the list he was personally familiar with, and ingenuously adds, that there were other works of the saint unknown to him. Here, then, is no disproof; on the contrary, the presumption from this document is, that among the other works not known to him were the Psalter and the *Speculum B. Virginis*, which last Butler allows to be genuine, but which Fabricius omits. The next writer referred to in the disclaimer of Butler and his patrons is Bellarmine. We refer to this celebrated cardinal as directed; and, to the deep shame of these men, we find Bellarmine, *so far from excluding, directly recognising, the Psalter of Bonaventure!*

"De Sancto Bonaventura, 1265.

"Vir fuit sanctissimus et doctissimus, et multa scripsit quæ Romæ edita sunt jussu Sixti V. Pontificis, in octo tomos distributa. Sexto tomo continentur prima et secunda pars

opusculorum, videlicet prima pars quæ est :—De Reductione Artium ad Theologiam ; Breuiloquium, Centiloquium *Secunda Pars* ; *Psalterium B. Virginis majus* ; *Psalterium ejusdem, minus* ; Speculum de Laudibus B. Mariæ.”—*Liber Bellarmini de Scrip. Eccl. Lugd. 1613.*

“ *Concerning St. Bonaventure.*

He was a man most holy and learned, and wrote numerous works, which were published at Rome, by order of Pope Sixtus V., and divided into eight volumes. In the sixth volume are contained the first and second part of his work, consisting of the following :—The Resolution of the Arts into Theology ; The Hundred Sayings ; *The Greater Psalter of the Blessed Virgin* ; *the Smaller Psalter* ; the Mirror of the Blessed Virgin.”

In this reference to which Father Butler and the Romanists have carried us, calculating on our ignorance or our indifference, we find a proof of their “ speaking lies in hypocrisy,” and of the authenticity and genuineness of the Psalter.

We now take up the next reference, viz. Labbé. His words are as follow :—

“ *S. Bonaventura Cardinalis.*

“ Operum ejus Romæ viii. tomis excusorum catalogum exhibet Bellarminus noster, ut mihi modo necesse non sit illum describere. Superioribus annis, occasione libelli de imitatione Christi acriter disputatum fuit de auctore libelli *Collationum ad Fratres Icosatos*. Hinc Heriberto Rosweido, Hesero, aliisque Kempensibus, inde vero Constantino, Cajetano, cum Gessenistis suis in acie dimicantibus. Sunt et alia quæ merito revocantur in dubium a nimis perspicacibus, de quibus expectamus judicium Lucæ Waddingi in novâ ac locupletiore quam molitur operum omnium S. Bonaventuræ editione cum prefixis ad singula censuris, quod in Joannis Duns Scoti operibus præstitum ab eo cernimus.”

“ Of his works printed at Rome in eight volumes gives a catalogue which there is no necessity for me to transcribe. Of late years, a warm dispute has arisen concerning the author of the book entitled *Collationes ad Fratres Icosatos*, occasioned by the work of the imitation of Christ. \* \* \* \* There

are also other pieces which are justly looked on as doubtful by intelligent critics, relative to which we await the judgment of Luke Wadding in the new and enlarged edition of all St. Bonaventure's works which he is preparing with critical remarks on each."—Labbé de Script. Ecc. Paris, 1660.

In the above extract, there is not only no disproof of the Psalter, but, as we shall see presently, a full admission of its genuineness and authenticity. Labbé, it will be seen, refers, in the beginning of his observations, to the catalogue of the works of Bonaventure given by Cardinal Bellarmine. If, then, we shew that Bellarmine, the next author appealed to by Father Butler for a disproof, gives the Psalter as an undoubted production of the saint, we not only prove that Labbé admits and approves it, but that Bellarmine also holds the very opposite opinion of that attributed to him by Butler. We have already seen that Bellarmine gives the Psalter in his list, and as Labbé concurs with him, of course Labbé sets his seal to its genuineness and authenticity also.

The edition of the works of Bonaventure to which Labbé refers contains the Psalter; and as this edition was set forth under the superintendence of the Pope, we have the stamp of the head of the Romish Church appended to the justice and truth of our charge. The title-page of this edition is as follows:—

*"Sancti Bonaventuræ ex ordine minorum S. R. E. Cardinalis, episcopi Albanensis, Eximii Ecclesiæ Doctoris, Opera Omnia in Tomos Septem Distributa, Sixti V. Pont. Maximi Jussu, Diligentissime emendata, libris ejus et opusculis undique conquisitis aucta.*

*Nunc primum in Gallia post correctissimas Romanam Vaticanam et Germanicam editiones typis mandata. Lugd. MDCLXVIII."*

We now extract from Luke Wadding's *Writers of the Order of the Minors*.\*

\* *Scriptores Ordinis Minorum. Recensuit Fr. Lucas Waddingus. Romæ, 1806. Superiorum facultate.*

*“ Sub Art. S. Bonaventura.*

“ Nunc doctissima ejus scripta prosequemur et quid de iis alii senserint adjiciemus. Variis temporibus, variisque editionibus novis creverunt augmentis neque vero hactenus omnia prodiderunt. Nos magnam præparamus additionem ad ea quæ hunc usque prodierunt in editione Vaticana omnium copiosissima, ex penu etiam Vaticano exscriptis multis, quæ nusquam prodierunt operibus. Ut vero creverint quæ prius erant nota, quæ posterius innotuerant, et quibus aucta incrementis, ut clarius lector perspiciat, variorum authorum qui de scriptoribus ecclesiasticis scripserunt catalogos præmittemus.”

*“ Art. S. Bonaventure.*

“ We shall now turn to his very learned writings, and subjoin that which others have thought of them. At various times and in various editions they have been augmented by new matter, and notwithstanding all have not yet been published. We are preparing a large edition to those that have already appeared in the Vatican edition, the most copious of all, having also transcribed many pieces from the Vatican store, which have never been published. But in order that the reader may see more clearly how those writings of his which were first known increased, what ones became known at a later period, and by what editions they were enlarged, we shall first give the catalogues supplied by the various authors who have treated of ecclesiastical writers.”

Wadding refers to Henricus Godavensis, who does not mention the Psalter; next, to Jacobus Odo Perusinus, who does not profess to give a full catalogue; next, to Bartholomæus Pisanus, who does not give a full catalogue; next, to Gulielmus Eisengrenius, who also does not give a full catalogue; next, to Trithemius, who gives the greater and lesser Psalter as genuine productions.

“ Marianus Florentinus, in fasciculo Chronicorum Ordinis Minorum apud me manuscript. lib. ii. cap. 25: ‘Bonaventura Minister Generalis, &c., non obstante officii pondere, quod egregie quidem prosequebatur semper in prædicando, legendo, et libros scribendo se occupabat. Multa docte et pie composuit. Ea sunt,—

“ ‘Legendæ Majorem et Minorem S. Francisci.

“ ‘Itinerarium Mentis in Deum. . . .

“ ‘Psalterium B. Virginis Mariæ. Incipit, “Beatus vir qui diligit.”

“ ‘Psalterium minus, sive tres Quinquagenas. Incipit, ‘Ave Virgo, vitæ lignum.’

“ ‘Marianus Florentinus, in his Collection of Chronicles of the Minorites, which I have in manuscript, book ii. chap. 25, says,—‘Bonaventure, General of the Order, &c., notwithstanding the great weight of business, which he despatched with great care, was for ever occupied in preaching, reading, and writing books. He composed many works of learning and piety. These are,

“ ‘The Legends of St. Francis.

“ ‘The Mind’s Guide to God.

“ ‘The Psalter of the Blessed Virgin Mary. It commences thus: ‘Blessed is the man,’ &c.

“ ‘The Lesser Psalter of the Virgin, or three Fifties, commencing, ‘Hail, Virgin, Tree of Life,’ ” &c.

He then refers to the Vatican edition of Sixtus V., and shews that it includes the Psalters.

F. Sbaralea says, in his work entitled, *Supplementum et Castigatio ad Scriptores trium Ordinum S. Francisci a Waddingo aliisque descriptos à Fr. Io. Hyacintho Sbaralea minore conventuæ sacræ Theologiæ magistro, Romæ, 1806, superiorum permissu*, at page 159, “Psalterium Majus B. Mariæ Virginis defenditur à Card. Bellarmino in Apologia pro responso ad librum Jacobi Angliæ Regis.” “The larger Psalter of the Blessed Virgin Mary is defended by Cardinal Bellarmine in his Apology for the answer to the book of King James of England ” He continues,—

“Extat tamen B. V. Mariæ sub nomine Bonaventuræ MS. in Bibliotheca Murbacen. diœces. Basileæ; ex catalogo apud Montfaucon, tom. ii. p. 1176, et in Victorina Paris, sub. κκ.



num. 7, ex Arturo in Martyrol. Franc. ad diem 14 Julii, §. x. et seqq., qui notat Psalterium istud diversimode reperiri impressum, ac unumquodque differre ab alio tum in quibusdam verbis, nominibusque, cum in dispositione ac ordine recitationis, eaque omnia reperiri in Bibliothec. Annunciat. B. V. Recollect. prope Parisios.

“Prodiit primum Argentinæ anno 1495: inde Venetiis, an. 1504; et Parisiis, vel rectius Belnæ in Burgundiæ an. 1521 in 12. per Tielmannum Kerverum Sapphiciis versibus expressum a Jodoco Badio Ascensio. . . . Brixie an. 1553 in 16., et 1596 in 16 Hispali an. 1624 . . . Matriti anno 1625, in 16., et iterum anno 1628 . . . et an. 1697; . . . et alibi cum aliis opusculis S. Bonaventuræ.

“Psalterium S. Bonaventuræ cum litaniiis Matriti an. 1613 . . . In Italicum idioma versum . . . vulgatum est Genuæ an. 1616 . . . Germanice prodiit Colonie an. 1605 in 12. In Sinensium idiomâ etiam translatum fuit a Fr. Emmanuele, a S. Jo. Evan. &c.

“[Sbaralea 87 opera reducit in tres classes; certa (inter quæ Corona B.V.M.) 45; dubia 8; et spuria 24, inter quæ numerantur Speculum B. V. M. Carmina Salve Regina, Laus Mariæ Virginis, Psalterium majus et minus B. Mar.]

“The Psalter of the Blessed Virgin Mary is to be found in MS. under Bonaventure’s name in the library of Murbach, diocese of Basle: as appears from Montfaucon’s catalogue, tom. ii. p. 1176, and in the Victorin Library of Paris, under κκ. num. 7, according to Arturus in the Franciscan Martyrology, at July 14th, §. 10, &c. who notes that this Psalter is found printed in various ways, and that the copies differ from each other as well in some of the words and names as in the arrangement and order of the reading, and that all these sorts are to be met with in the library of the Annunciation of the B. V. belonging to the Recollects, near Paris.

“It was published first at Strasburg, in 1495; afterwards at Venice, an. 1504; and at Paris, or rather at Beaulne, in Burgundy, an. 1521, in 12mo., by Tielman Kerver, in Sapphic verse, by Jodocus Badius Ascensius . . . at Brescia, anno 1553 in 16mo., and 1596 in 16mo., at Seville, an. 1624 . . . at Madrid, anno 1625, in 16mo. and again anno 1628 . . . and an. 1697 . . . and elsewhere with Bonaventure’s minor works.

“The Psalter of S Bonaventure, with litanies, at Madrid,

anno 1613 . . . . translated into Italian . . . . It was published at Genoa, an. 1616 . . . . It appeared in German at Cologne, an. 1605. It was also translated into the Chinese language by Fr. Emmanuel, a S. Jo. Evan. &c.”

“[Sbaralea,” observes Mr. King, “reduces 87 works attributed to S. Bonaventure into three classes; *certain* (including the Crown of the B. V. M.), 45; *dubious*, 8; and *spurious*, 34! The first class includes the Mirror of the B. V. M., the verses on *Salva Regina*, the Praise of Mary, and her two Psalters.]”

After these documents to which Father Butler has had the singular audacity to appeal, calculating on the ignorance or indolence of British Protestants, for a condemnation of what these documents approve, we know not whether to marvel most at the efforts of the Papacy to cover her shame, or the deplorable idolatry thus fastened upon her.

Pope Sixtus IV., in his bull of canonization writes thus:—  
“We had most attentively read the divine writings of this saint from which we have ever derived delight since we were old enough to have any taste:”

“Quocirca omnes et singulos in dignitate constitutos requiramus et monemus; quatenus universis clericis et populis suarum civitatum, diocesium, et parochiarum, præsentibus nostras litteras solemniter publicantes; eosdem hortentur, ut Deum ipsum a quo bona cuncta procedunt humiliter deprecantur: ut ipsius S. Doctoris et Confessoris Bonaventuræ meritis et precibus exoratus, militantem Ecclesiam, Apostolicam fidem, et cunctos Christi fideles, a paganorum et aliorum infidelium et hæreticorum tueatur incursibus, et a periculis cunctis semper protegat ac defendat, &c.

“Wherefore we require and admonish all and singular occupying stations of dignity, that they solemnly publish these our present letters among the entire body of the clergy and people of their states, dioceses, and parishes, and that they exhort the same persons humbly to entreat of God himself, the source of all good: that being prevailed on by the merits and intercessions of this holy Doctor and Confessor S. Bonaventure, he may ever protect and defend the Church Militant, the Apos-

tolie faith, and all the faithful of Christ, from the attacks of heathen and other infidels and heretics, and from all perils.”

Pope Sixtus V. confirmed the acts of his predecessor of the same name, and enjoined the use of the writings of the canonised blasphemers in schools and colleges, as follows :

“ *S. D. N. Sixti Papæ Quinti Decretales Litteræ quibus Sanctus Bonaventura . . . inter eximios egregiosque Sanctos Catholicæ Ecclesiæ Doctores annumeratur.*

. . . . quam sane gratiam in ejus ore et calamo diffusam, admirans prædecessor noster Sixtus IV. Pontifex, illud dicere non dubitavit, Spiritum Sanctum in eo locutum videri . . . . nos quoque . . . . ipsum S. Bonaventuram, jure sanctorum Doctorum consortio ab eodem Sixto IV. ascriptum et connumeratum, auctoritate Apostolica tenore præsentium inter præcipuos et primarios, qui Theologicæ facultatis magisterio excelluerunt habendum ac venerandum esse decernimus et declaramus.

“ Atque ob eam causam . . . . illius libros, commentarios, opuscula, opera denique omnia, prout ex nostra typographia Vaticana, quam emendatissima . . . . emittuntur, ut aliorum ecclesiæ Doctorum qui eximii sunt, non modo privatim, sed publice in gymnasiis, academiis, scholis, collegiis, lectionibus, disputationibus, interpretationibus, concionibus, sermonibus, omnibusque aliis ecclesiasticis studiis, Christianisque exercitationibus, citari, proferri, atque cum res postulaverit adhiberi volumus et decernimus.

. . . . . it was through admiration of this grace which abounded in his lips and his pen, that our predecessor Pope Sixtus IV. hesitated not to use the expression, that the Holy Spirit seemed to have spoken in him [*i. e.* in Bonaventure] . . . . we likewise . . . . in virtue of our Apostolic authority, by these presents decree and declare that the aforesaid Bonaventure, having been deservedly enrolled and numbered by the said Sixtus IV. among the company of holy doctors, be estimated and honoured among the chief and principal of those who have excelled in the attainments of the theological profession.

“ And for this reason . . . . we will and decree, that his books, commentaries, tracts, in fine all his works, as they are published in the most correct manner from our Vatican press . . . . be in the same way as the works of other doctors who

are held in repute, cited, adduced, and brought forward when the occasion shall require, not only privately, but publicly, in seminaries, academies, schools, colleges, in lessons, disputations, interpretations, addresses, discourses, and all other ecclesiastical studies and Christian exercises."

Luke Wadding, the most competent of all authorities on the works of Bonaventure, who has issued, or is issuing, a complete edition of the saint's works, tells us, at the close of his list of Bonaventure's works, "the Psalter of the B. V. M. *composed by him* is learnedly and piously defended by Petrus Canizius against the objections of the heretic Platzius." Nor is the Romish priesthood more successful in repudiating their idolatrous practices by solemnly declaring that the Psalter of the saint is in the Index Prohibitorius. We have looked carefully into a large collection of Indices, and in no one of them is the saint's Psalter mentioned. From Mr. King's pamphlet, page 84, it appears that an edition of the Psalter was published in 1611, under the very highest auspices, bearing the following imprimatur on its title-page: "Ulisipone cum facultate supremi senatus Inquisitionis et ordiuarii Necnon regis Lusitaniæ. Exceudebat Antonius Alvarez, anno Domini 1611." What, also, can be more decisive than the fact, that it was published by Sixtus V., in his collection of the works of the saint, and commended by his Holiness to schools, universities, &c.? To shew how faithfully the injunction of this Pope has been complied with, we have only to give the successive editions which the Psalter has reached. The following are a few only:—Venetis, 1476; Argentiniæ, 1425; Venet. 1504; Genuæ, 1521; Brixia, 1553; Ingolst. 1593; Brixia, 1596; Valencenis, 1605; Genevra, 1606; Colne, 1608; Constantiæ, 1611; Ulisipone, 1611; Matriti, 1613; Genuæ, 1616; Hispali, 1624; Matriti, 1625; Insulis, 1659; Lugduni, 1668; Brux. 1672; Paris, 1677; Matriti, 1697; Antv. 1700; Brux. 1701; Liege,

1702; Neuhusii, 1799; Rouen, 1823; Romæ, 1836; Romæ, 1839.

In the French account of the Miraculous Medal, published by authority of the last Archbishop of Paris in 1839, Bonaventure's *Te Deum* is given in French.

S. Bonaventura Opera, 8 vols. folio, Rom. 1588. J. C.

---

### JAMES BOSSUET,

A.D. 1627.

A French prelate, was born at Dijon. He completed his studies at the College of Navarre, and having taken his degrees in divinity, became Canon of Metz. On account of his fame as a preacher, he was invited to Paris, where, in 1669, he was made Bishop of Condom. His *Exposition de la Doctrine de l'Eglise Catholique*, was received with uncommon marks of approbation by the members of his communion, and is said to have wrought powerfully in converting Protestants. In 1686 he published the "*Histoire des Eglises Protestantes*," which was refuted by several able writers. He died at Paris in 1704, and was buried at Meaux. His works were published in 1743, in 20 vols. 4to.

---

### BRUNO, BISHOP OF SEGNI,

A.D. 1087.

For his learning and piety was made Canon of the Church of Sienna, and going to Rome, under the Pontificate of Gregory VII., he disputed against Berengarius, was made Bishop of Segni

under Paschal II., retired to Mount Cassin, but at last returned to his bishopric, and died A.D. 1123.

Brunonis Opera, cura Maur. Marchesii, et Not. fol. 2 vols. Venet. 1651.

---

### ABRAHAM BZOVIVS.

A.D. 1567.

A learned ecclesiastical writer, was born in Poland, and died at Rome, where he had a place in the Vatican in 1637. He wrote Annals of the Church, 9 vols. folio, and Lives of the Popes, 3 vols.

---

### CÆSARIUS, BISHOP OF ARLES.

A.D. 502.

From a good family in Chalons sur Saone, Cæsarius was born A.D. 470, and from early youth followed the example of his parents in exemplary piety; when young he was admitted by the Abbot Porcharius to the monastery at Leunns, ordained priest by Eonius, Bishop of Arles, raised to the independent government of a neighbouring monastery, which he held for three years, and was declared successor in the see of Arles to Eonius when he was but thirty years of age. This see he held till A.D. 542, during which time he presided at the Councils held at Agde, 506, and at Arles 524; the whole term of his episcopate was distinguished by his acts of charity, and sometimes by his personal danger; for three times he was accused of treason, and though he suffered a banishment, his innocence was made manifest: he died, full of piety and good works, A.D. 542.

This saint's works are all printed in Biblioth. Patr. vol. 11.

p. 236, and vol. 5. p. 938, and p. 998, excepting his Testament, which is omitted in that collection.

---

### CAJETAN : A CARDINAL.

A.D. 1469.

His proper name was Thomas de Vis : he was born at Cajeta, in the kingdom of Naples, and became a Dominican, of which order he was chosen general. His book of the Power of the Pope procured him first the bishopric of Cajeta, next the archbishopric of Palermo, and in 1517 the dignity of cardinal. In 1518 he was sent legate to Germany, where he exerted himself with great, but ineffectual zeal against Luther. He died in 1534. Beside the work already mentioned, he wrote Commentaries on Aristotle and Aquinas, and translated literally several books of the Scriptures into Latin, in 5 vols. folio.

---

### MELCHIOR CANUS,

A Spanish divine, was born in the diocese of Toledo. He succeeded Francis Victoria in the theological chair at Salamanca, and in 1552 was made bishop of the Canary Islands. He afterwards resigned that preferment to live at Court. He died in 1560. He wrote a treatise, *De Locis Theologicis*, which is very elegant ; also, *Prælectiones de Penitentia*. All his works were printed at Venice in 1759, 4to.

---

### BARTHOLOMEW CARRANZA.

A.D. 1504.

A Dominican, born at Miranda, in Navarre, 1504. He distinguished himself at the Council of Trent, by his zeal ; and

accompanied Philip King of Spain to England, where he was made confessor to Queen Mary. In 1557 he was appointed Archbishop of Toledo ; but in 1559 he fell under the suspicion of heresy, and was imprisoned by the Inquisition. After a rigorous confinement of many years, he was acquitted of heresy ; notwithstanding which his persecutors compelled him to make an abjuration, and afterwards confined him in a monastery for life. He died in 1576. His works are, a Summary of the Councils, 4to. ; a Treatise on the Residence of Bishops, 4to. ; a Catechism in Spanish, folio. This last was condemned by the Inquisition, and justified by the Council of Trent.

---

### GEORGE CASSANDER,

A.D. 1515.

Was born near Bruges in 1515, and died in 1566 : a learned and moderate Roman Catholic divine. He laboured all his life to effect a union between the Catholics and Protestants, but without success ; and many of his writings were condemned in the Council of Trent. All his works were printed at Paris, 1616, folio.

---

### MARCUS AURELIUS CASSIODORUS.

A.D. 560.

Aged at his death one hundred years, or nearly so. His works, among which are twelve books on the history of the Goths, and several Biblical Commentaries, were published at Rohan, in 2 vols. fol. 1679. In 1721 Maffei printed another



piece of Cassiodorus's, entitled Commentaries on the Acts, Epistles, and Revelations.

---

### ALPHONSE DE CASTRO.

A Spanish friar of the Franciscan order, who accompanied Philip II. to England, after which he returned to Flanders, and died at Brussels in 1558, just as he was appointed Archbishop of Compostella. He wrote a treatise against heresies.

---

### GEORGE CEDRENUS.

A Greek monk of the eleventh century, who wrote a history from the Creation to the year 1057. It was printed, with a Latin version, at Paris, in 1647.

---

### CELESTINE III., BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 1191.

Wrote several Epistles, seventeen of which are to be found in Concil. vol. x. p. 1768.

---

### MARTIN CHEMNITZ.

A.D. 1522.

Was a German divine; born at Bretzen, in Brandenburg, 1522. He was educated under Melancthon, after whose death he became the most esteemed divine of the Augustan Confes-

sion. He was also well versed in mathematics and astronomy. He died at Brunswick in 1586. His principal works are, *Harmonia Evangeliorum*, 4to. ; *Examen. Concilii. Tridentini* ; a Treatise against the Jesuits.

---

## CHRYSTOSTOM,

ARCHBISHOP OF CONSTANTINOPLE.

A.D. 398.

There is no Father of the Christian Church more celebrated than St. John, surnamed, from his eloquence, Chrysostom, who, unfortunately for his peace, fell upon evil days of persecution, and spent his shortened life in receiving injury and doing good : Antioch was the place of his birth ; his parents were of good condition, and Christians by profession ; his father's name was Secundus, and his mother's Anthusa. While Chrysostom was yet a child his father died ; and his mother, left a widow at the age of twenty, so strongly preserved the memory of her first vows as to contract no new engagement ; her son was at once her care and comfort. Under Libanius he studied rhetoric, and Adragaulius was his master in philosophy, and such was his progress that Libanius, on seeing an oration he had written, when eighteen years of age, in praise of the Emperors, declared that Chrysostom alone, if unchristianized, would be fit to succeed him in the Professor's chair. When twenty years old he forsook the pursuits of the bar to study more deeply the sacred Scriptures, conforming his life to their direction, and his mind uninterruptedly for three years to their comprehension, under the guidance of Meletius, in his house at Antioch ; he was then baptized, and shortly after he was

obliged to fly into solitude, in order to avoid being ordained a bishop ; here he continued till, worn out by mortifications, he was compelled to return to Antioch, where Meletius ordained him a deacon, and Flavianus, the successor in the see, about five years afterwards, ordained him priest. Such was his fame for piety and eloquence, that he was proposed to succeed Nectarius in the see of Constantinople, and his election, A.D. 398, gave universal pleasure to both clergy and people. Many errors in practice, and much neglect of discipline, had crept into the Church, these Chrysostom corrected, and set an example himself of industry, preaching several times weekly to crowded audiences ; the church overflowed while the theatre was empty, the circus was forsaken by the people thronging to the altar of God, and the whole city pressed to hear the high praises of the Lord from the mouth of his saint, as they had been accustomed to hurry with profane speed to sights of cruelty, or lascivious entertainments ; such were the results of an eloquent and deeply informed man, preaching in the spirit of his profession, drawing forth his mental stores and graces into the service of his Redeemer's cause : he blew the Gospel trumpet long, loud, and clear : Satan's empire shook, and the walls of his confidence fell flat ; a luxurious people, and but nominal Christians, not only leaned on, but took up the cross of their Saviour ; and the city of the universe became the convert of Christ's messenger,—a place whose walls were salvation, and its gates praise. But Chrysostom's pastoral care was not confined to Constantinople ; he sent missionaries to the heathen, rooted out the remains of paganism in parts of Asia, and corrected errors and disturbances introduced into the Church of Ephesus by six bishops who had bought their ordination ; these he expelled, thus restoring peace to the see. In the year 402 began the persecution that embittered the remainder of his days ; the event that served as the cause of its commencement

was as trifling as its consequences were destructive. Theophilus, Bishop of Alexandria, under the pretence of their being Origenists, had long persecuted three Egyptian monks, named the *long brethren*, who at last sought protection at Constantinople with Chrysostom, and he received them, not into his communion, but only for their bodily safety, at the same time writing to Theophilus, asking his advice on the subject ; a haughty answer was returned, and Chrysostom exhorted both sides to mutual forgiveness. The long brethren accused their bishop to the Emperor, who summoned him to answer the charges before Chrysostom : galled at being obliged to defend himself before the man whom he had hated ever since he had been compelled to consecrate him Archbishop of Constantinople, to the exclusion of his own friend Isidore, after many delays he at last appeared, accompanied with a numerous train of adherents, and several bishops of his party. His violence formed a strong contrast with the moderation of Chrysostom ; for while the latter withstood all the solicitation of the Emperor to judge a bishop out of his diocese, which was contrary to the canons, Theophilus formed a cabal against Chrysostom, was joined by the condemned six bishops\* and others ; by bribery gained over some powerful persons at court ; associated with him several of the reprov'd, and therefore discontented clergy of the city, so far prevailed on the Emperor as to obtain the calling of a Council against Chrysostom, all the members of which were of his own province, condemned him, procured a sentence of banishment to be pronounced on him, and in that same day Theophilus had him seized and carried off to a small town in Bithynia, to which by his sentence he was banished. The people no sooner heard of their bishop's departure, than the city resounded with tumult and lamentation ; and so alarmed was the Empress Eudoxia at the probable consequences of the existing ferment, that, though she had been

assiduous in procuring Chrysostom's banishment, yet she herself solicited Arcadius for his recall. The return of their beloved pastor restored quiet and delight to the city and the people ; and Theophilus, seeing the frustration of all his plans of vengeance, fled to his own diocese of Alexandria. A short time destroyed the calm ; for Eudoxia having set up her image near the church, and dedicated it with games and shows, to the contempt of religion, Chrysostom again lifted up his voice against the abomination ; persecution revived ; a Council of his foes was summoned — he was condemned on an Arian canon — deposed from his see, and notwithstanding the people's exertions in his favour, he was again adjudged to banishment ; to avoid bloodshed, he gave himself up to the Emperor's officers, and bidding farewell to his associated bishops, he was carried away to Circusus, the place of his exile. Deserted by the Eastern patriarchs, his only hope of justice was from the Western Church, and his cause was strongly but unsuccessfully taken up by Innocent, Bishop of Rome ; indeed, so increasingly numerous were his friends, and their veneration for him was so great, that his foes could not yet let him rest, but procured his further removal to Pitgus, a town on the Black Sea. The hardships he suffered, united to the fatigue of the journey, threw him into a fever, of which he died in a few hours : he was buried in the Church of St. Basilicus. Thus perished, in the sixtieth year of his age, the brightest ornament of the Christian Church, destroyed by ecclesiastical jealousy and female revenge. The works of St. Chrysostom are very numerous, consisting of Commentaries on Scripture, Homilies, Discourses on the Priesthood, Controversial Writings, Epistles, Orations, &c.

---

## JOHN CLAUDE.

A.D. 1619.

A French minister : was born at Suavetat, in the province of Angenois, 1619. He studied first under his father, and next at Montauban. When ordained he became pastor of a Reformed congregation at Nismes ; but for some offence given to the Court, he was suspended, which induced him to go to Paris ; and after staying there to no purpose for some time, he went to Montauban, where he became minister, at the desire of the people. It was during this journey that he wrote his treatise on the Eucharist, at the desire of Madame de Turenne, with a view of confirming her husband in the Protestant faith. This book produced the most famous dispute ever carried on between Protestants and Catholics. Arnauld answered Claude, and Nouet, the Jesuit, engaged also in the controversy, which was carried on with uncommon vigour on all sides. In the meantime the Court interfered, and Claude was again suspended. He now became the head of the Reformed Church at Charonton, where he rendered eminent service to his communion, till the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, when he was the first person sent into exile. He then settled at the Hague, where he preached till his death in 1687.

---

CLAUDIUS.

A.D. 820.

Bishop of Turin, scholar of Fælix, bishop of Urgel, and a native of Spain, was a strong opponent of image-worship, ordered all images out of all the churches under his control, and would

not allow of even the cross, since *it*, as well as *they*, had been an occasion of superstition. Theodemir, a Benedictine abbot, blamed his conduct, which Claudius defended, and sent him a letter, proving that what he had done was right, and according to the feelings of ancient times. A Chronicle published by Labbé, Biblioth. Nov. Scrip. vol. 1. p. 309. Commentary on Galatians, Biblioth. Patr. vol. 1. p. 798. All his other writings are in MS. in different libraries. Vid. Cave. in vol.

---

### CLINGIUS.

The author of Theological Commonplaces : Paris, 1567.

---

### GASPAR CONTARENI,

A cardinal, was born at Venice ; the senate of which Republic employed him in several embassies. He was made Cardinal in 1535, and in 1541 appointed Legate to the Council of Trent. He died in 1542. He wrote *De Immortalitate Animæ : De septem Ecclesiæ Sacramentis : De optimi antistitis officio Confutatio Lutheri.*

---

### PETER FRANCIS COURAYÈR.

A Roman Catholic divine ; born at Vernon, in Normandy, in 1681. He became a canon regular and librarian of the Abbey of St. Genevieve, but fell under ecclesiastical censure for writing a Defence of the Validity of the Episcopal Succession in the Church of England. This work appeared in 1723, in 2 vols. 8vo. and occasioned a warm controversy between the author and Fathers Le Quein and Hardouin. The University

of Oxford conferred on Courayer the degree of Doctor of Laws, but in his own country his book was suppressed ; and to avoid severer measures which were about to be pursued, he came to England in 1721, and remained here till his death in 1776. He was buried in the cloisters of Westminster Abbey. Besides the above work, which was translated into English, he published, in 2 vols. folio, a French translation of Father Paul's "History of the Council of Trent," and also another of "Sleidan's History of the Reformation." Though he joined in communion with the Church of England, he did not separate from that in which he had been bred, but went occasionally to mass. His creed appears to have been very unsettled, if we are to judge of it from two posthumous pieces of his, published by Dr. Bell, entitled "*Declarations de mes dernieres sentimens sur les differens dogmes, de la religion ;*" and the other, "*Traite ou l'on expose ce qui l'ecriture nous apprend de la Divinité de Jesus Christ.*"

---

## CYRIL, BISHOP OF ALEXANDRIA.

A.D. 412.

There are comparatively few particulars of the life of St. Cyril : he was nephew of Theophilus, to whose see of Alexandria he succeeded three days after it was vacant, and seemed not only occupant of his place, but inheritor of his spirit. He signalized his accession to the see by persecuting the Novatians, and plundering and oppressing the Jews ; at the head of the rabble he carried terror and destruction among them, and set at nought the authority of Orestes, the governor of the city, who at one time narrowly escaped being slain ; for five hundred monks from Nitria, rushing out of their holy retirement, beset, wounded, and would have murdered him, had not his



guards and the people prevented it: the monk Ammonius, who had wounded the Governor, was taken up and examined on the rack, on which he died; this intentional murderer St. Cyril honoured as a martyr, and pronounced his eulogium. But it was not enough for St. Cyril's adherents to outrage law, and oppose government, therefore they resolved to attack science; headed by a Reader, named Peter, they went to the school of the celebrated Hypatia, who at that time was president of the Alexandrian school, dragged her forth, tore her limb from limb, and burned her. St. Cyril is accused of being the actual instigator of this barbarous act, but perhaps without sufficient foundation; it might have been supposed, that as he encouraged more than one disgraceful and riotous act, he also authorized others of the like sort. The most important event in the life of this bishop is his opposition to Nestorius, Bishop of Constantinople, who had asserted, in his sermons, that "Mother of God" was not a title which should be given to the Virgin Mary, since she was only the mother of the human nature in Christ Jesus, and to Him the term Son was solely applicable, when his humanity was spoken of. St. Cyril defended the propriety of the name, and this difference of opinion begot much ill will between them; adherents clung to both antagonists, charges of erroneous doctrine were made, and the dispute at last became of so much importance, that a Council was obliged to be assembled at Ephesus. St. Cyril, though a party concerned, presided; after some difficulties and opposition Nestorius was of course condemned, and the Bishop of Alexandria, supported by Pope Cœlestin, carried all his own way. After this partial, unjust, and party Council of Ephesus, there is nothing remarkable in St. Cyril's life: he died at Alexandria, A.D. 444, having ruled that Church upwards of thirty-one years. The history of none, perhaps, among the Christian Fathers, is more disgraceful to the Christian ecclesi-

astical character than that of St. Cyril, a man immoderately ambitious, naturally violent and headstrong, a breeder of disturbances, haughty and imperious, hesitating little about the means of securing his ends, and as unfit for a bishop as a violent, bigoted, unskilful theologian could possibly be.

---

### CYRIL, BISHOP OF JERUSALEM.

A.D. 348.

The Benedictine editors of this author's works compute that he was born in the year 315, ordained Presbyter in 344 or 345, and Bishop in 350 or 351.

In 357 he was accused by Acacius, Bishop of Cæsarea, of having disposed of the ornaments and sacred utensils of the church, in consequence of which he was deposed. That he did sell those sacred vessels is not denied, but he did it to support the poor in a time of famine. In 359 he was re-established in his see by the Council of Seleuci; but the following year he was again deposed by the intrigues of Acacius, in a Council held at Constantinople. *S. Cyrilli Hierosolymorum Archiepiscopi Opera omnia, quæ supersunt, a Thoma Milles, Gr. et Lat. fol. Oxon. 1703.* An excellent edition.

---

### JOHN DAILLE,

A French Protestant Divine, was born at Chatelleraut in 1594, and educated at Poitiers and Saumur. In 1612 he was appointed tutor to the grandsons of M. du Plessis du Mornay, and travelled with them to Italy. In 1625 he was chosen Minister of the Church of Saumur, but the year following he

removed to Paris. In 1631 appeared his book on the use of the Fathers, which was attacked by many writers ; in 1633 he published an Apology for the Reformed Churches, which also excited considerable controversy. Daille afterwards engaged in the disputes concerning universal grace, and thereby gave offence to the rigid Calvinists. His other works are numerous. He died at Paris in 1670.

---

### PETER DAMIAN,

A.D. 1057.

This great Reformer in the Latin Church was descended from a noble family in Ravenna, where he was born ; he excelled as much in piety as he did in temporal learning. After completing his studies he entered the monastery of the Holy Cross at Avellan in Umbria, and of this place in a short time he became Abbot, improving its state, and founding other similar institutions. Pope Stephen IX. created him Cardinal Bishop of Ostia, and he held also the bishopric of Engubio. By Nicholas II. he was deputed to reform the Church at Milan, where simony and matrimony among the clergy were the crying sins. After much opposition he succeeded in his task of establishing the papal rule and discipline over the refractory and independent Church at Milan. In A.D. 1061, he resigned all his preferments, being unable to live with such a dissolute and unholy crew as the clergy of those parts and time were. However, he was not long allowed to live in retirement, for Alexander II. employed him to compose the difference between the Bishop of Mascon and the monastery of Clunes, to the privileges of which he obliged the bishop to assent. Florence also experienced his healing hand in his destroying the feuds between the bishop and the clergy, and the citizens. In the year

1068 he was sent as Legate to prevent the Emperor Henry from being divorced from his wife Bertha. His last public employment was in A.D. 1072, when he was commissioned to dissolve the excommunication under which his natal city Ravenna had lain for several years. He died of a fever at Fayence, aged 66 years.

P. Damiani. Opera, cura Constant. Cajetan. fol. 3 vols. Romæ, 1606.

————— Lugd. fol. 3 vols. in 4, printed at Paris, 1663.  
This is the perfect and best edition.

---

### JOHN DAMASCENUS,

A.D. 730.

Called Chrysorrhœas, because of his flow of eloquence, was a native of Damascus, where he was brought up under the care of Cosmas the monk, who imbued him with his own skill in and love of learning. On the death of his father he was made secretary to the Saracen Prince of the city, who took him into particular confidence, and he is still well known among the Arabian writers, under the name of Mausur. By his advocacy of image-worship, and by his writing much and widely on the subject, he increased the hostility of the Emperor Leo Isauricus, who to ruin him with his employer, caused a letter to be forged in John's name, offering to betray the city; this falling into the Governor's hands, without investigation, he inflicted summary punishment, and ordered John's hand to be cut off, but he was soon convinced of his injustice, and wished to retain him still in his service. This however John refused, and retired to the monastery of St. Sabas, in which he spent the remainder of his life. He died about the year 750, full of

fame for his learning, and veneration for his piety. There are miracles recorded about him which are so evidently absurd and so clearly the consequence of his being a defender of the Iconoduli that it would be useless to repeat them.

**J. Damasceni** Op. fol. Jac. Billii. Paris. 1619.

———— 2 vols. fol. Mich. Lequein, Paris. 1712.

---

### DAMASUS, BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 366.

Damasus was a Spaniard by birth ; but coming to Rome, he became successively, Lector, Deacon, and Presbyter of the Church of St. Lawrence. When Liberius, Bishop of Rome died, who had been driven into exile by the Arian Emperor, Constantius Damasus was elected in his stead, after a severe struggle with the Presbyter Ursinus or Ursicinus, who also became a candidate for that honour. On this occasion several most scandalous disturbances took place between the adherents of both parties, so that according to Ammianus Marcellinus, a heathen historian, 137 persons were killed in one of the churches in one day ! This account is also confirmed by St. Jerome in his Chronicle, and also by Socrates (Hist. Eccl. l. iv. c. 29.) The place in Ammianus Marcellinus is book xxvii. c. 3. Edit. Bipont. vol. 2. p. 106, 107. The party of Damasus having prevailed, he was settled securely in the Episcopal chair, in which he continued for eighteen years, and died in 384.

**S. Damasi Opera a Sacrazanio**, 4to. Rom. 1638, and 8vo. Par. 1672.

---

### NICHOLAS DE CUSA.

A Cardinal so named, from the place where he was born in

1401. He rose from a very low origin to high ecclesiastical preferments, till in 1448 he was made Cardinal, and in 1481 he was sent as Legate into Germany, to preach the crusade, in which he had no success, but he was better employed in reforming monasteries, and restoring church discipline; he was afterwards made Governor of Rome; he died 1464. His works which are valuable, were published at Basle, 1565, in 3 vols. folio.

---

### DIONYSIUS EXIGUUS.

A.D. 533.

Though a Scythian monk, Dionysius Exiguus was renowned for his skill in Greek as well as in Latin; he was the friend and fellow student of Cassiodorus, and became an Abbot at Rome. He was a staunch upholder of the authority of the Roman see, and is suspected not to have been guiltless of forgery in its support; he first published, and very possibly *wrote* the Canons of the Council of Sardica, and collected the Papal Decretals from Siricius to Anastasius II., and perhaps was not very scrupulous in *framing* decrees for cases he found unprovided with them. See Geddes's Tracts, vol. ii. p. 419. It was Dionysius who introduced in his *Cyclus Paschalis* the present Christian æra: his works consist of—

A collection of Ecclesiastical Canons.

A collection of Papal Decrees.

Translations—of a Synodical Letter of St. Cyril, and of the Council of Alexandria against Nestorius,—of a Paschal Letter of Proterius to Leo; with two Paschal Epistles of his own to Petronius and Boniface,—of a Life of St. Pachomius, published among the Lives of the Fathers, by Herib. Rosveyd. fol. Antwerp. 1615,—of Gregory Nyssen's For-

mation of Man, with a prefatory epistle of his own to Eugyppius, published by Mabillon, *Analect.* vol. ii. p. 1.—of the History of the finding of John Baptist's Head, written in Greek by the Abbot Marcellus, published by Du Fresne, 4to. Paris, 1655.

The Paschal Cycle.

---

## DIONYSIUS,

FALSELY CALLED THE AREOPAGITE.

A.D. 499.

From many, not merely suspicious circumstances, but evident proofs, we may be sure that the works which pass under the name of Dionysius, St. Paul's disciple, were not written by him, since the following circumstances could hardly have belonged to the works of the Athenian judge, St. Paul's convert; they were unknown for the four first centuries at least, for otherwise they would have been mentioned by Jerome and others in their Ecclesiastical Catalogues, which they are not; they were first quoted by the Severean heretics, in defence of their cause,—an objectionable mode of *first* appearing—their subjects are widely different from those which occupied the attention of primitive writers, and the style and platonic method of arguing is not such as those early writers would have used; from internal evidence, also it is clear these works must be the production of a writer who lived after the promulgation of several heresies concerning the Trinity, and in many instances out of his own mouth, his plea for antiquity may be set aside. Who was the real author of the following works which have been printed under the name of the Areopagite

is unknown, and the conjectures which have been made have not been very solidly founded or powerfully supported.

Concerning the Cœlestial Hierarchy.

Of Divine names.

Of Mystic Theology.

Epistles.

Concerning the Ecclesiastical Hierarchy.

Dyonisii Oper. Gr. Basil. 1539.

——— cum Scholiis, F. Daley, Paris, 8vo. 1569.

——— Gr. et Lat. fol. 2 vols. Antwerp, 1634.

---

### JOHN DUNS SCOTUS,

Was a native of Northumberland, he studied at Merton College, Oxford, where in 1301, he was a Professor of Divinity, but soon afterwards he went to Paris and became head of the school in that University ; he died at Cologne in 1308. Duns opposed Aquinas on the subject of Grace, and thus created a new sect called Scotists ; he also first broached the Immaculate Conception of the Virgin Mary ; according to the custom of the times he was called the Subtile Doctor ; his works make 12 vols. fol.

---

### LEWIS ELLUS DUPIN,

Doctor of the Sorbonne, was born at Paris in 1657, and died there in 1719, he was Professor of Divinity in the Royal College, but lost the place for his moderation in the Jansenist controversy, he also incurred censure by the candour which he displayed in his Library of Ecclesiastical Writers, published in



47 vols. 8vo., and at Amsterdam in 19 vols. 4to. ; there is an English translation in 8 vols. folio. Doct. Dupin held a correspondence with Archbishop Wake, respecting a union between the English and Gallican Churches. He was also consulted by Peter the Great, on a junction of the Greek and Latin communions ; he wrote a great number of other works, of which three have been translated. 1. The Universal Library of Historians, 2 vols. 8vo. 2. An Abridgment of the History of the Church, 4 vols. 12mo. 3. A Method of Studying Divinity, 8vo.

---

### WILLIAM DURAND,

A Lawyer and Ecclesiastic of the 13th century, was born at Purmoisson in Provence, he became a Professor at Modena till Grègory X. made him his chaplain and bishop of Mende ; he died at Rome in 1296, his works are, 1. Speculum Juris, fol. Rationale divinatorum officiorum, fol. 3. Repertorium Juris. fol.

---

### DURANDUS, AN ABBOT,

A.D. 1070

In Normandy wrote a Tract on the Body and Blood of Christ, against Berengarius, published by D'Achery, in an appendix to Lanfranc's Works.

---

### ANDREW DUVAL,

A Doctor of the Sorbonne, was born at Pontoise in 1564, he

was Superior-General of the Carmelites, and Dean of the Faculty of Theology at Paris ; he died 1638. His works are : 1. A System of Divinity ; 2. De Suprema Romani Pontificis in Ecclesiam Potestate, 4to. ; 3. A Commentary of the Summa of Thomas Aquinas, 2 vols. fol. ; 4. Vie de la Sœuv. Marie de l'Incarnation, 8vo.

---

### ENNODIUS :

MAG. FÆL. BISHOP OF PAVIA.

A.D. 511.

This prelate was of Gaulish extraction, of an illustrious family, and was born in Italy, A.D. 473. By the early death of his parents Ennodius was reduced to a low estate, but a relation undertook the charge of his education, in which he made very great progress ; at sixteen this relation died, and left him again in want, from which his marriage to a wealthy lady at once raised him. He continued in the use and the enjoyment of his riches for some time, till his conscience smote him, when he resolved, with his wife's consent, to embrace a religious life, and she followed his example. His talents were soon called into requisition, and his reward quickly followed ; for panegyriizing Theodoric and defending the Council which defended Pope Symmachus he was created Bishop of Pavia : in the years 515 and 517 he made journeys to Constantinople, for the purpose of obtaining the reunion of that Church with the Latin one ; but not succeeding he returned to Pavia, where he died in A.D. 521. His writings are numerous, and many of them totally unconnected with ecclesiastical matters.

Eunodii Op. penè omn. in Orthodoxo, Gr. Basil. 1569.

————— ex recen. A. Schotti. 8vo. Tornaci. 1610.

————— cum Not. J. Sirmondi. 8vo. Paris. 1611.

## EPHRÆM SYRUS.

A.D. 370.

There is very little information, either certain or vague, respecting this Father; for a long time his works were not much known, and when brought at length into public notice by Vossius, they appeared under such suspicious circumstances as to occasion considerable doubts in many of their general authenticity; but these doubts have for the most part now passed away since the admirable edition of his works by Dr. J. Asseman.

## EPIPHANIUS.

A.D. 368.

Epiphanius was born in the territory of Eleutheropolis, in Palestine, probably about the year 310. He was devoted to literary pursuits and pious studies from his youth, and improved his time and talents so well that he acquired a perfect knowledge of the Hebrew, Egyptian, Syriac, and Greek languages, and made considerable progress in Latin. When very young he embraced the monastic life, and passed several years in the desert in Egypt. In 367 or 368 he was chosen Bishop of Constantia or Salamis, the metropolis of the island of Cyprus, in which office he continued for thirty-six years. He lived to a very great age, and continued writing nearly till

the time of his death, which happened in 403. He was in great repute among the most eminent men of his time for his deep piety, unaffected simplicity of manners, and religious zeal; but he was too credulous, and took a very culpable part in the persecution raised against John Bishop of Jerusalem, commonly called St. Chrysostom. S. Epiphani Opera, Gr. et Lat. a Dion. Petavio, fol. Par. 1622. 2 vols.

---

### JOHN ERIGENA AND SCOTUS.

A.D. 379.

It is contested whether this author was a Welshman, a Scotchman, or an Irishman. He went over into France, and became a great favourite with Charles the Bald; he entered warmly into the dispute against Gotteschalchus, and, after the death of Charles, returned to England, which was then ruled by Alfred the Great, who made him one of the heads in his University of Oxford, whence, after three years' residence, he was driven away by its intestine divisions, and he, therefore, opened his school of learning in the monastery of Malmsbury, where, in A.D. 886, he died. Till it was discovered that his works would not support the still increasing errors of the Romish Church, Scotus was in the list of the Roman saints; but then it was found convenient to strike out his name. Translations of the Scholia on Gregory Nazianzen, fol. Oxon. 1681, and of the work of Dionysius the Areopagite. Colon. 1536. On Predestination, written against Gotteschalchus, Manguin, di Grat. vol. 1. p. 103.

---

**ANTHONY ESCOBAR.**

A Spanish Jesuit, who died in 1669 ; he was famous as a casuist, and on that account his name often occurs in Pascal's Provincial Letters. His works are, 1. Moral Theology, 7 vols. fol. 2. Commentaries, 9 vols.

Another Spanish Jesuit, named Bartholomew Escobar, who was a native of Seville, went to Lima, when he died in 1624. He wrote, 1. Conciones Quadragesimates, fol. 2. De festis Domini. 3. Sermones de Historiis. de Sac. Scripturæ.

---

**ZEGAR BERNARD VAN ESPEN,**

A canonist, was born in 1646, at Louvain, where he took his degree of Doctor of Laws, and became Professor in that faculty. He suffered so much persecution for opposing the Bull of Unigenitus, that he removed to Amersfort, where he died in 1728 ; his works on the Canon Law were printed in Paris, in 4 vols. fol. 1753.

---

**CLAUDE D'ESPENCE,**

Doctor of the Sorbonne, was born at Chalons sur Maine, 1511. He accompanied Cardinal Lorraine to Rome, and distinguished himself so well at the Council of Trent that the Pope would have made him a Cardinal, but he declined the honour. On his return to France he assisted at the conference of Poissy, where he took part with the Calvinists. He died at Paris in 1571. His theological works were printed at Paris in 1619.

## WILLIAM ESTIUS,

A Roman Catholic divine, was born at Gorcum, in Holland, in 1542 ; he became Professor of Theology, and afterwards Chancellor of the University of Douay, where he died in 1613. His works are *Martyrium Edmundi Campiani*, 8vo. *Historia Martyrium Gorcomensium*, 8vo. *Orationes Theologicæ Commentarii in quatuor lib. Sententiarum*, 4 vols. folio. *Annotationes in præcipua difficiliora S. Scripturæ loca*, folio. *In omnes B. Pauli et aliorum Apostolorum epistolas comment.* 2 vols. folio.

---

## EUNOMIUS, BISHOP OF CYZICUM.

A.D. 360.

Eunomius was a native of Cappadocia, a disciple of Actius, and one of the chiefs of the Arian heresy. He is accused also of being an Antinomian. He was thrice banished : first, by Constantius ; secondly, by Valens ; and, thirdly, by Theodosius. Most of his works are lost.

---

## EUSEBIUS, BISHOP OF CÆSAREA

A.D. 320.

Eusebius was born in Cæsarea, about A.D. 270 ; but of his parents, education, and the circumstances of his conversion nothing is known. Probably he was brought up in the Christian religion. He is thought to have been ordained Presbyter by Agapius, Bishop of Cæsarea, and to have been his successor in that see, though Basnage thinks that Agri-

colaus preceded Eusebius after the death of Agapius. As it is certain he was Bishop of Cæsarea in 320, I have placed him under that year. He died in 339 or 340. Through affection to his friend Pamphilius, mentioned already, he assumed his name; and was ever after termed Eusebius Pamphilius.

Eusebii Preparatio Evangelica, Gr. et Lat. fol. Par. R. Steph. 1545.

——— Demonstratio Evangelica, a R. Steph. Gr. et Lat. fol. Par. 1545.

---

### EUTHYMIUS ZIGABENUS.

A.D. 1116.

A Constantinopolitan monk: wrote—

The Panoply of the Orthodox against Heresy, Biblioth. Patr. Gr. et Lat. vol. 11. p. 292.

The Triumph over Heresy, Tollii, Itin. Ital. p. 106.

Commentaries on the Psalms and the Canticles. The preface to this work was edited by P. Saul, 8vo. Paris, 1543. 8vo. Ludg. 1573.

Commentaries on the Four Gospels, Paris, 1560.

On the Catholic Epistles, preserved in Biblioth. Sambuci, and on St. Paul's Epistles in MS. at Rome. These commentaries are the productions of a man possessed of much information as well as much natural talent.

---

### EVAGRIUS.

A.D. 379.

In order to distinguish the Evagrius of whom we now speak from others of the same name, he received the surname of

Ponticus. He was made Reader to the Church of Cæsarea, by St. Basil, and ordained by Gregory Nazianzen, who carried him to Constantinople, which he speedily quitted, and becoming attached to a solitary life he departed for Egypt, then much celebrated for its monastic establishments, took up his abode at Nitria, and commenced a zealous disciple of Macarius, and an upholder of the tenets of Origen.

---

### ST. FRANCIS OF ASSISI.

A. D. 1210.

The founder of a famous order of Friars, was born at Assisi, in 1182. His youth was irregular, but afterwards he led a very austere life, and gathered followers, to whom he imparted a rule which was confirmed by the Pope in 1210. After this Francis went to Palestine, and had an interview with the Sultan, whom he exhorted to embrace Christianity. The Turk treated him civilly, and sent him back to his own country, where he died in 1226. He was canonized in 1230.

---

### ST. FULGENTIUS, BISHOP OF RUSPA.

A. D. 507.

At the city of Zelepta, in the province of Byzacena, in Africa, lived Claudius and Marriana, the parents of Fulgentius, who was born in the above city, A. D. 468. By the death of his father the care of his education fell on his mother, who had him early instructed in the Greek tongue, in which he became very proficient, and so great was his fame for talent, that he was soon made Procurator of his native place; but disgusted with



its cares and difficulties he threw up his office, and resolved to commence a secluded religious life; he became successively the inhabitant of three monasteries, whence Arian persecution and Moorish incursions drove him: he then designed to visit the Egyptian monks, but was dissuaded by Eulalius, Bishop of Syracuse, where Fulgentius for a time stayed; till, passing through Rome, he finally settled in his own country in a monastery of his own founding. Contrary to his will he was ordained Bishop of Ruspa, A.D. 504. At this time Thrasimond, an Arian prince, was king of the country, and by the advice of his clergy he banished all the orthodox bishops to the island of Sardinia, and Fulgentius among the number, who was particularly obnoxious because of his successful zeal in converting both high and low from their errors, A.D. 523. They were all recalled by Hilderic, son of Thrasimond. Fulgentius henceforward enjoyed the quiet possession of his see, presiding at several African Synods, till A.D. 533, when he died full of honour, and renowned for piety, learning, and every Christian virtue. This author abounds in repetition of thoughts in altered language; his style is pleasing but rather tedious, and his creed is in conformity with St. Augustine's; this is said to be the character of this saint's works.

D. Fulgentii Opera, Mogunt. 1515.

———— a J. Ulimmerio, cum J. Molani Proleg. Antwerp. 1574.

———— a J. Sirmondo. Paris. 1612.

———— Opera, a J. Raymundo una cum S. Leon. Op.

———— Paris. 4to. 1684. sin. nom. edit.

---

## GELASIUS.

FLOURISHED A.D. 476.

Author of a History of the Council of Nice.

## GELASIUS I., POPE.

A.D. 492.

Author of a work against Pelagius.

## GELASIUS, BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 495.

This renowned head of the Romish Church was a native of Africa, and son of Valerius; he was a strenuous advocate for the rights of the Romish see, and a persevering persecutor of the Pelagians and Eutychians. His works are :—

Letters.

Fragments of ten Epistles concerning the force of an Anathema.

Against the Senator Andromachus and other Romans.

Against Pelagianism.

On the two natures in Christ, against Eutyches and Nestorius.

Gelasii Opusc. ; in Concil. vol. iv. p. 1157.

——— Liber de Daub. in Christ Naturis, exstat. in Antidot. advers. Hæres, fol. Basil. 1528.

——— cum aliis Vet. Script. de Person. Christ, fol. Tigur. 1571.

——— in Biblioth. Patr. fol. vol. iv. p. 415, Paris. 1624.

## GILBERT GENEBRARD,

A Benedictine, was born at Riorni, in Auvergne, 1537. He studied at Paris, where he became Professor of Hebrew ; but being twice disappointed of a bishopric he went in disgust to his priory at Semul, in Burgundy, where he wrote " works against the right of the Regale ;" a Sacred Chronology ; a Commentary on the Psalms ; a Translation of Josephus. He died 1597.

---

## JOHN GERSON,

An eminent divine, born at Gerson, in Champagne, in 1363 ; educated at Paris, of which church he became Chancellor and Canon. He distinguished himself at the Council of Constance, the authority of which over the Pope he strenuously defended. He died 1429 His works were published by Dupin, in 5 vols. folio, 1706.

---

## GILBERT, THE FRANCISCAN,

A.D. 1270,

Theological Professor at Paris, wrote on the office of a Bishop and of the ceremonies of the Church. *Biblioth. Patr.* A Life of St. Eleutherius ap. *Bolland.* Sermons, 8vo. Paris. 1518 ; and a Journey of St. Louis' first Expedition to the Holy Land ; yet in MS. in Belgic. *Biblioth.*

---

## GILDAS,

A.D. 581,

Surnamed the Wise, the first British historian, was born in the year 529, became scholar to Istutus, Abbot of Morgan, and was made afterwards himself Abbot of Bangor. The time of his death is uncertain. He wrote two works that are come down to us :—A Lamentation for the evils of England and its people. This is a history of the past and then state of the country and its inhabitants ; but it recounts only their misfortunes and evils, giving a melancholy picture of the corruption of manners and the abominations and oppressions of both high and low. A reproach on the clergy.

Epistola de Excid. Brit. et Castigat. Ordin. Eccles. int. Script. Brit. min. fol. Heidleb. 1587.

——— Polydor. Virgil. 8vo. Lond. 1525, et Basil. 8vo. 1541.

Epist. de Excid. Brit. et Cast. Ord. Ecc. in Biblioth. Patr. fol. vol. 5. Paris, 1624. pp. 390.

The Epistle of Gildas, translated by Thomas Habington, 8vo. Lond. 1638.

————— 12mo. London.

## GOTTESCHALCUS.

A.D. 840.

About this period the Church was sadly harassed by the question of the “Decrees,” and the extent of the salvation bought by Christ ; and the first, as well as the most strenuous supporter of the doctrine of predestination and a limited salvation, was Gotteschalcus, a monk of Orbez, in the diocese of

Soissons, a man of a bitter spirit, but of an ingenious head ; he raised the spirit of doctrinal contention on strifes of words, and set at variance those who would all have remained at peace had not he thrown among them the apple of discord ; hence arose attacks and defences productive of still increasing mischief, and laying the foundation of unchristian and endless disputes. Gotteschalculus received cruel usage from his adversaries, for he was condemned in a Council, deprived of his ecclesiastical office, scourged for his errors, and finally imprisoned ! What will not bigotry induce men to commit ?

Confessions, two in number, published by Archbishop Usher, 4to. Dublin, 1631.

An Epistle to Ratramnus, Lud. Cellot. Hist. Gotteschalcul. p. 415.

On Predestination, fragments of which are preserved by Hincmar, as Bishop.

---

## GRATIAN,

A.D. 1145,

A Benedictine monk ; collected Decrees of the Popes, and arranged and classified them ; the work was cleared of defects and restored by authority of Gregory XIII.

---

## GREGORY, BISHOP OF NYSSA.

A.D. 371.

St. Gregory of Nyssa, was younger brother to Basil the Great, and was born about the year 331 ; he devoted himself to the study of rhetoric ; and far from forsaking the world,

like his brothers, he married his wife, Theosebia, some time before his entering into holy orders, which he at last took, and was ordained Bishop about A.D. 371. He was not long undisturbed in his see, but expelled under the Emperor Valens with others, and compelled to live in exile, but Gratian restored him A.D. 378; the joy of which event was soon overcast by the death of Basil, to whom he paid the last sad duties of affection.

Gregorii Nysseni Opera integra, cum. not. Johan Zeunclavii. Johan. Gulonii, Front. Duœi, 3 vols. folio. Paris. 1638. Ægid. Morell.

---

### GREGORY OF CÆSAREA,

A.D. 910,

Composed the life of St. Gregory of Nazianzen, taking his own works and account of himself as the groundwork, prefixed to Gregory's works. Also an Historical Oration on the Fathers of the Nicene Council. Published by Combefis, Auct. Nov. vol. ii. p. 547.

---

### GREGORY VII. BISHOP OF ROME,

A.D. 1073,

Formerly named Hildebrand, was born of mean parents in Soana. He spent his early years in Rome, under Laurence, Archbishop of Amalphi, as tutor, and was in great favour with Leo IX. and Gregory VI., on whose death he retired to the monastery of Cluny, whence he was carried again to Rome by Bruno, on his being raised to the Roman see; he

soon acquired such wealth, influence and power, that he disposed almost as he pleased of the papacy during the government of several of his predecessors, till at last, on the death of Alexander, he exerted his power on his own behalf, and got himself hastily elected, and the Emperor finding it vain to dispute it, confirmed the appointment, and Hildebrand, Archdeacon of Rome, assumed the name of Gregory VII. ; no sooner was he seated on St. Peter's chair than he gave the rein to his ambition, which could endure no equal, and which must bring into confessed obedience all the powers of the earth ; the distracted state of Europe was favourable to his claims, and he disposed of kingdoms according to his pleasure, making potentates bow down to him. His chief foe was the Emperor Henry, who had alienated many of his lords from him by compelling them to do their duty to him as well as to their respective people, and thus internal commotion strengthened Gregory's opposition. But it was not alone Henry whom he wished to reduce to a state of vassalage, since he had designs and claims upon every state of Europe as well as on those who were as yet happy in their ignorance of Catholicism. During the whole of his pontificate he was perpetually in the midst of civil or religious broils, and the two questions of simony and celibacy of the clergy occasioned him much disturbance. He died A.D. 1085. He wrote a Commentary on St. Matthew, still in MS. in the Archiepiscopal Library at Lambeth ; but his chief works are ten Books of Letters, filled with the transactions of those times, and tending little to spiritual profit. Concil. vol. x. p. 6.

---

## GREGORY IX. BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 1227.

During nearly all of his pontificate Gregory was at open war with the Emperor Frederic, whom he excommunicated four several times and wished to betray him into the hands of the Saracens; he died of a broken heart, A.D. 1241. He wrote many epistles and decrees: cum Not. J. Parnelli. Antwerp. 1572.

---

## JAMES GRETSER,

A German Jesuit, was born at Masedorf in 1561. He became a Professor at Ingoldstadt, where he died in 1635. This learned man spent his whole life in writing against the Protestant religion, and his works make no less than 17 vols.

---

## JOHN HARDOUIN,

A famous Jesuit, born at Quimper, in Bretagne, 1647. He published a work in 1684, entitled "*Numi Antiqui Populorum et Urbium Illustrati*," and the same year, in conjunction with notes, folio. In 1685 Father Hardouin printed, for the use of the Dauphin, *Plinii Historiæ Naturalis*, 5 vols. 4to. In 1693 came out his *Chronologiæ ex Numis Antiquis Restitutæ Pro- lusio de Nummis Herodiadum*, 2 vols. 4to. in which he unfolded his hypothesis, that the greater part of the writings ascribed to Homer, Plato, Aristotle, Plutarch, &c. are forgeries of monks in the thirteenth century. He excepts only the works of Cicero, Pliny's Natural History, Virgil's Georgics, and



Horace's Satires and Epistles. He also makes the Æneas in Virgil to be Jesus Christ, and the Lalage of Horace the Christian religion. This work was suppressed by authority. In 1700 there was published in Amsterdam a folio vol. entitled *Johannis Hardouini. Opera Selecta*. He was also employed in preparing a new edition of the Councils, in 12 vols. fol. 1705. He died at Paris, September 3, 1729. After his death a folio vol. of his *Opuscula* was printed.

---

### HAYMO, OR AIMO.

A.D. 841.

After studying under Alcuin, together with Rabanus Maurus, Haymo was made Abbot of Hersfield, and afterwards raised to be Bishop of Halberstadt. He died A.D. 853.

Commentaries on the Psalms. Friburg. 1533; on Isaiah, Colon. 8vo. 1531; on St. Paul's Epistles, Rom. 1598; on the Apocalypse in seven books, Colon. 1531. All these Commentaries consist of extracts from the preceding Fathers.

Homilies on the Gospels. Antwerp. 1559.

An abridgment of Ecclesiastical History, printed with Sulpitius Severus. Colon. 1531.

On the Love of the Heavenly Country, in three books. Paris, 1531.

· On the Body and Blood of Christ; a fragment in which he speaks fully and boldly of a real change into the real body and blood. D'Archery, vol. i. p. 42.

---

## HENRY OF LUSA,

A.D. 1262,

Cardinal Bishop of Ostia, was the most celebrated canonist of his time. He wrote a work called the Golden Summary of Law: cura Quarini, fol. Ludg. 1588, an Exposition of the Six Books of the Decretals. Venet. 1581.

---

## HILARY, BISHOP OF POICTIERS.

A.D. 354.

Hilary was born at Poitiers, in Aquitain, but whether of Gentile or Christian parents is uncertain. He applied himself early to reading and study, and it is said, read the Jewish and Christian Scriptures for his instruction, as well as the writings of the heathen philosophers and poets.

Sancti Hilarii Opera a Pet. Constant. fol. Par. 1693. Allowed to be one of the best editions published by the learned fraternity of St. Maur.

---

## HILARY, BISHOP OF ARLES.

A.D. 439.

About A.D. 401, St. Hilary was born: but of his early life and parentage an account is not given by his biographer, because an eminent saint does not need the fame conferred by an account of early talents and exalted birth! When about twenty-five years of age he accompanied Honoratus to his see of Arles, but shortly left Arles to pursue a monastic life, re-

moved from the cares and bustle of the world. His patron, Honoratus, dying A.D. 430, Hilary succeeded him, conducting himself as a humble and charitable man, but as a rather severe and haughty ecclesiastic. In 435, Hilary deposed a brother bishop, Celidonium, on a charge of having violated the canon law in becoming a priest, notwithstanding he had formerly married a *widow*. Celidonium referred the matter to Pope St. Leo, who being jealous of his own authority, and always anxious to extend his power, was therefore very wrathful at St. Hilary's summary proceedings, nor could St. Leo be appeased, though the Bishop of Arles took a journey on foot to Rome in order to set matters right. Still each saint adhered to his own opinion, and parted with mutual ill-will. St. Hilary died A.D. 449. His works extant are :—

The Life of St. Honoratus.

A heroic poem on Genesis.

A letter to St. Eucherius.

Hilarii Opuscula omnia, in Biblioth. Patr. vol. vii.

——— edidit Benedictini, fol. Paris. 1693.

——— Notis Johan. Salinas. 8vo. Romæ, 1731.

## HINCMAR, ARCHBISHOP OF RHEIMS.

A.D. 845.

Among the contests in Church and State which distracted the unity and peace of both, Hincmar was much involved ; descended from an honourable family, and endowed with a liberal education, in the monastery of St. Denys, near Paris, it was likely that his assistance would be sought to support the party of Lothaire against Louis the Godly ; but Hincmar refused his countenance to this rebellious son of the Emperor,

to whom he faithfully adhered, and who employed him after his restoration in settling the ecclesiastical affairs of the empire. After this he retired to his monastery, whence he was again summoned into public life by being chosen Archbishop of Rheims. On the accession of Lothaire it was attempted to depose him from his see without success. The affair of Gotteschalcus came before him, which he drove on with much heat; and Gotteschalcus by his means was condemned and punished with much and unjust severity. Hincmar died A.D. 882.

The whole of his works have been admirably edited by Jac. Sirmond, in 2 vols. fol. Paris, 1645.

---

### INNOCENT III., BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 1198.

This remarkable and powerful Pontiff, the terror of kings and consolidator of the power of the Roman see, has left us Commentaries on the Psalms and the Mass. Treatises on Church discipline and Christian feeling; Prayers, Hymns, and Decretals, Colon. 1575, 2 vols. folio; also Sixteen Books of Epistles, edited and printed at very many places, Paris, Rome, Venice, Cologne, &c.

---

### ISIDORE, BISHOP OF SEVILLE,

A.D. 396,

Was born at Seville, in Spain, his parents' names being Severianus and Turtura. He was grandson of Theodoric, king of Italy, and succeeded his own brother Leander in the

bishopric of Seville. In A.D. 619 he held a Council at his see. In 633 he presided at the fourth National Council held at Toledo, and died in A.D. 636. His works are very numerous and miscellaneous.

Isodori Hispalens. Opera omnia, studio, Margar. Bignæi, fol. Paris. 1580.

———— Opera omnia, per Jacob du Breul, folio, Colon. Agripp. 1617.

An Instruction to avoid and eschew Vices, being a translation of the Lessons of St. Isidore, with some few additions by R. Whitford, 4to. Lond. 1541.

Cousailes of Sainte Isidoris to infforme Man howe he shudde flee Vices and folowe Vertues, 8vo. Lond. 1544.

———— translated by Thomas Lupset with St. Chrysostom, 8vo. Lond. 1560.

### CORNELIUS JANSEN, OR JANSENIUS.

Was born at Leerdam in Holland, 1585. He studied at Louvain, from whence he removed to Paris, and next to Bayonne, where he became master of the college. He afterwards returned to Louvain, and was chosen Principal of the College of St. Pulcheria. In 1624 he was sent on a mission to the King of Spain, who employed him to write a book against France, for which he was rewarded by the bishopric of Ypres in 1635. In this diocese he began the work of Reformation, but did not live to complete it, as he was cut off by the plague in 1638. His principal work is entitled “Augustinus.” The book was printed in 1640, and was immediately attacked by the Jesuits as containing heretical opinions on the doctrines of grace and predestination. A furious controversy arose, particularly at

Louvain ; and in 1641 the work was formally condemned by a Papal bull. This, however, did not allay the dispute which raged with such violence in France, that another bull was issued against the doctrines of Jansenius in 1653.

---

## ST. JEROME.

A.D. 392.

There is considerable difficulty in ascertaining the exact time when St. Jerome was born, nor is the difficulty decreased by a reference to what he says of himself, as his expressions are vague, and even the same term is employed to denote widely different ages, probably the year of his birth was about A.D. 331, and the place of his nativity was Stridon, a small village on the borders of Dalmatia. His father's name was Eusebius, a man of wealth, of respectable family, and a Christian ; his mother's name is unknown, and little more is related of his immediate relations, but that he had a maternal aunt, named Castorina, a sister who vowed virginity, and a younger brother named Paulinianus. A laudable desire of giving his son an excellent education, made his father send Jerome to Rome, where he followed with great industry and success, under Donatus the Commentator on Virgil and Terence, the line of philological study he had commenced at home. When he had spent some time in these pursuits, and resolved to cast aside the follies into which the luxuries of a large city had betrayed him, he was baptized, and shortly afterwards travelled into France to perfect himself under the scholars who then flourished there. On his return to Rome, from the materials before collected, and considerably enlarged during his abode abroad, he formed an extensive and valuable library, both of profane and theological learning, improving his taste from the

heathen, and his understanding and heart from the Scriptural writers: to this library he appears to have made constant additions, and from it he derived the knowledge on which his subsequent fame was built. In consequence of disagreements and family feuds he resolved to leave his native country, whither he had retired with his friend Bonosus, and retire for some Eastern solitude; taking, therefore, his books, he set out with his friends Evagarius, and Heliodorus, and others, for the place of his retreat, and staying some short time at Jerusalem and Antioch, he at last departed for his ultimate destination in the deserts of Syria, where Theodosius received him into the number of the self-mortifying and solitary inhabitants. Here he vigorously pursued the studies of the Hebrew language, which he was convinced was of the utmost importance to a student in divinity, and so assiduously did he apply to its acquisition as to be "rusted," as he himself complains, in his Latin style.

Having passed four years in Syria and Palestine, he determined to go to Constantinople for the purpose of studying theology under Gregory Nazianzen, with whom he stayed till called to Rome about A.D. 382, with Epiphanius and Paulinus, concerning the disturbances at Antioch, which Damasus called a Council to appease, and who made at the same time Jerome his secretary, an office he continued to discharge till the death of Damasus, but in him having lost his friend and protector, and persecuted by the enmity and calumnies of several who envied him the credit he enjoyed with some of the first ladies at Rome, to whom he had become spiritual adviser, Jerome again sought in Palestine the peace and leisure of which the cabals and employments at Rome had deprived him; taking his brother Paulinianus with him, he visited Antioch and Jerusalem, thence passed into Egypt to converse with Didymus of Alexandria, and proceeded to the monastic establishment of

Nitria, where he says he found more of the poison of serpents in the monks than the piety of saints. At last, in Bethlehem, he took up his final abode, and there composed most of his works, harassed always, and once running a near risk of his life, in having his monastery reduced to ashes, and his associates dispersed by the attack of his enemies; fortunately a strong tower resisted their efforts, and preserved Jerome and a few others; in his cell at Bethlehem he breathed his last a very few years after this event in the year 420. Of this learned and important Father the works are numerous, which may be divided into—1st, the Vulgate, a translation of the Scriptures in Latin. 2ndly. Commentaries on some books of the Old and New Testament. 3rdly. Controversial Tracts. 4thly. Epistles; and 5thly, An Account of the Life and Works of the Ecclesiastical Writers his predecessors.

Hieronymi Opera cura Erasmi, folio, 6 vols. Basil, 1516—ap. Froben. Basil, 1553; a correct edition.

———— Rome, 1572.

———— Colon. 1623, with notes.

———— Francof. 12 vols. 1684, with Indices, Notes, and Scholia, collected into the 3 last vols.

———— Edit. Benedictin cura Martianæ, 5 vols. folio, Paris, 1693-1706. This is by far the best edition, the four first vols. are the genuine works of Jerome. The last vol. those ascribed to him.

## JOACHIM, ABBOT OF FLORA.

A.D. 1201.

Abbot of Flora was a great writer of Commentaries, and a prophet also. He wrote a Harmony of the Old and New Testaments in five books. Commentaries on Isaiah, Jeremiah,



Nahum, Habakkuk, Zechariah, Malachi, and the Apocalypse. On the Trinity. Prophecies concerning fifteen Popes. Venet. 1519, *ibid.* 1589, and in MS. in several libraries.

---

### PHILIP LABBE,

A Jesuit, was born at Bourges in 1607. He became a celebrated teacher of Ethics, Philosophy, and Philology, in Paris, where he died 1667. His publications are—*Nova Bibliotheca, MSS. Librorum*, 2 vols. folio. *De Byzantinæ Hist. Scrip.* folio. *Two Lives of Galen.* *Biblioth. Bibliothecarum*, &c. 4to. *Concordia Chronologica*, 5 vols. folio. *Bibliotheca Anti-Janseniana*, 4to. *Notitia dignitatum Omnium imperii Romani*, 12mo. *Eruditæ Pronuntiationes Catholici Indices*, 12mo. *De Scriptoribus Ecclesiasticis dissertatio*, 2 vols. 8vo. A collection of Councils, 17 vols. folio.

---

### LACTANTIUS.

A.D. 306.

Lucius Cœlius (or Cœcilus) Firmianus Lactantius, was probably an African; he was educated by Arnobius, and became so eminent for eloquence, that Diocletian brought him to Nicomedia to teach rhetoric, but as most of the inhabitants spoke Greek only, he had few scholars; on which he gave up his school and betook himself to writing.

*L. Cœciliî Lactantii Opera*, folio, in *Venerabili Monasterio Sublacensi*, 1465. Edit. Princ. A very valuable and scarce work.

———— ab Oberthur, cum Var. Lect. &c. 8vo. Wirceb. 1783, 2 vols. A very convenient and useful edition.

## LANFRANC,

Archbishop of Canterbury, born at Pavia, 1005. He became a Professor of Law at Avranches, and next took the vows in the Abbey of Bec, of which house he was chosen Prior in 1044. Here he established a seminary which rose to such eminence as excited the envy of Berengarius of Tours, who attacked Lanfranc on the subject of the Eucharist. In 1062 he was made Abbot of St. Stephens, at Caen, and when the Duke of Normandy obtained the English crown, he procured Lanfranc to be elected Archbishop of Canterbury, the claims of which see he asserted against the Archbishop of York. He also refused to obey the citation of the Pope to appear at Rome. He died 1089. He rebuilt the Cathedral of Canterbury, founded the hospitals of Harbeldown and St. John, Canterbury. His works were published in 1647, folio.

---

 LEO I. BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 440.

Saint Leo, surnamed the Great, was born at Rome; of his parents there is nothing known, but that his father's name was Quintus. Under Pope Celestine he appears to have been an Archdeacon, and under Pope Sixtus III. he possessed such an influence as to mediate between the two contenders for empire, Actius and Albinus; while he was employed on this mission Sixtus died, and Leo was chosen his successor; a deputation was sent to him to announce his election, on which he returned and was ordained bishop, September 29th, A.D. 440. It was to the superintendence of no easy charge that St. Leo succeeded, for the Nestorians agitated the East, and the West had

not recovered from the Pelagian controversy ; against these two heresies St. Leo directed his ecclesiastical power, and the reviving Priscillianists felt the vigour of his administration. Twice he saved Rome from the utmost wrath of the spoilers—from Attila, king of the Huns, and Genseric, king of the Vandals : the former retired, and the latter only plundered, without setting fire to the city. After a most vigorous Pontificate, in which the Roman bishop's authority had been more extended than during the whole time of his predecessors, St. Leo was the first who had legates residing at Constantinople, to take care of his interest, and it was under him that private confession was first allowed. His works are—

Sermons.

Epistles.

Of the calling of the Gentiles.

St. Leonis Magni Opera cura J. Andrew. Venet. 1485.

———— Canasii Collen. 1546.

———— Antwerp. 1583.

St. Leonis Magni Opera una cum Maximi Chrysologi Fulgentii Opp. Lugd. 1633-51-71.

———— cura P. Quesnell, 2 vols. 4to. Paris. 1675. The best by far.

## LUCIFER, BISHOP OF CAGLIARI.

A.D. 354.

This Christian writer was also a sufferer with Eusebius of Vercelli. He was bishop of Carali, now called Cagliari, in Sardinia, and appears to have been driven into banishment four times by the Arians.

Luciferi Opera, a Fratribus, Coletis, folio, Venet. 1778. I have met with no part of his writings in English.

## LUITPRAND,

A. D. 946.

Deacon of Pavia, was Secretary to Berengarius II. by whom he was long employed in his political negotiations, but falling into disgrace, and being persecuted by this prince, he took refuge with Otho I. ; he was made Bishop of Cremona : he was sent on a mission to the emperor Nicephoras Phocas, in which he met with poor success. He did not die till after A. D. 970. His works are—

A Contemporary History of Europe ; Embassy to the Emperor Phocas. The above works are in the collection of Italian History, published by Muratorius.

---

LUTHER.\*

---

## JOHN MABILLON,

Born 1632, at Pierremont, in Champagne. He entered into the order of Benedictines. He became assistant to Father D'Acheri, who was compiling his *Spicilegium*. He was next employed on an edition of St. Bernard, and was also appointed to complete the Acts of the Saints, 9 vols. folio. His principal work is "*De re Diplomaticæ*," folio, 1681, which induced Colbert to employ him in examining some titles relating to the Royal family. For this purpose he travelled into Germany, of which

\* I have not given any notice of Luther, because his era, character, and labours are so generally known. The reader is referred to Merle D'Aubigné's interesting sketches ; to an important note, W. in Archdeacon Hare's *Mission of the Comforter* ; and to the valuable notes appended to Montgomery's noble Poem "*Luther*."

journey he published an account. He next went to Italy, and brought back an immense collection of rare MSS., of which he printed a description, entitled, *Museum Italicum*, 2 vols. folio; a Latin Letter on the Worship of unknown Saints, which greatly offended the Church of Rome. He died in the Abbey of St. German de Pres, in 1707.

---

### EMANUEL MAIGNAN,

Was born at Toulouse, in 1601. He entered into the society of Minims, and acquired such celebrity as a mathematician, that his superiors called him to Rome to take upon him a professorship in 1636. In 1650 he returned to Toulouse, and became Provincial of his order, and refused all higher preferments. He died 1676. His works are *De Perspectiva Horaria*, 1648: a Course of Philosophy, 4 vols. 8vo., and also in folio: two Treatises—one against the Vortices of Des Cartes; and the other on the Speaking Trumpet.

---

### PETER DE MARCA,

A French prelate, was born in 1594, at Gant, in Bearn: he was at first a counsellor, but quitted the law for the church, and was made successively Bishop of Conserans and Archbishop of Toulouse; he died just as he had been appointed to the Archbishopric of Paris, in 1662. He distinguished himself by an able work in defence of the liberties of the Gallican Church, entitled, "*De Concordia Sacerdotii et Imperii*;" but, afterwards, he courted the favour of the Pope in another treatise, "*De singulari Primatu Petri*." His other performances are, *Histoire de Bearn*, folio, and *Marea Hispanica*, folio.

## JOHN MARIANA,

A Spanish historian, was born at Talavera, in Castille, in 1537. He entered into the order of Jesuits, and became a professor in several colleges of that society ; after which he retired to Toledo, where he published his treatise, “ *De rege et regis institutione*,” in which he attempted to justify the assassination of Henry III.

---

## MARIANUS SCOTUS,

A.D. 1059,

Was either, a Scotchman or Irishman, and was a relation of the Venerable Bede’s : he turned monk, and died at Mentz, A.D. 1086. He wrote a Chronicle beginning with the creation, and ending A.D. 1083 ; *int. Script. Germ. Rer. fol. Francof*, 1583. There are other chronological and some theological works of his in MS. in *Biblioth. Cæsar. vid. Cave. Lit. Hist.*

---

## METHODIUS, BISHOP OF TYRE.

A.D. 290.

St. Jerome says, that Methodius was bishop of Olympos, in Lycia, and afterwards of Tyre ; that he was a very correct and elegant writer, and had composed a work against Porphyry, in several books.

---

## GREGORY NAZIANZEN.

A.D. 370.

Gregory was born about A.D. 330, in Cappadocia, at a little village named Arianzum, near to Nazianzum, whence he had

his surname. His father, Gregory, Bishop of Nazianzum, having carefully instructed him in the Christian faith, and given him such an education as the schools of that country could afford, sent him to Cæsarea and Alexandria to study rhetoric. From Palestine he went to Athens, about A.D. 350, when he was soon joined by Basil the Great, between whom and Gregory an intimate friendship was then formed, which continued during life. In 358 or 359, at the pressing entreaties of Basil, he went to the monastery of Pontus, and spent some considerable time in that desert, with his intimate friend, in the study of the sacred Scriptures, and other religious exercises. In 361, his father being overpowered with age and infirmity, entreated him to come and assist him in the government of the Church of Nazianzum. Here, much against his own wish, he was ordained priest; but he was so terrified at the importance of the work of the ministry, that he fled once more to the monastery of Pontus, to receive the advice of his friend Basil. About A.D. 372, Basil consecrated him Bishop of Sæsima; but this he soon relinquished, finding that it was a cause of contention between his friend Basil and Anthemius, Bishop of Tyanus. In 378 he was made Bishop of Constantinople, but finding his election contested by Timothy, Bishop of Alexandria, and some others, he gave up his see, and went to Nazianzum; where, after having governed his father's church, with great reputation, for some time, he appointed Euthalius to the same charge, and retired to Arianzum, where he died in 391.

Gregorii Nazianzeni Opera a Wolfango. Musculo, Gr. folio, Basil, 1550.

————— ex edit. Jacob Billii & Fred. Morellio, Gr. and Lat. folio, Par. 1609-11, 2 vols.

## NICEPHORUS, C.P.

A.D. 806.

After having been engaged in the affairs of the court, under Constantine Copronymus, Nicephorus withdrew into a monastery, whence he was brought forth to be made Patriarch of Constantinople. He was a zealous defender of image worship, and was twice banished on this account, and at last died in exile, A.D. 828.

Nicephori Op. ed. Benedic. Paris. 1705.

---

## NICHOLAS I., BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 858.

Almost immediately that Nicholas entered on his pontificate, he was engaged in the dispute with Photius, about his ordination, which, of course, involved him in a disagreement with the Emperor of Constantinople. He wrote a great number of letters, chiefly on this affair, published, in folio, at Rome, 1542.

Answers to the Questions of Ardmeus on points of Church Discipline, D'Achery, vol. 1. p. 596.

Answers to the Bulgarians, in 106 chapters, Concil. vol. 8. p. 516.

---

## ÆCUMENIUS.

A. D. 1001.

All that we certainly know of Æcumenius is, that he was a compiler of a Commentary on Scripture, which fortunately



has descended to our age, and which is one of the best works of the kind that antiquity has handed down to us. The opinions of Chrysostom he has made the basis of his Commentary; in addition to him he has borrowed from most of the eminent Fathers of the Greek Church: the Commentary begins with the Acts of the Apostles, and includes all the succeeding books of the New Testament except the Apocalypse. These notes are short, clear, and judicious. He was Bishop of Irica in Thessaly.

Published at Paris. Gr. et Lat. 2 vols. folio, 1631.

---

### OPTATUS.

A.D. 370.

This Latin Father was Bishop of Milevi in Numidia, and published his work against the Donatists, under the reign of Valens and Valentinian.

S. Optati Afri libri sex de Schismate Donatistarum, Mentz. 1549.

———— a Lud. Dupinio, Paris. fol. 1700. This is by far the best edition, with a very learned preface, and cleared from the great number of errors that deformed the text of all the rest.

---

### PALLADIUS,

A.D. 408.

A native of Gallatia, and pupil of Evagrius. When twenty years old Palladius went to Egypt to learn and practise the austerities of an ascetic life; he spent several years in different establishments of monkish fanaticism, but his constitution

could not altogether support the deprivations which he underwent, and by the advice of physicians at Alexandria he departed for Palestine, thence travelled unto Bithynia, and was there ordained Bishop of Helenopolis, A.D. 401. He suffered among the other friends of St. Chrysostom, when that saint was banished. He was an admirer of Origen, and consequently Jerome was his foe.

---

### SFORZA PALLAVICINO.

A Cardinal, was born at Rome, 1607. He was made a bishop when very young, and chosen President of the Academy of Humoristi. In 1638 he entered into the order of Jesuits, and in 1657 was made a Cardinal. He died in 1677. He wrote the History of the Council of Trent, which was printed in Italian, 1656, 2 vols. folio, and in Latin, 3 vols. 4to.

---

### PANORMITANUS,

Called often Tudescus, his writings are quoted by Labbé.

---

### MATTHEW PARIS.

A.D. 1241.

An Englishman, a monk of St. Alban's, a great favourite with Henry III., though a firm Catholic himself, he is a most important witness to the abominations and oppressions of the Romish Church; as an historian he is invaluable, establishing his facts by documentary evidence. He wrote a History of

England, from William I. to Henry III. The Lives of the Offas, Kings of Mercia, and an Appendix to his History. G. Watsius, folio, Lond. 1640. Also a minor History still in MS. Lib. Bened. Cantab.; a General History from the Creation, till William I. of England, this is transcribed by Matthew of Westminster, in his Florilegium, also the Life of St. Edmund, Archbishop of Canterbury.

---

### PELAGIUS.

A.D. 405.

An English monk of the name of Morgau, which name he afterwards exchanged for the name of Pelagius, was the author of a heresy still called after him. It is said he was educated at Cambridge, and afterwards became Abbot of Bangor, whence he was expelled by his own fraternity; he visited Rome and began privately to disseminate his peculiar views of original sin, free-will, and grace; here he obtained Celestius as a disciple and ardent coadjutor, and both travelled about into Sicily and various parts of Africa, propagating their opinions, and gaining a considerable number of adherents. St. Augustine, his grand opponent, attacked his theological scheme, and was the means of having it condemned as heretical, but while exposing his theological errors, he bears honourable testimony to Pelagius's unimpeachable life and conduct, thus freeing him from the calumnies which the fierce spirited railer, St. Jerome, utters against him; where or how he died is unknown, his works which remain are contained among the works of Jerome and Augustine, (*See Augustine*) and consist of a Commentary on St. Paul's Epistles, (probably the work of Pelagius); a letter to Demetrius, a work on the Power of Nature, opposed

by Augustine in his treatise "on Nature and Grace;" a Treatise on Free-will partly preserved in Augustine's Refutation, entitled "Of the Grace of Jesus Christ," and a Confession of Faith. Pelagius seems to have been a man of rather acute than solid or brilliant acquirements, he writes clearly and sensibly, without any affectation of eloquence; but what perhaps may be considered no small praise, he treats of high and difficult things, erroneously it is too true, but in plain and comprehensible language.

---

PETRUS DE PALUDE,

A.D. 1320.

Wrote upon the Gospels, and on the third and fourth book of the Sentences.

---

JAMES DAVY DU PERRON,

A Cardinal, was born in the Canton of Berne, 1556. His father, a Physician and Protestant, gave him the elements of his education, and he acquired of himself a knowledge of the Greek and Hebrew, as well as of Logic and Philosophy. It is said that by studying the Summa of Thos. Aquinas he began to waver in his religious sentiments, which ended in an abjuration of the Protestant faith, a measure however that promoted his temporal interest. His success in converting Henry IV. and procuring the papal absolution for that monarch proved the means of his advancement to the highest dignity. He was first made Bishop of Evreux, next Archbishop of Sens, and lastly created a Cardinal by Clement VIII. After the murder

of Henry he became wholly devoted to the see of Rome, and was much employed in promoting its interests. He died at Paris in 1648. His works were printed in 1620, in 3 vols. folio. The principal is a treatise on the Eucharist, in answer to Du Plessis Mornay.

---

### CORNEILLE DE LE PIERRE ; OR CORNELIUS A LAPIDE,

Was born in the diocese of Liege. He entered among the Jesuits, and became an eminent professor, first at Louvain and next at Rome, where he died in 1657, aged 71. His works are, Commentaries on the whole Bible, except the Psalms, in 10 vols. folio.

---

### PHOTINUS,

A D. 341.

Was a native of Galatia, and Bishop of Sirmium ; from the accounts given by St. Jerome, Augustine, and others, he appears to have held the same opinions concerning Christ which are held by the Socinians of the present day.

---

### PHOTIUS,

PATRIARCH OF CONSTANTINOPLE.

A.D. 858.

The parents of Photius had suffered in the cause of Image Worshipping ; his uncle was the Patriarch Tarasius, and

Photius had raised himself to eminence and renown by his upright conduct and extensive acquirements, being chief secretary to the Emperor before he was ordained to the see of Constantinople. There were two circumstances which made this ordination both illegal and unjust, for Photius being a layman, it was contrary to the canons that he should at once be raised to the Patriarchate, and Ignatius was violently and unoffendingly deposed from the see in order to make room for Photius. After some alternations of possession and deposition, and when Ignatius was dead, Pope John VIII. recognized the ordination, and Photius possessed his rank in peace, till finally expelled from his see in A.D. 886, and driven into a monastery where he died.

Bibliotheca, edited by Dav. Haschel, fol. Rothomagi. 1653.  
—Epistles edited by Rich. Montacut. fol. Lond. 1651.—  
Nomocanon, a Christ. Justell. 4to. Paris. 1651. Homilies ;  
there are several extant in M.S. A Lexicon.

---

### EDWARD POCKOCK,

An English divine, the son of a clergyman, and born at Oxford, in 1604. He was educated at Thame school, from whence he removed to Magdalen Hall, where he remained two years, and then became a scholar of Corpus Christi College. He died in 1691. He had a share in Walton's Polyglot, translated Grotius' "De Veritate" into Arabic. His other publications are, Specimen Histoire, Arabum, 4to. ; Porta Mosis, or Six Discourses of Maimonides ; a Latin translation of the Annals of Eutychius, 2 vols. 4to. ; an Arabic Poem, entitled, Carmen Abu Ismaelis Tograi, with a Latin version ; Abulfaragius's Historia Dynastiarum ; Commentary on Micah Malachi,

Hosea, and Joel, folio; an Arabic translation of the Liturgy and Catechism.

---

## PROSPER OF AQUITAINE.

A.D. 434.

Neither the place nor the time of the birth of Prosper are known, and considering the celebrity of the person, the materials for forming a life of him are unusually meagre, amounting to little else than that he was a strenuous defender of St. Augustine, an opposer of the Pelagians and semi-Pelagians, was made by Pope Leo his secretary, when he went to Rome, A.D. 440, and died about A.D. 463. His works are :—

A Letter to Rufinus.

Answers to Fifteen Objections.

Individual opinions on the above individual heads.

Answer to Sixteen Objections of Vincentius.

Answers to Nine Doubts.

Against the Conference, or a Book against Cassian's thirteenth Dialogue.

A Collection of Sentiments from the works of St. Augustine.

A Commentary on the last fifty Psalms.

The Calling of the Gentiles.

Epistles to the Virgin Demetrias.

Epistle to St. Augustine.

Book of Epigrams.

On Divine Providence.

Two Epigrams against a defamer of St. Augustine.

Against the Ungrateful.

The Chronicle.

S. Prosperi, Opera, fol. Lugd. 1539.

————— 4to. Lovan. 1566.

————— 8vo. Colon. 1609, and 1630.

————— 8vo. Romæ, 1732. cum not. J. Salina.

## RABANUS, MAURUS.

A.D. 847.

This author was one of those few lights which illumined this dark age. He was born at Mayence, A.D. 788, and educated in the monastery of Fulda; he completed his education under Alcuin, at Tours, and thence returned to his monastery, of which he was made Abbot. The studious habits of their superior disgusted the monks, who made his residence among them, after twenty years' government of the house, so unpleasant, that Rabanus gave up the charge and withdrew into privacy, in order uninterruptedly to pursue his studies; but this plan was destroyed by his being chosen Archbishop of Mayence, A.D. 847, an office which necessarily summoned him into active and public life. He held a Council A.D. 848, in which Gotteschalculus' doctrines were condemned, and their author was sent to be judged by his own bishop, who alone was answerable for the cruel treatment this monk received. Rabanus died A.D. 856.

Rabani Mauri Opera. cura. G. Colviner. Colon. 1627, fol.

## PASCHASIUS RADBERTUS,

A.D. 844.

Was born at Soissons, and being deserted by his relations was brought up and supported by the Nuns of that place; he



attained to such eminence in piety and learning that he was made Abbot of Corbey, a situation which he some time after resigned in consequence of a misunderstanding with his monks, and retired into a private life of reflection and study, he died A.D. 865.

Paschasii Op. cura Sirmond, folio, Paris, 1618.

---

### RATRAMUS, OR BERTRAMUS,

A.D. 840.

A monk of Corbey, by the favour of Charles the Bald, was raised to the government of the monastery of Orbez, in the diocese of Soissons. He was deeply engaged in the controversy with Gotteschalcus on Predestination; but he is still more remarkable for his writings on the eucharist, in which his opinions are little in conformity with those of the Church of Rome, being directly opposed to the doctrine of transubstantiation. Thus God, in his good providence, has never allowed an error to exist uncontradicted for such a length of time that the true doctrine was forgotten, and the false established by a kind of prescription; by this wise economy of God, the defenders of this and other errors have always been prevented from proving that their dogmata were the universally established creed of any age of the Church. Even in its most debased state, when the darkness of ignorance prevailed almost to blackness, and disease had preyed long upon the vitals of the true faith, there was still a glimmer which, in after ages, spread into a flood of glory over the nations—a lamp of the Lord which burned steadily in the midst of the dead, and of the hour of great darkness; there was a salient spring of life that sprang up into renewed health and spiritual vigour, the

true Church looking forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners. The works of Ratramus or Bertramus are :—

On the Nativity of Christ.

Against the Errors of the Greeks.

On Predestination.

On the Body and Blood of Christ : this work has been several times printed ; at Colon. 1532 ; Genev. 1541, Lat. et Gall., Genev. 1608 ; Amstel. 1717 ; and in Lat. et Ang., Lond. a Gull. Hopkins, 1688.

A Book on the Soul ; preserved in MS. in C. C. College, Cambridge ; at Lambeth ; and at Salisbury.

### THEOPHILUS RAYNAUD,

A Jesuit, was born at Sospello, in the county of Nice, in 1583, and died at Lyons in 1663. His works make twenty vols. folio.

### NICHOLAS REGALTIIUS,

A learned critic ; was born at Paris in 1577. He was originally an advocate, but quitted that profession for literature. Thuanus had so great a regard for him, that in his will he appointed him superintendent of his children. Rigault succeeded Casaubon as Librarian to the King, who made him Procurator-General of the Supreme Court of Nancy, Counsellor of the Parliament of Metz, and Intendant of that province. He died in 1654. He published editions of “ Minutius Felix,” “ Phædrus,” “ Martial,” the “ Rei acceptitrarii,” the works of Cyprian and “ Tertullian.”

## ST. REMIGIUS,

Archbishop of Lyons, in the ninth century. He defended St. Augustine's Doctrine of Grace and Predestination, against Gotteschalculus, and presided at the Council of Valence, 855. He died in 876.

---

## PETER RIBADENEIRA,

A Spanish Jesuit, was born at Toledo in 1527. He was the favourite disciple of Loyola, as early as his thirteenth year. After professing rhetoric at Palermo, he visited many countries, particularly England, with the Duke of Feria, and finally settled at Madrid, where he died in 1611. He wrote the life of Ignatius Loyola, and also a general collection of the Lives of the Saints, both which works have been translated into English. Ribadeneira was likewise the author of a Treatise on what he called the English Schism.

---

## SIR PAUL RICAUT,

An English traveller; was the son of a merchant in London, and received his education in Trinity College, Cambridge. In 1661 he went to Constantinople as Secretary to the Embassy, and there wrote his state of the "Ottoman Empire," printed at London in 1670, folio. He was next appointed Consul at Smyrna, where, by the command of Charles II., he wrote the "Present State of the Greek and Armenian Churches," printed in 1679, 8vo. On his return home he was made Secretary to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland. He was also knighted, sworn of the Privy Council, and appointed Judge of the Admiralty in

that kingdom. William III. employed him as Resident in the Hanse Towns, but in 1700 he returned to England, and died the same year. His other works are a Continuation of Knolles's History of the Turks, folio; a Translation of Platina's Lives of the Popes, and from the Spanish; "The Royal Commentaries of Peru," written by Garcilasso de la Vega.

---

### EDMUND RICHER,

A French divine, was born at Chaource, in the diocese of Langres, in 1560; he became Grand Master of the College of Le Moine, and next Syndic of Divinity at Paris. He opposed the Papal authority in a treatise "On the Civil and Ecclesiastical Power," which, from its vigorous Protestant sentiments, made so great a noise, that the author was deposed and sent to prison, from whence he did not obtain a release till he made his submission. He died in 1631. He also wrote a History of General Councils, 4 vols. 4to., and other works.

---

### ROGER DE HOVEDEN,

A.D. 1198.

Professor of Theology in Oxford; wrote the Annals of England, in two books: Saville, *Histor. Angl.* fol. Lond. 1595.

---

### RUFINUS OF AQUILEIA.

A.D. 397.

This celebrated man was at one time the intimate friend of Jerome, but subsequently they became bitter enemies. After his baptism he entered upon a monastic life; visited the

monks in the desert of Nitria, and for several years took up his abode in the house of Melania, which was the common residence of all pilgrims at Jerusalem, and where they were supported at her expense. While here, Rufinus dedicated his time cheerfully to the translating Greek authors into Latin, a work for which his skill in both tongues peculiarly qualified him. Origen was his favourite, and he became so imbued with his peculiar sentiments as to warmly defend his opinions and works against every opposer: this was the cause of the breach between St. Jerome and him, and though it was partially made up before they left Palestine, yet on the arrival of Rufinus and Melania at Rome, after a stay of twenty-five years in the East, it was again widened beyond all repair by the publication and defence of Origen's work *concerning Principles*, which Rufinus translated, and prefixed a preface to it hostile to St. Jerome; as a reply, Jerome wrote his *Apology*, and this Rufinus answered in his *Invectives*. The controversy excited much party spirit in Rome, where each had his zealous adherents, and especially as each of the individuals was a worthy antagonist to the other; Jerome, however, prevailed, and after the death of Siricius, Bishop of Rome, who did not interfere in the dispute, his successor, Anastasius, cited Rufinus to appear to answer the charges made against him, and on his excusing himself for not obeying the summons, he was condemned as a heretic, and degraded from his office of priest, in the Church of Aquileia, in which place he lived till Alaric, in A.D. 409, laid it waste, when he withdrew into Sicily, where he died the year following.

---

#### EMANUEL DE SAA OR DE SA.

A Portuguese Jesuit, was born in 1530 at Condè, in the province of Douro. He was employed by Pius V. on a new

edition of the Vulgate, and died at Arona in the Milanese in 1596. His works are, *Scholia in quatuor Evangelia*, 4to. *Notationes in totam sacram Scripturam*, 4to. *Aphorismi Confessariorum*, 12mo.

---

### ALPHONSO SALMERON,

A Spanish Jesuit, was born at Toledo, in 1516. He studied at Paris, where he formed an acquaintance with Ignatius Loyola, and became one of his first and most zealous disciples. He made many journeys as a missionary into Germany, Poland, and the Low Countries and Ireland. He appeared also at the Council of Trent, and contributed to the foundation of a college at Naples, where he died in 1585. His works have been published in eight vols. folio.

---

### PAUL SARPI,

Commonly called Father Paul, or Fra Paolo, was born at Venice, Aug. 14th, 1552. In 1602 a dispute arose between Venice and the Pope, relating to ecclesiastical communities, which proceeded so far that the territories of the Republic were laid under interdict ; and Father Paul for writing against the Papal power was called to Rome on pain of excommunication. Though a reconciliation was at last effected between his Holiness and the State of Venice, the defenders of the latter were marked as objects of vengeance ; and in 1607 an attempt was made to murder Father Paul by five assassins, who gave him fifteen wounds, one of which was by a stiletto in the head. He however recovered, and lived in a very retired manner. He wrote his celebrated History of the Council of Trent, the first

edition of which appeared in London in 1619. It was afterwards translated into different languages. Father Courayer gave a new French version of it in 1726, 2 vols. folio, to which he added many valuable notes. He died January 14th, 1622, his last words were "Esto perpetua," supposed to be a prayer for his country. His works were published at Verona, 1761, 8 vols. 4to. ; at Naples also 1740, 24 vols. 8vo. The only English translation of his important History of the Council of Trent is by Brent, the language of which is obsolete and clumsy. A new version is very much wanted.

---

## SOCRATES.

A.D. 440.

This celebrated ecclesiastical historian was born at Constantinople, about the beginning of the reign of Theodosius the younger. Helladius and Ammonius, who had fled from Alexandria, and opened a school in Constantinople, were his tutors in grammatical studies, and Troilus was his teacher of rhetoric ; from his extraordinary skill in the law he obtained the name of Scholasticus ; yet fortunately for posterity he did not confine himself solely to the duties of his profession, but undertook to write an Ecclesiastical History.

Socratis Historia Ecclesiastica cura Henr. Valesii, fol. Paris. 1668.

---

## SOZOMEN.

A.D. 440.

The family of Sozomen were respectable inhabitants of Bethulia, near Gaza, in Palestine. In consequence of his father's

strong prepossession in favour of the monks, as having himself been miraculously converted by one of them, Sozomen was brought up among them ; like his contemporary, Socrates, he devoted himself to the study of the law, and came to Constantinople in the way of his profession ; here he composed his Ecclesiastical History, consisting of nine books.

Sozomini Historia, Gr. Paris. 1544.

——— Historia, Gr. et Lat. Geneva, 1612.

Sozomini cum Vers. et Not. Henr. Valesii. Paris. 1668.

——— ed. G. Reading, Cantab. 1720.

### HENRY SPONDANUS,

The younger brother of John Spondanus, was born 1568 ; he was educated in the Protestant College at Ortez, after which he studied the law and became so eminent as a pleader, that Henry of Navarre made him Master of Requests ; in 1595 he changed his religion and took orders at Rome, 1626. He was made Bishop of Pamiers ; he died 1643. Spondanus abridged the Annals of Baronius, and continued them from 1197 to 1640 ; he also wrote *Annales Sacri a Mundi Creationes ad ejusdem Redemptionem*.

### THOMAS STAPLETON,

A Romish Divine, was born at Henfield in Sussex, in 1535. He was educated at Winchester, and afterwards at New College, Oxford. In the reign of Mary he was made Prebendary of Chichester, but on the accession of Elizabeth he went to Louvain, and afterwards became Professor of Divinity at Douay. He also entered into the order of Jesuits ; and, returning to Louvain was made R<sup>eg</sup>ius Professor of Divinity, and Dean of Hillerbeek. He died in 1598. His works have been printed in 4 folio vols.



## EDWARD STILLINGFLEET,

A learned prelate, was descended from a Yorkshire family, but born at Cranbourne, in Dorsetshire, April 17, 1635. He became Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; but left the University to live with Sir Roger Burgoyne, who gave him the living of Sutton, in Bedfordshire. In 1659 he printed his *Irenicum* or *Weapon Salve* for the Church's wounds, intended to reconcile the Episcopalians and Nonconformists, though it failed of pleasing either party. This was followed by his *Origines Sacræ*, which went through several editions, and has been lately reprinted at Oxford. In 1664 came out his *Rational Account of the Protestant Religion*; for which he was made Preacher at the Rolls, Rector of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and Prebendary of St. Paul's, upon which he took up his degree of D.D. In 1677 he was promoted to the Archdeaconry of London, and the next year to the Deanery of St. Paul's. About this time he defended the right of Bishops to vote in Parliament in capital cases, and his argument put an end to the controversy. In 1685 he published his "*Origines Britannicæ, or the Antiquities of the British Churches*," folio; a work of standard authority on the ecclesiastical history of the country. At the Revolution he was made Bishop of Worcester. Late in life he embarked in a controversy with Locke, on some points in that writer's essay on the Human Understanding. He died in Westminster, March 27, 1699. His works have been printed uniformly in six vols. folio.

---

SIMEON STYLITES.

A.D. 448.

This most remarkable man and fanatic genius was a native of Cilicia. While a youth he had been a shepherd, but sud-

denly took it into his head to retire into a monastery, where his austerities were so great as to excite the jealousy of the other monks, who, being either unable or unwilling to rival him, expelled him their house, whence he retired to a cistern ! This procured him such veneration that they were glad to get such a holy man among them again. He was desirous of passing Lent in total abstinence ; and this he is said to have accomplished, shut up in a small solitary cell, where he remained three years ; afterwards he bound himself to the top of a mountain by a chain of thirty cubits long. Such extraordinary proofs of pseudo-sanctity induced multitudes to visit and touch him, as virtue they supposed must certainly go forth from a voluntarily chained saint ; but Simeon found it inconvenient to be handled by such crowds, he therefore thought of mounting a pillar to be out of reach, and built one ten cubits high ; on this he lived some time, till recollecting he should be farther from earth and nearer to heaven if it were loftier, he made it twelve cubits, then twenty-two, and finally thirty-six. Perched on this pillar, Simeon gave audiences, wrought miracles, attended to ecclesiastical affairs, called emperors to account, and confuted heretics. After an ascetic life of fifty-six years, thirty-seven of which he had spent on the top of his pillar, having his wants supplied by his disciple, Antony, who wrote his life, he died full of years, fame, and reputed piety ; his memory was held in the utmost estimation ; his example created pillar saints during more than 300 years afterwards ; and at his pillar, which after his death was enclosed, an annual miracle of a supernatural light was said to be performed. See Evagr. Hist. lib. i. c. 14. There are some fragments of Simeon's letters remaining. A letter concerning the Council of Chalcedon.

Evagr. Hist. lib. ii. c. 10.

Niceph. lib. xv. c. 13.

Biblioth. Patr. vol. ii. p. 74. Paris. 1624.

## SUAREZ,

A Jesuit, was born at Granada in 1548, he became Professor of Divinity at Coimbra in Portugal, and died at Lisbon in 1617. His works amount to 23 folio vols., one of them written in obedience to the Papal command, against the English Reformation, was burnt at St. Paul's by order of James I. The Jesuits regard Suarez as one of their best divines.

---

## SYMMACHUS.

A.D. 500.

This prelate, remarkable for the disturbances and pretensions which occurred during his pontificate, was the son of Fortunatus, a Sardinian, and was elected A.D. 498, to succeed Anastatius in the see of Rome. The deacon Laurentius was chosen by his own partizans at the same time; and each of these candidates maintained so strongly the election of himself, that the contest was obliged to be referred to Theodoric, the Emperor, for settlement, who decided on examination in favour of Symmachus. This decision did not put a stop to the tumults the rival claimants excited in Rome, where assassination and riot, helped forward by mutual recriminations of the grossest abominations, were made the arguments of both parties; at last a Council, summoned by Theodoric, adjudged Symmachus to be legally Bishop of Rome, and declared him innocent of the crimes laid to his charge, even without examining the allegations. For the fame of the Pontiff it was perhaps as well that this summary method was adopted. He died in possession of his see A.D. 514. He wrote Epistles; twelve of which are extant.

Letter VI. is the apology Symmachus wrote to the Emperor

Anastatius as a defence against the evils with which his enemies charged him.

This Apology is found in the *Biblioth Patr.* vol. iii. p. 142.

---

## SYNESIUS, BISHOP OF PTOLEMAIS.

A.D. 410.

Cyrene, a city of Pentapolis, was the birth-place of Synesius ; he was a Platonist, and had been the disciple of the celebrated Hypatia of Alexandria, to whom several of his letters are addressed. In the early part of his life he was engaged in civil employments, and among the rest in an embassy to the Emperor Arcadius, to request aid in behalf of his country against the barbarians ; it was on this occasion he spoke the oration "Concerning a Kingdom." Such was the estimation in which he was held that the citizens of Ptolemais chose him for their bishop, though his Christianity was little else than Platonism ; but his honesty would not allow him to accept the office till he had fully explained to Theophilus, bishop of Alexandria, some essential points on which he differed from the Church. This he did in a letter to his brother, *Epist.* 105, where he gives these four reasons for not being ordained :—1. The wife, whom God, the law, and the hand of Theophilus himself had given to him, he would not cast off ; nor would he cohabit with her clandestinely : the first would be iniquitous, the second unlawful. 2. It would be hard, if not altogether impossible, for him to believe that the soul was not preexistent to the body. 3. He could not credit that the world and the rest of the system should ever be involved in one common destruction. 4. The received notion of the Resurrection he could not entertain ;—"being called to the priesthood, I will not

dissemble my creed, which I call God and men to witness is this." Theophilus, however, ordained him, such was the need of clever men in the Church, and such the little scrupulosity of his ordainer; for on other points also Synesius was then far from orthodox, and perhaps was never much more of a Christian than Socrates; it is, however, asserted that he became orthodox after his ordination and persecuted the Arians.

---

### THEODORET.

A.D. 423.

Through the prayers of a famous recluse called Macedonius, Theodoret, as alleged, was given to the wishes of his parents, A.D. 386, and they in gratitude for the gift dedicated him to God from his cradle. At Antioch, the place of his birth, he was brought up, and his education was such as his previous dedication might require; he was fully instructed in the pure articles of the Christian faith, under Theodore of Mopsuestia, and St. Chrysostom added human learning to spiritual knowledge, and by the study of eloquence he prepared himself for being a support and ornament of the religion he professed. While young he lost both father and mother, and thus became possessed of a large estate, which he immediately distributed to the last penny among the poor, and he himself retired into the monastery of Euprepus, not far from Antioch, where he abode till called, A.D. 423, to the bishopric of Cyrus, a barbarous and uninstructed district of Syria. With the true spirit of a missionary he took possession of his diocese, by the voice of religion speaking in the words of reason and persuasion he turned numbers of heretics to the true faith, and when persecution arose he opposed meekness to wrath; his tongue was not heard in the courts of law pleading for extended privileges or urging prosecutions, but he and his ministers went

about doing good, and conquered by sustaining injuries. Theodoret as a friend of Nestorius was grieved at the intemperate anathematisms of Cyril against this prelate, and wrote in opposition to them; he and other bishops separated themselves from the Council which approved them, and the Council in return condemned him and his adherents, and suspended them from the exercise of their sacerdotal functions. The Emperor Theodosius was anxious for the peace of the Church, and Theodoret, far from wishing to disturb it, agreed to re-union with Cyril, on condition that the deposition of Nestorius should not be mentioned; thus a truce rather than a peace was established. Some time after the same Nestorian question was again agitated, and Dioscorus, Cyril's successor in see and spirit, called a Council at Ephesus, and excommunicated Theodoret in his absence, also depriving him of his see. During the reign of Theodosius this sentence was not allowed to be reversed, but Marcian having obtained the empire by marriage with Theodosius's sister, Pulcheria, summoned a General Council at Chalcedon, to which Theodoret was admitted, and finally reinstated in his bishopric, where he continued to live peaceably till his death, about A.D. 457. In consequence of having opposed St. Cyril, Theodoret missed the honour of saintship.

His works are numerous and important, and consist chiefly of Commentaries properly so called, Questions on difficult portions of Scripture, History, Orations, Letters. They were published at Paris, in four vols. 1642. A fifth volume was added by Garnier in 1684. There is also an edition, Halle, 5 vols. 4to.

---

#### FRANCIS TOLET,

A Cardinal, was born in 1532, at Cordova in Spain. At the age of fifteen he became Professor of Philosophy in the

university of Salamanca. He afterwards became a Jesuit, and taught theology and philosophy at Rome, where Clement VIII. made him a Cardinal. He died in 1596. His works are Commentaries on the New Testament, and Cases of Conscience.

---

### ALPHONSUS TOSTATUS,

A Spanish Prelate, was born at Medigall, and became a Doctor at Salamanca when only twenty-two. He obtained the bishopric of Avila, and was sent to the Council of Basil, where he displayed great eloquence. He died in 1454, at the age of forty, though so young his works amount to 27 vols. folio.

---

### TURRECREMATA,

A Spanish Cardinal, died in 1468, author of a work on the Decrees of Gratian ; also others on the Councils ; the Conception of our Lord ; the body of Christ, and Penance, &c.

---

### USHER.

James Usher, an illustrious prelate, was born at Dublin, January 4, 1580. His father was one of the six clerks in Chancery, and his mother the daughter of James Stanyhurst, Recorder of Dublin, and Speaker of the Irish House of Commons. He was taught to read by two aunts who were both blind, but had a great knowledge of the Scriptures. He was next put under the care of two Scotch gentlemen who kept a school at Dublin, where they were the secret agents of James the VIth. In 1593 Usher became the first of Trinity

College, Dublin, where he laid so strong a foundation of knowledge that in his nineteenth year he held a dispute with Fitzsimons, a celebrated Jesuit, then a prisoner in Dublin, and who had challenged the most learned Protestant to contend with him on the points controverted between the two communions. The Jesuit at first despised the stripling who came against him ; but when the conference ended he would not renew it. Usher was at this time Fellow of his College, and in 1601 he received ordination from his uncle, the Bishop of Armagh. In 1620 he was consecrated Bishop of Meath, from whence in the last year of King James he was translated to Armagh, being then in England, where he held a disputation with Beaumont a Jesuit, which had the effect of converting Lord Mordaunt to the Protestant religion, and of strengthening his lady in the same faith.

---

### CONRAD USPERGENSIS,

FLOURISHED 1215.

---

### GREGORY VALENTIA,

A.D. 1603.

A Spaniard, Professor of Theology, author of an Analysis of the Catholic Faith, 8 books, and of the Trinity, in 5 books ; also of Commentaries on Thomas Aquinas. He was called by Clement VIII. the Doctor of Doctors.

---

### VALERIAN, BISHOP OF CEMELE.

A.D. 439.

Among the monks of Lerins, Valerian had spent his time before he was ordained to the see of Cemele, in the maritime



Alps ; and when he was summoned about the differences existing between the Bishop of Frejus and the Abbot of Lerins, he sided with the latter against the encroachments of the Bishop.

Homilies ; these are twenty in number, upon different points of morality ; he seems to tend towards semi-Pelagianism, the doctrine of the monastery of Lerins. They are written in a plain style, with unostentatious good common sense.

A Hortatory Epistle to the Monks ; short and unimportant.

Valeriani Homiliæ, cura, F. Sirmond, 8vo., Paris. 1612.

———— una cum Op. Leon. Lugd. 1663, fol. ed. Theoph. Reynard.

---

### GABRIEL VASQUEZ, ●

DIED 1604.

A Professor of Theology, and the author of elaborate commentaries on Thomas Aquinas. Some call him the Sun of Theology, the Master of Masters, the Coryphæus of Divines.

---

### VIGILIUS, BISHOP OF THAPSUS.

A.D. 484.

Summoned by the Arians to give an account of his creed, Vigilus subscribed Eugenius's confession, and consequently becoming obnoxious to persecution, he left Africa to reside at Constantinople. Under the names of various eminent Fathers, that his works might be the more read, and himself the better escape persecution, he wrote several treatises, such as one

Against Nestorius and Eutyches.

Dialogues against Arius.

On the Trinity.

Against Palladius.

Answers to the Objections of the Arians.

Vigilii Opera, Notis et Dissertationibus Illustrata edid. Pel.  
Franc. Chiffletius, 4to. 1664.

---

## VINCENTIUS LIRINENSIS.

A.D. 434.

France was the native country of Vincentius—his family was noble; the early part of his life he spent in the army; but becoming disgusted with this life, he retired to the seclusion of Lirens, an island in the south of France, was ordained a priest, and died about A.D. 450, under the reign of Theodosius and Valentinian. Vincentius has been accused of being a semi-Pelagian, but perhaps unjustly; for while speaking against the Pelagians as heretics, he would probably have said something in extenuation of their errors, had he himself felt any leaning toward their doctrines; he is also sainted by the Romish Church, which may possibly think this honour to be his due, as the defender of tradition, and of the authority of the Church in settling matters of faith. His work is an Admonition against the profane novelties of heretics, in defence of the Antiquity and Universality of the Catholic Faith. The first part of the “Admonition” consists of forty chapters, and the second, which is merely a recapitulation of the last book, is only three chapters. He is the author of the well-known canon, “quod semper, quod ubique, quod ab omnibus.”

Vincenti Lirinens, Commonitorium, Basil. 1528.

———— cum Comment. Costerii, Colon. 1569.

———— cum Not. brev. Bart. Petri Duac, 1611.

———— cum Comment. Johan. Filesaci, 4to., Paris,  
1619.

## FRANCIS VITTORIA,

Flourished 1546: author of a great tree, representing ecclesiastical jurisdiction.

---

## GERARD JOHN VOSSIUS,

A learned writer, the son of a Protestant minister, was born near Heidelberg in 1577. He took his Doctor's degree in Philosophy at Leyden, after which he was invited to be Director of the College of Dort. In 1633 he accepted the Professorship of History at Amsterdam, where he died in 1649. His works were published in six folio volumes.

---

## LUKE WADDING,

An Irish Franciscan, was born at Waterford in 1588. He read Lectures on Divinity at Salamanca, and in 1618 went to Rome as Chaplain to the Bishop of Carthage, who was appointed Legate to Paul V. on the disputes respecting the immaculate conception of the Virgin. Of this mission Wadding wrote a history in Latin, but he rendered a more acceptable service to learning by editing Calasio's Concordance, in 4 vols. folio, 1621. After this he published Duns Scotus's works, in 12 vols. folio. He founded the College of St. Isidore for Irish students of the Franciscan order. Wadding refused a Cardinal's hat, but disgraced himself by giving encouragement to the Irish rebellion in 1641. He died at Rome in 1657. He wrote a history of his Order, printed in 1654, in 8 vols. folio, and which was enlarged in 1745, to 19 vols.

---

## ZOZIMUS, BISHOP OF ROME.

A.D. 417.

Before his elevation to the See of Rome there is little recorded of the life of Zozimus ; he is said to have been a Greek, the son of Apameus, or Abramius ; he succeeded Innocent I. as Bishop of Rome, March 18, A.D. 417, and to him was referred by Cœlestius the dispute on the doctrine of Pelagius. These he at first approved and favoured Cœlestius, but afterwards he perceived Cœlestius had deceived him with regard to his real sentiments, and he then confirmed the condemnation of the African Bishops expressed against the doctrine and its teacher. He appears to have been a man of vigour in the dispatch of business, quick in apprehension, careful for the interests of his see, and authoritative in command : he died September 17th, A. D. 418. There are extant of his writing, Letters, amounting in number to thirteen, chiefly occupied with the affairs of the Pelagian controversy, and the primacy of the churches of Arles and Vienna over the provinces of Gallia, Narbonensis, and Viennensis : Zozimus decided for Patroclus, Bishop of Arles. These Letters are printed in the Hist. Concil. tom. ii. p. 1356.\*

---

\* \* \* These accounts of writers, whose works are so often quoted in controversy in the pages of the "Preservative," and elsewhere, are gathered from various sources ; chiefly from Clark, Watkins, Leigh, &c.

## AUTHORS OF THE VARIOUS TREATISES\*

IN

“THE PRESERVATIVE.”

---

### PETER ALLIX,

A learned divine, was born at Alencon in France, in 1641. He became minister of the Reformed Church at Rouen, and afterwards of that at Charenton; but on the revocation of the edict of Nantes he came to England, and met with a flattering reception, being created D.D. at Oxford, and made Treasurer of the Church of Salisbury. He died at London in 1717.

His most esteemed works are—

Reflections on all the books of holy Scripture, 8vo. 1688.

A Vindication of the ancient Jewish Church against the Unitarians, 8vo. 1691.

Remarks on the Ecclesiastical History of the Ancient Churches of Piedmont, 4to.

His son became Dean of Ely, 1730, and died in 1760.

---

### DR. GILBERT BURNET,

A celebrated prelate, was born in Edinburgh, 1643. He received his education at Aberdeen, and in 1663 went over to Holland, where he studied Hebrew under a learned Jew. On his return he stopped at London, and was chosen a member of the Royal Society. He entered into episcopal orders in 1665, and was presented to the living of Saltoun, but in 1669 he was

\* I have failed in gathering information about two or three of these writers.

appointed Professor of Divinity at Glasgow. In 1673, however, he settled in London, was made Chaplain to the King, Preacher at the Rolls, and Lecturer of St. Clements. At this time he engaged in writing a History of the Reformation, the first volume of which came out in 1679, and the author received for it the thanks of Parliament, the second volume was published in 1681, but the third did not appear till 1714. Of this valuable work the author printed an Abridgment. Before this he published three interesting articles of biography. The Lives of the Dukes of Hamilton, a Life of Sir Matthew Hale, and another of the penitent Earl of Rochester. After the execution of Lord Russell, who was attended by Dr. Burnet on the scaffold, he was brought into some trouble, and deprived of his ecclesiastical appointments, on which he travelled into France and Italy. He now settled in Holland, where he married a Dutch lady, which furnished an excuse for the States to refuse delivering him up when demanded by James II. The Doctor accompanied the Prince of Orange to England, and in 1689 was consecrated Bishop of Salisbury, but having in a pastoral letter to his clergy asserted the right of King William and Queen Mary to the throne, on the plea of conquest, he gave such offence that his discourse was ordered by the Parliament to be burnt publicly by the hangman. On the death of his second wife he married Mrs. Berkeley, a widow lady of good fortune, who wrote a book of private devotion, and died in 1707. Among other important trusts committed to the Bishop was that of the education of the young Duke of Gloucester, son of Princess Anne of Denmark. In 1699 our author's "Exposition of the Thirty-nine Articles" was published, and incurred the censure of the Lower House of Convocation. He died March 17, 1714-15, and was buried in the Church of St. James's, Clerkenwell. Besides the works already mentioned he wrote an excellent treatise on the "Pastoral Cares," several

Sermons, Controversial Pieces, some of which appear in the "Preservative."

---

DR. WILLIAM CAVE,

A learned divine, born at Pickwell in Leicestershire, of which parish his father was rector in 1637. In 1653 he was entered of St. John's College, Cambridge, where he proceeded M.A. in 1660. In 1662 he was presented to the vicarage of Islington in Middlesex, and some time after was made Chaplain to the King. He took his D.D. degree in 1672, and in 1679 was collated to the rectory of All Hallows the Great, Thames Street. In 1684 he was installed Canon of Windsor. He resigned his living of All Hallows in 1689, and that of Islington, 1691, but in the year preceding he had been admitted to the vicarage of Isleworth. He died in 1713. The works of Dr. Cave are—Primitive Christianity, 8vo. 1672, and afterwards reprinted. "*Tabulæ Ecclesiasticæ Antiquitates Apostolicæ*," fol. 1676. A Dissertation on the Government of the Ancient Church, 8vo. *Ecclesiastici*, or the Lives of the Fathers of the fourth century, fol. Chartophylax Ecclesiasticus, 8vo. *Scriptorum Ecclesiasticorum Historia Literaria*, 2 vols. fol. This, which is his greatest performance, was reprinted at Oxford, in 2 vols. fol. 1743. He published some Sermons and a paper on conformity in the London cases, 3 vols. 8vo.

---

DR. WILLIAM CLAGETT,

An English divine, was born at Bury St. Edmonds in 1646, and educated at Emanuel College, Cambridge, where he took his degree of D.D. 1683. He first became Lecturer at St. Edmundsbury, but afterwards was chosen Preacher to the

Society of Gray's Inn. He was also Rector of Farnham Royal, Buckinghamshire, and elected Lecturer of St. Michael's, Bassishaw, London. Besides all this he was Chaplain in ordinary to the King. Dr. Clagett died of the small-pox, March 28, 1688. His works are—A Discourse concerning the Operations of the Holy Spirit, 2 parts, 8vo. The third part was destroyed by fire. A Reply to a Pamphlet called the Mischief of Impositions, 4to. An Answer to the Dissenter's Objections to the Common Prayer, 4to. Some Tracts against the Romanists. Four volumes of Sermons, 8vo.

---

#### DR. THOMAS COMBER,

A learned divine, was born at Westerham in Kent, 1644. He received his academical education at Sidney College, Cambridge, where he took his degree in arts, but received that of D D. from the Archbishop of Canterbury. After obtaining different preferments in the church of York, he was promoted to the Deanery of Durham in 1691, and died there in 1699. The principal of his works are—A Scholastic History of Liturgies. A Companion to the Temple, 2 vols. 8vo. A Companion to the Altar. Discourses upon the Common Prayer, 8vo. Roman Forgeries in the Councils during the first four centuries, 4to.

---

#### DR. ANTHONY ELLYS,

A learned prelate, was born in 1693. He was educated at Clare Hall, Cambridge, where he took his master's degree in 1716. In 1724 he was presented to the vicarage of St. Olave, Jewry, and the rectory of St. Martin, Ironmonger Lane. In 1725 he obtained a prebend of Gloucester, and in 1728 was



created D.D. at Cambridge. He was next promoted to the bishopric of St. David's, and died at Gloucester in 1761. The bishop published in his lifetime "A Plea for the Sacramental Text," Remarks on Hume's essay concerning Miracles, and Sermons preached on public occasions. After his death appeared two quarto volumes of Tracts on Liberty, Spiritual and Temporal.

---

#### DR. WILLIAM FLEETWOOD,

A Bishop, was born in the Tower of London, where his father resided in 1656. He was educated at Eton, whence he was elected to King's College, Cambridge. On entering into orders he became Chaplain to William and Mary, Vice-provost of Eton, Fellow of the College, Canon-residentiary of St. Paul's, and Rector of St. Austin's, London. A little before the death of the King, he was nominated to a canonry of Windsor, on which he resigned his city living to reside near Eton. In 1706 he was made Bishop of St. Asaph, and in 1714 translated to Ely. He died in 1723, and was interred in his cathedral. His works were published in one vol. fol. 1737. The principal of them are *Inscriptionum Antiquarum Sylloge*. An Essay on Miracles ; Practical Discourses ; *Chronicon Preciosum*, or an account of English Money. The Life and Miracles of St. Winifrede.

---

#### DR. EDWARD FOWLER,

An English prelate, was born at Westerleigh in Gloucestershire in 1632, and educated at Corpus Christi College, Oxford; but took his master's degree at Cambridge. In 1656 he became Chaplain to the Countess of Kent, who gave him the

rectory of Northill in Bedfordshire. In 1673 he was presented to All Hallows, Bread Street, and in 1675 to a prebend in Gloucester, where he had a dispute with the Corporation, respecting a sermon which he preached and printed. In 1681 he was instituted to the vicarage of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, on which he resigned All Hallows. He was made Bishop of Gloucester in 1691, and died at Chelsea in 1714. Besides several sermons and tracts, he wrote the Principles - and Practices of certain Divines of the Church of England, abusively called Latitudinarians, 8vo. 1670. The Design of Christianity, 8vo. 1671, reprinted in 1761. Libertas Evangelica, or a Discourse of Christian Liberty, 8vo.

---

#### DR. GEORGE HICKES,

A learned divine, was born at Newsham in Yorkshire, June 20, 1642. He had his grammatical education at the school of North Allerton, from whence he removed to St. John's College, Oxford, but afterwards he went to Magdalen Hall, and in 1664 to Lincoln College, where he obtained a fellowship. After this he travelled, and at Paris contracted an intimacy with Henry Justel, who entrusted to his care his father's MS. of the "*Codex Canonum Ecclesiæ Universalis*," to be presented to the University of Oxford. After receiving the degree of Doctor of Laws at St. Andrews, Scotland, he took the same in regular course at Oxford. In 1680 he was promoted to a prebend of Worcester, and presented the same year to the vicarage of All Hallows Barking. In 1683 he became Dean of Worcester, but at the revolution he lost that and his other preferments for not taking the oath. In 1693 he was consecrated Bishop of Thetford, by the nonjuring prelates who were desirous of keeping up their separation from the established

church. He died December 15, 1715. Dr. Hickes was a profound divine, and particularly skilled in Northern literature. His chief works are—*Institutiones Grammaticæ Anglo-Saxonicæ*, 4to. *Antiquæ Literaturæ Septentrionalis Thesaurus*. 3 vols. fol. Sermons, 3 vols. *Jovian*, or an Answer to Julian the Apostate, 8vo. Some discourses on Dr. Burnet, and Dr. Tillotson, 8vo. Controversial Letters against Popery, 2 vols. 8vo. Various tracts in defence of the Nonjurors.

---

#### DR. ROBERT JENKINS,

An English divine, was born at Minster, in the Isle of Thanet, in 1656, and was educated at the King's School, Canterbury; from whence he removed as Sizar to St. John's College, Cambridge, of which society he became a Fellow in 1680, and Master in 1711. He was also Lady Margaret's Professor of Divinity, and for some time Precentor of Chichester, which place he resigned at the Revolution. He died in 1727. His chief works are, *Examination of the Authority of General Councils*. *Defensio S. Augustini*. The reasonableness of the Christian Religion, 2 vols. 8vo. Of this excellent treatise there have been six editions.

---

#### DR. RICHARD KIDDER,

A learned prelate, was born according to one account in Sussex, and another in Suffolk. He was educated at Emanuel College, Cambridge, where he was elected to a fellowship, and took his degrees in arts. He was presented to the college living of Stanground, in Huntingdonshire, which he lost for nonconformity in 1662, but becoming less scrupulous afterwards, he was presented to the rectory of Rayne in Essex.

In 1674 he obtained the rectory of St. Martin Outwich. In 1681 was made prebend of Norwich, and in 1689 Dean of Peterborough, on which occasion he took his Doctor's degree. In 1691 he was consecrated Bishop of Bath and Wells, and in 1693 he preached the Boyle Lecture. He and his lady were killed in their beds at Wells, during the night of the great storm, November 26, 1703. His great work is "The Demonstration of the Messiah," printed first in 3 vols. 8vo., and afterwards in folio. He also wrote a Commentary on the Pentateuch, 2 vols. 8vo.

---

#### DR. WILLIAM LLOYD,

A learned prelate, was born at Tilchurst in Berkshire, in 1627. He became a student of Oriel College, Oxford, but afterwards removed to Jesus College, where he obtained a fellowship. In 1667 he was collated to a prebend in the Church of Sarum, on which he completed his degrees in divinity. The year following he was presented to the vicarage of St. Mary's, Reading, and about the same time made Archdeacon of Merioneth. In 1672 he was promoted to the deanery of Bangor, and in 1674, to a canonry of Salisbury. In 1676 he obtained the vicarage of St. Martin's in the Fields, and in 1680 was elected to the see of St. Asaph. He was one of the Seven Bishops prosecuted by James II. but in the next reign he was translated to Worcester. He died in 1717. He wrote several pieces against Popery; a Dissertation on Daniel's Prophecy of the seventy weeks; a Discourse of God's way of disposing Kingdoms; an Historical Account of Church Government; a Chronological Account of Pythagoras; a Harmony of the Gospels, and several other works.

---

## DR. SIMON PATRICK,

An English prelate, born in 1626 at Gainsborough in Lincolnshire. He became Fellow of Queen's College, Cambridge, 1648, and took his degree of B.D. 1658, at which time he was vicar of Battersea. In 1662 he was presented to the living of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, where he continued among his parishioners all the time of the plague. In 1666 he took his Doctor's degree at Oxford, and about the same time became Chaplain to the King. In 1672 he was made Prebendary of Westminster, and in 1679 Dean of Peterborough. During the reign of James II. Dean Patrick exerted himself strenuously against Popery, for which in 1689 he was made Bishop of Chichester, from whence in 1691 he was translated to Ely, where he died in 1707. His principal works are, Paraphrases and Commentaries on the Old Testament, as far as the Prophets. A Discourse on the Lord's Supper. The Heart's Ease, or a remedy against troubles. Parable of the Pilgrim, 4to. A Friendly Debate betwixt a Conformist and a Non-Conformist. The Christian Sacrifice. Jesus and the Resurrection justified.

---

## DR. JOHN SCOTT,

A pious divine, was born at Chippenham in Wiltshire, in 1638. He was brought up to a trade, but relinquished it and became a student of New Inn, Oxford, in 1657. In 1677 he was presented to the rectory of St. Peters le Poor, London, and in 1684 was collated to a prebend in St. Paul's Cathedral, when he proceeded to his doctor's degree. He succeeded Dr. Sharp in the rectory of St. Giles's in the Fields, and was also made Canon of Windsor. He died in 1694. Besides Sermons and Controversial Pieces he published a valuable

treatise, entitled the Christian Life. All his works have been printed in 2 folio vols.

---

**DR. WILLIAM SHERLOCK, DEAN OF ST. PAUL'S,**

An eminent divine ; was born at Southwark, about 1641. He was educated at Eton, and next at Peterhouse, Cambridge, where he took his Doctor's degree in 1680. His first preferment was the rectory of St. George, Botolph-lane, after which he became successively Prebendary of St. Paul's, Master of the Temple, and Rector of Therfield, in Hertfordshire. At the Revolution, he refused to take the oaths to the new government, for which he was suspended ; but afterwards he complied and obtained, in 1691, the Deanery of St. Paul's. The same year he published a Vindication of the Doctrine of the Trinity, which involved him in a controversy with Dr. South. The Dean died in 1707. He also wrote a Discourse concerning the Knowledge of Christ ; the Case of Resistance to the Supreme Powers ; A Practical Discourse concerning Death ; Discourse on Religious Assemblies ; Discourse on Providence ; On the Happiness of the Good, and Punishment of the Wicked in another World ; a Discourse on Judgment.

---

**DR. WILLIAM STANLEY,**

A pious divine ; was born in 1647, at Hinely, in Leicestershire, and educated at St. John's College, Cambridge ; but in 1699 he obtained a Fellowship of Corpus Christi College. In 1684 he was made Prebendary of St. Paul's : in 1689 Canon Residentiary of the same church ; in 1692, Archdeacon of London, and in 1706 Dean of St. Asaph : he died in 1731. Dr. Stanley published some sermons and two tracts, one entitled "The

Devotions of the Church of Rome, compared with those of the Church of England." The other, "The Faith and Practice of the Church of England Man." This last was reprinted in 1807, with an account of the author.

---

### NICHOLAS STRATFORD,

A pious prelate; was born at Hemel Hempstead, in Hertfordshire, 1633, and educated at Trinity College, Oxford, where he obtained a Fellowship. On taking orders, he became Warden of Manchester College; in 1670 was made Prebendary of Lincoln; in 1673 Dean of St. Asaph; and in 1683 Rector of St. Mary, Aldermanbury, London, on which he resigned the Wardenship. In 1689 he was created Bishop of Chester, where he died in 1707. His works are mostly of a controversial cast, against Popery. Bishop Stratford was a zealous promoter of the societies for the reformation of manners.

---

### DR. THOMAS TENISON,

A learned prelate; was born at Cottenham, in Cambridge-shire in 1636. His father was deprived of the living of Topcroft, in Norfolk, during the rebellion, and died in 1671. The son was educated at Norwich, and next at Benedict's College, Cambridge, where he obtained a Fellowship, 1662, and about the same time he became Minister of St. Andrew the Great, in that town. In 1674 he was chosen Minister of St. Peter, Mancroft, at Norwich; and in 1680, being then D.D., he was presented to the Vicarage of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, where he founded a parochial school and library. He distinguished himself so much against Popery in the reign of James II. that in 1691 he was consecrated Bishop of Lincoln, from whence

he was raised to the see of Canterbury in 1694. He died at Lambeth in 1715. He published a piece against Hobbes; a Discourse of Idolatry; The Remains of Lord Bacon; some Tracts of Sir Thomas Browne, and several Sermons.

---

DR. JOHN TILLOTSON,

A celebrated prelate; was the son of a clothier at Sowerby, in Yorkshire, and born there in October 1630. After receiving a grammatical education in his native county, he went to Clare Hall, Cambridge, when he obtained a Fellowship, and took his Master's degree in 1654. Two years after this he became tutor to the son of Edmund Prideaux, Esq., at Ford Abbey, in Devonshire. At the Restoration he conformed to the Established Church, and 1662 was elected Minister of St. Mary, Aldermanbury, but declined accepting it, and was presented to the Rectory of Kedington, in Suffolk, which he resigned on being chosen Preacher to the Society of Lincoln's Inn. In 1664 he was elected Tuesday Lecturer at St. Lawrence Jewry, and in 1666 he preached the sermon at the consecration of Bishop Wilkins, whose daughter-in-law he married. In 1670 he was made Prebendary of Canterbury; and two years afterwards Dean of that Church. He attended Lord Russell previous to his execution; and it is remarkable that both the Dean and Dr. Burnet endeavoured to convince that unfortunate nobleman of the sin of resisting the supreme powers. After the Revolution Dr. Tillotson was appointed Clerk of the Closet, and, on the deprivation of Sancroft, was consecrated Archbishop of Canterbury, which ceremony was performed in Bow Church, May 31st, 1691, when there were no less than six prelates, and a great number of the nobility



present. This promotion, however, created him several enemies, and he was by many considered as the author of a schism in the Church of England. He died at Lambeth, Nov. 24, 1694. The Archbishop printed some Sermons and Controversial Tracts against Popery; and his Posthumous works were published for the benefit of his family. The best edition is that in 3 vols. folio, 1742.

---

### MR. THOMAS TULLY,

A learned divine, was born at Carlisle, in 1620. He became a Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford, and in 1642 was appointed Master of the Grammar School at Tetbury, in Gloucestershire. In 1659 he took his degree of Bachelor in Divinity, and was soon after made Principal of Edmund Hall. At the Restoration he took his Doctor's degree, and was presented to the Rectory of Griggleton, in Wiltshire, to which was added the Deanery of Ripon. He died in 1676. He had a controversy with Dr. Bull and Mr. Baxter, on the doctrine of Justification. He published *Logica Apodictica*; *Enchiridion Didacticum*, cum appendice de Cæna Domini; *Justificatio Paulina sine Operibus*.

---

### DR. WILLIAM WAKE,

A learned prelate, was born in 1657, at Blandford, in Dorsetshire. He became a student of Christ Church, Oxford, and took his Master's degree in 1679. In 1682 he was appointed Chaplain to the English Embassy in France, and on his return was chosen Preacher to the Society of Gray's Inn.

In 1686 he had a dispute with Bossuet, on the alterations made by him in his Exposition of the Roman Catholic Faith, contrary to his private judgment. He also wrote several pieces on the Romish Controversy, for which, at the Revolution, he was created Doctor in Divinity at Oxford, and made Canon of Christ Church. In 1693 he published his Translation of the Epistles of the Apostolical Fathers, and in the same year was presented to the Rectory of St. James's, Westminster. After this he had a dispute with Dr. Atterbury, respecting the rights of the Clergy in Convocation. In 1701 Dr. Wake was made Dean of Exeter, and in 1705 advanced to the Bishopric of Lincoln, from whence, in 1716, he was raised to the See of Canterbury. In this station he distinguished himself by his firmness and liberality, for while he opposed the design of Hoadley to abolish the Corporation and Test Acts, he kept up a correspondence with the foreign Protestants on an union with the Churches. But the Archbishop has been grossly calumniated for endeavouring to promote a junction of the English and Gallican Churches, though his object was deserving of praise rather than censure, since had the scheme taken effect, it was thought the Papal power would have sustained a shock nearly as severe as that which weakened it at the Reformation. Archbishop Wake died January 24th, 1737, and was buried at Croydon. His other works are, an Exposition of the Church Catechism, and three volumes of Sermons.

---

#### MR. HENRY WHARTON,

A learned divine, was born in 1664, at Worslead, in Norfolk. He went to Caius College, Cambridge, where he took his de-

gree in arts. In 1686 he became amanuensis to Dr. Cave, and in 1688 Chaplain to Archbishop Sancroft, who gave him the vicarage of Minster, in the Isle of Thanet, and the rectory of Cartham. He died March 5th, 1694. His principal works are, a Treatise on the Celibacy of the Clergy; The Enthusiasm of the Church of Rome demonstrated in the Life of Ignatius Loyola; a Defence of Pluralities; *Anglia Sacra, sive Collectio Historiarum*, 2 vols. folio; a Specimen of Errors in Burnet's History of the Reformation, 8vo. To this he prefixed the name of Anthony Harmar. History of the Troubles and Trial of Archbishop Laud, 2 vols. folio; *Historia de Episcopis et Decenis, Londinensibus, &c.*; Sermons, 2 vols. 8vo. with his Life prefixed.

---

#### DR. DANIEL WHITBY,

A learned divine, was born at Rushden, in Northamptonshire, in 1638. He became a scholar of Trinity College, Oxford, where, in 1664, he was elected to a Fellowship. For his ability in attacking some Popish writers, Bishop Ward gave him a Prebend in the church of Salisbury, and afterwards the Precentorship with the Rectory of St. Edmund in that city. He now took his Doctor's degree, but in 1682 he fell under censure for publishing a treatise on the "Five Points," controverted between the Calvinists and Armenians, 8vo. 1710.

---

#### DR. JOHN WILLIAMS,

A learned prelate, born in Northamptonshire, 1634. He took his degrees at Magdalen Hall, Oxford, and in 1673 was collated to the rectory of St. Mildred's, in the Poultry, to

which was added a Prebend in the Church of St. Paul's. After the Revolution, he was promoted to a Prebend of Canterbury, and in 1696 advanced to the Bishopric of Chichester. He died 1709. His works are, Sermons preached at Boyle's Lecture ; History of the Gunpowder Treason ; and some Tracts against the Papists and Socinians.

---



## NAMES OF COUNCILS,

REFERRED TO AND QUOTED IN THE "PRESERVATIVE"  
AND OTHER CONTROVERSIAL WORKS.

---

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Abrincense	Avranches	France
Æduense	Autun	France
Ænhamense	Enham	England
Apud Sanctum Ægidium	St. Gilles	France
Agathense	Agde	France
Agaunense	St. Maurice	France
Albiense	Albi	Languedoc
Altheimense	Althem	Alsace
Altinense	Altino	Italy
Andegavense	Angers	Anjou
Ansanum	Anse	France
Aquiliense	Aquilea	Italy
Aquense	Aix	Provence
Aquisgranense	Aix-la-Chapelle	Germany
Arausicanum	Orange	Provence
Arelatense	Arles	Provence
Armachiense	Armagh	Ireland
Arrebatense	Arras	France

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Arvernense	Auvergne	France
Asturicense	Astorga	Spain
Attiniacense	Attigni	Champagne
Audomarense	St. Omer	Artois
Augustanum	Augsburg	Suabia
Aurelianense	Orleans	France
Auscense	Auch	Gascony
Autissiodorense	Auxerre	France
Avenionense	Avignon	Provence
Balgeneiacense	Beaugenci	France
Barcinonense	Barcelona	Spain
Barense	Barion	The Adriatic
Basiliense	Basle	Switzerland
Becanceldense	Bapchild	Kent
Belvacense	Beauvais	France
Berghamstedense	Banstead	Kent
Biterrense	Besiers	Languedoc
Bituricense	Bourges	Guienne
Bonnense	Bonn	Germany
Bononiense	Bologna	Italy
Bostrenum	Bousserelt	Arabia
Bracarense	Bruga	Portugal
Brandanfordiense	Brentford	England
Brixiense	Briss	Italy
Burdegalense	Bordeaux	France
Cabiloneuse	Chalons sur Saône	France
Cadomense	Caen	Normandy
Cæsaraugustanum	Sarragossa	Spain
Calense	Chetles	on the Maine
Calchutense	Kelchell	Lancaster
Calnense	Calne	Wiltshire
Cameracense	Cambrai	French Flanders

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Cantuariense	Canterbury	Kent
Carisiacense	Chiersy, or Cressy	on the Serre
Carnotense	Chartres	France
Carpentoractense	Carpentras	France
Carrofense	Charroux	Poitou
Cassiliense	Cashel	Ireland
Apud Castrum Gon- teriense	Château-Gontier	on the Maine
Apud Castrum Theo- doriense	Château Thierri	France
Catalaunense	Chalons sur Marne	Champagne
Cenomanence	Mans	Maine
Cirtense	Certes, or Constan- tine	Numidia
Claromontanum	Clermont	Auvergne
Clipiacense	Clichy, near Paris	on the Seine
Cloveshonense	Cloveshoo	England
Coloniense	Cologne	on the Rhine
Compendiense	Compiègne	France
Complutense	Alcala	Toledo
Confluentinum	Coblentz	on the Rhine
Constantiense	Constance	Germany
Copriniacense	Cognac	France
Cordubense	Cordova	Spain
Coyacense	Coyaco	Asturia
Dertusanum	Tortosa	Catalonia
Diamperense	Diamper	Coromandel
Apud S. Dionysium	S. Denys	near Paris
Divionense	Dijon	Burgundy
Duziacense	Douzi	Champagne
Eboracense	York	England
Ebredunense	Embrun	France



Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Eliberitanum	Elvira	Spain
Emeritense	Merida	Spain
Engilenheimense	Engelheim	
Epaonense	Epaone	Provence
Erphordiense	Erfort	Thuringia
Exoniense	Exeter	England
Finchalense	Finchal	England
Finibus, or apud S. Macram	Fimes	Champagne
Floriacense	Abbey of Fleury	France
Forojuliense	Friuli	Istria
Francofordiense	Francfort	on the Maine
Frideslariense	Frislat	
Fussallanense	Fussel	Spain
Fuxense	Foix	Languedoc
Apud S. Genesium	S. Genez	near Lucca
Gentiliacense	Gentilly	near Paris
Gerundense	Gerona	Catalonia
Glocestriense	Gloucester	England
Grateleanum	Grateley	England
Hafniense	Copenhagen	Denmark
Hedtfeldense	Hatfield	Hertfordshire
Helenense	Elne	Rousillon
Herbipolense	Wurzburg	on the Maine
Herudfordiense	Hertford	Herudfordiense
Hierosolymitanum	Jerusalem	Palestine
Hispalense	Seville	Andalusia
Ilerdense	Lerida	Catalonia
Insulanum	Lille	Provence
Jaccetanum	Jaca	Arragon
Jotrense	Tonarre	near the Maine
Juliobonense	Lillebonne	Normandy

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Kingsburiense	Kingsbury	Dorsetshire
Kingstoniense	Kingston	on the Thames
Kirtlingtoniense	Kirtlington	England
Lambethense	Lambeth	near London
Lanciciense	Lanciski	Poland
Landavense	Landaff	Glamorganishire
Langesiense	Langeais	Tourraine
Lateranense	Lateran	The first Patriarchal Church of Rome, now Church of St. John
Latiniacense	Lagni	on the Maine
Laudunense	Laon	Picardy
Lauriacense	Lorris	Anjou
Laudense	Lodi	Lombardy
Lausdunense	Loudan	Poitou
Legionense	Leon	Spain
Lemovicense	Limoges	Limosin
Leodiense	Liege	on the Meuse
Lexoviense	Lisieux	Normandy
Lincolniense	Lincoln	England
Lincopense	Linkoping	Gothland
Lingonense	Langres	Champagne
Liptinense	Leptines	Hainault
Lucense	Lugo	Galicia
Lugdunense	Lyons	France
Lumbariense	Lomberg	Languedoc
Lutitia	Paris	France
Magalonense	Maguelona	Island on the coast of Languedoc
Magdunense	Mehun	on the Loire
Magfeldense	Maghfield	Mayfield, England
Mantalense	Matuala	Dauphiné

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Mantuanum	Mantua	Lombardy
Marchiacense	Marsiac	Gascony
Massiliense	Marseilles	Provence
Matisconense	Macon	Burgundy
Madritense	Madrid	Spain
Apud S. Maxen- tium	S. Maxent	France
Mechliniense	Malines	Belgium
Mediolanense	Milan	Lombardy
Meldense	Meaux	on the Maine
Melodunense	Melun	near Paris
Melphitanum	Melfi	Naples
Memphiticum	same with Cairo	Egypt
Mertonense	Merton	England
Metense	Metz	Lorraine
Moguntinum	Mayence	on the Rhine
Motispessulani	Montpellier	Languedoc
Montis, S. Mariæ Tardanensis	Mount S. Marie	near Paris
Moscoviense	Moscow	Russia
Mosomense	Mouson	Champagne
Mutinense	Modena	Lombardy
Nannetense	Nantes	Bretagne
Narbonense	Narbonne	Languedoc
Neapolitanum	Napoli	Palestine
Nemausense	Nismes	Languedoc
Nesterfeldense	Nesterfield	England
Niddanum	River Nid	Northumberland
Noviomense	Noyon	Isle of France
Oscense	Huesca	Arragon
Oslaveslense	Oslaveslen	Kingdom of Mercia
Ovetense	Oviedo	Asturias

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Oxoniense	Oxford	England
Paderbonense	Paderborn	Westphalia
Palentinum	Palencia	Spain
Pampilonense	Pampeluna	Navarre
Patavinum	Padua	Italy
Pennæfidclis	Pennafiel	Old Castille
Perthense	Perth	Scotland
Phareuse	Whitby	Yorkshire
Pictavense	Poitiers	France
Pippevellense	Pipwell Abbey	Northamptonshire
Pisanum	Pisa	Tuscany
Pisciaceuse	Poissi	France
Pistense	Pistres	near the Seine
Placentinum	Placenza	Lombardy
Apud Pontem	Ponk-Audemer	Normandy
Posoniense	Presburg	Hungary
Pragense	Prague	Bohemia
Ad Quercum	The Oak	A place near Chalcedon, in Bithynia
Quintinopolitanum	S. Quentin	Vernandois
Radingense	Reading	Berkshire
Ratisponense	Ratisbone	on the Danube
Ravennate	Ravenna	on the Adriatic
Redonense	Rennes	Bretagne
Regense	Riez	Provence
Remense	Rheims	Champagne
Rigense	Riga	Livonia
Rochingamense	Rockingham	Northampton
Roffeuse	Rochester	Kent
Rotomagense	Rouen	Normandy
Salegunstadiense	Selengsted	Monastery in Franconia

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Salisburgense	Salzburg	Austria
Salmuriense	Saumur	Anjou
Santonense	Sanites	France
Ad. Saponarias	Savonieres	Lorraine
Sarumense	Salisbury	England
Sauriciacense	Soreze	An Abbey in Langue- doc
Scheningiense	Schenning	Sweden
Sedenense	Scone	Scotland
Sedunense	Syon	on the Rhone
Senense	Sienna	Tuscany
Senonense	Sens (Senlis)	Burgundy (Valois)
Spalatrense, or Cya- drense	Spalatro (Siponto)	Dalmatia
Sparnacense	Epernay	on the Maine
Spoletanum	Spoletto	States of the Church
Stampense	Estampes	France
Suessionense	Soissons	France
Sutrinum	Sutri	Tuscany
Synadense	Synnada	Phrygia
Tarraconense	Tarragona	Spain
Taurinense	Turin	Piedmont
Apud Theodonis Villam	Thionville	Luxemburg
Apud S. Theodori- cum	S. Thierry	
Ticinense	Pavia	Milan
Toletanum	Toledo	Spain
Tolasanum	Toulouse	France
Tranense	Trani	Naples
Trecense	Troyes	on the Seine
Tremoniense	Dormond	Westphalia

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Trenorchianum	Tourans	on the Saone
Trevireuse	Treves	on the Moselle
Triburiense	Formerly a palace of the Kings of France	on the Rhine
Tridentinum	Trent	Germany
Trosteianum	Trosby	
Tullense	Toul	Lorraine
Turonense	Tours	France
Tusiaceuse	Tousi	near Toul
Unienoviense	Uwienoca	Poland
Valentinum Galliæ	Valence	Dauphiny
Valentinum Hisp.	Valencia	Spain
Vallisoletanum	Valladolid	Spain
Vasense	Vaison	Provence
Vaurense	Lavaur	Languedoc
Veneticum	Vannes	Bretagne
Venetum	Venice	Italy
Vercellense	Vercellcs	Piedmont
Vermeriense	Verberie	Valois
Vernense	Vernon sur Seine	
Verulamienſe	St. Alban's	Herts
Vezeliacense	Vezelai	on the frontiers of Burgundy
C. Vesontionense, or Bisuntinenſo	Bezançon	on the Doux.
Vindobonense, or C. Viennense, in Austria	Vienna	Austria *
Vienſe	Vienne	on the Rhone
Vigoniense	Worcester	England

Ancient Names.	Modern Names.	Locality.
Vintoniense	Winchester	Hampshire
Virdunense	Verdun	Lorraine
Vormatiense, or C. apud Guarmatiam	Worms	Germany
Vratislaviense	Breslau	Silesia
Westmonasteriense	Westminster	England
Windlesoriense	Windsor	England

## COUNCILS AND DATES.

AQUILEIA, A.D. 1409, by Gregory XII., during the efforts to depose him, which were made at Pisa.<sup>4</sup> He pronounced sentence against Pedro de Luna and Alexander V., whom he declared to be schismatical, and their elections null and void.

ARIMINI, A.D. 359, by order of the Emperor Constantius.

BASLE, A.D. 1431—1442, convoked by Martin V., to meet at Pavia; transferred to Sienna, and thence to Basle; its primary object was union between the Greek and Roman Churches, and reformation of the Church in Greece and in the East.

CHALCEDON, A.D. 451, against the Eutychians and Nestorians, the fourth Œcumenical Council.

CONSTANCE, A.D. 1414, by Pope John XXIII., in accordance with a writ from the Emperor Sigismund; to put an end to the schism occasioned by several claimants to the Popedom. There were three Popes, *viz.* Balthasar Cossa, or John XXIII.; Pedro de Luna, Benedict XIII.; and Angelo Corrario, Gregory XII. To take cognizance also of Wickliffe and his views.

CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 381, Second Œcumenical Council, convoked by the Emperor Theodosius.

CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 553, Fifth Œcumenical Council, convoked by the Emperor Justinian.



CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 680, Sixth Œcumenical Council, convened by Constantine Pogonatus, to put down the heresy of the Monothelites.

CONSTANTINOPLE, or TRULLAN,\* A.D. 692, called the Council of Trullo, and also Concilium Quinesextum; called by the former name from being held in the "Dome" Chapel of the Palace, and by the latter as being a supplement to the Fifth and Sixth General Councils.

CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 754.

CONSTANTINOPLE, or NICE, A.D. 787, broken up by violence and disorder.

CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 861.

CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 869.

CONSTANTINOPLE, A.D. 879.

EPHESUS, A.D. 431, Third General Council against Nestorius, who repudiated *θεοτοκος*, a title given by others to the Virgin Mary.

EPHESUS, A.D. 449, called Latrocinium; at which Flavianus, Bishop of Constantinople, was treated by the party of Eutyches with such violence that he died. Dioscurus, Bishop of Alexandria, jumped upon his brother bishop, while the monks kicked him.

FERRARA, A.D. 1438, called by Eugene VI.

FLORENCE, A.D. 1439, a continuation of Ferrara.

LATERAN, A.D. 1123, by Calixtus II. Present, 300 bishops and 600 abbots.

LATERAN, A.D. 1139, convened by Pope Innocent II. One thousand archbishops, bishops, and abbots were present.

LATERAN, A.D. 1179. Pope Alexander III.: called Eleventh General Council.

LATERAN, A.D. 1215. Pope Innocent III.: commonly called Twelfth General Council. Reasons of Assembly, the evils of the Church and immorality of the clergy.

LATERAN, A.D. 1512. Pope Julius II.: began May 10, 1512, and dissolved, March, 1517, under Leo X.

LAUSANNE, A.D. 1449. Felix V.

LYONS, A.D. 1245, called Thirteenth General Council. Gregory IX.

LYONS, A.D. 1274, called Fourteenth General Council. Gregory X.

MILAN, A.D. 346, 390, Ambrose presiding. 451, convoked by Eusebius. 1271. 1565. 1576.

NICE, A.D. 325, First General Council, by order of Constantine, to deal with the Arian heresy. Three hundred and eighteen bishops present.

NICE II., A.D. 787, commonly called Seventh General Council; by the Empress Irene, and her son Constantine.

PAVIA, A.D. 850, Emperor Louis. 876, Charles the Bold.

PISA, A.D. 1409, to put an end to the schism between Benedict XIII. and Gregory XII.

PISA, A.D. 1511, at the desire of Louis XII. of France.

SARDICA, A.D. 347, by command of the Emperors Constantinus and Constans.

SIENNA, A.D. 1423, held first at Pavia.

TRENT, A.D. 1545, commonly called General—first convoked June 2, 1536, by Paul III. See Father Paul Sarpi's history—Pallavicini's, &c.

VIENNE, A.D. 1311, commonly called the Fifteenth General Council, under Clement V.



## **GENERAL CONTENTS.**



# GENERAL CONTENTS.

---

## First Volume.

---

### OF THE ENGLISH REFORMATION.

#### BOOK I.

##### THE REFORMATION VINDICATED ON ACCOUNT OF THE NECESSITY OF IT.

	PAGE
I.—A Discourse concerning the necessity of a Reformation with respect to the errors and corruptions of the Church of Rome. In two parts. By DR. STRATFORD, late Bishop of Chester	1
II.—The state of the Church of Rome, when the Reformation began, as it appears by the advice given to Pope Paul the Third, and Julius the Third, by creatures of their own. By DR. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn	165
III.—Several captious queries concerning the English Reformation answered. By DR. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn	196
IV.—A Discourse, wherein is held forth the opposition of the Doctrine, Worship, and Practices of the Roman Church to the Nature, Designs and Characters of the Christian Faith. By Dr. GILBERT BURNET, late Bishop of Salisbury	226

## BOOK II.

THE REFORMATION VINDICATED FROM THE CHARGE  
OF SCHISM.

	PAGE
I.—A Discourse concerning the Unity of the Catholic Church maintained in the Church of England. Dy Dr. CAVE, or Dr. THORP, late Prebendary of Canterbury . . .	290
II.—A Vindication of the Church of England from the foul aspersions of Schism and Heresy, unjustly cast upon her by the Church of Rome. In two Parts. By Mr. ALTHAM, late Rector of Bishopsgate, London . . .	333

---

 Second Volume.
 

---

## OF THE ENGLISH REFORMATION.

## BOOK II.

THE REFORMATION VINDICATED FROM THE CHARGE OF  
SCHISM—(*continued.*)

III.—An Apologetical Vindication of the Church of England, in answer to those who reproach her with the English Heresies and Schism, or suspect her not to be a Catholic Church on their account. By Dr. HICKES, late Dean of Worcester . . .	1
---	---

## BOOK III.

THE REFORMATION VINDICATED FROM THE CHARGE OF  
NOVELTY.

A Discourse concerning the Charge of Novelty upon the Reformed Church of England, made by the Papists asking of us the question, Where was your Religion before Luther? By Dr. HASCARD, late Dean of Windsor . . .	82
--	----

## BOOK IV.

THE REFORMATION VINDICATED FROM THE CHARGE OF  
WANTING A REGULAR ORDINATION AND MINISTRY.

	PAGE
A Vindication of the Ordination of the Church of England, in which it is demonstrated that all the essentials of Ordina- tion, according to the practice of the Primitive and Greek Churches, are still retained in our Church. By Dr. BUR- NET, late Bishop of Salisbury . . . . .	109

## BOOK V.

THE REFORMATION VINDICATED FROM THE CHARGE OF  
ALLOWING THE MARRIAGE OF THE CLERGY.

I.—A Treatise of the Celibacy of the Clergy. By Mr WHARTON, Chaplain to Archbishop Sancroft . . . . .	226
II.—The Texts examined which Papists cite out of the Bible, to prove their Doctrine concerning the Celibacy of Priests and Vows of Continence. In two Parts. By Mr. PAYNE, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . .	382

---

### Third Volume.

---

#### OF THE PAPAL SUPREMACY.

I.—The Papal Supremacy: a novel doctrine. By Dr. LLOYD, late Bishop of Worcester. . . . .	
II.—The Texts examined which Papists cite out of the Bible, to prove the supremacy of St. Peter and the Pope over the whole Church. In two Parts. By Dr. PATRICK, late Bishop of Ely . . . . .	



- III.—The Texts examined which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Visibility of the Church. By Mr. RESBURY, late Rector of Shadwell. 53

## OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH.

### CHAP. I.

#### THE TRUE NOTION OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH EXPLAINED AND STATED.

- I.—A plain and familiar Discourse, by way of Dialogue, betwixt a Minister and his Parishioner, concerning the Catholic Church. In three Parts. By Dr. FREEMAN, late Dean of Peterborough . . . . . 78
- II.—A Discourse concerning the Nature, Unity, and Communion of the Catholic Church. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . . . 128

### CHAP. II.

#### THE POPISH NOTES OF THE CHURCH EXAMINED AND CONFUTED.

- The Notes of the Church as laid down by Cardinal Bellarmine, examined and confuted . . . . . 166
- General Introduction, and a Vindication thereof. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . . . 181
- I.—An Examination of Bellarmine's first Note, concerning the name of Catholic. By Dr. FREEMAN, late Dean of Peterborough . . . . . 227
- II.—Second Note—Antiquity. By Dr. PATRICK, late Bishop of Ely . . . . . 240
- III.—Third Note—Duration. By Dr. WILLIAMS, late Bishop of Chichester . . . . . 252

	PAGE
IV.—Fourth Note—Amplitude or Multitude, and variety of Believers. By Dr. FOWLER, late Bishop of Gloucester .	264
V.—Fifth Note—The Succession of Bishops. By Dr. THORP, late Prebendary of Canterbury .	278
VI.—Sixth Note—Agreement in Doctrine with the Primitive Church. By Mr. PAINE, late Prebendary of Westminster.	292
VII.—Seventh Note—Union of the Members among themselves, and with the Head. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn .	311
VIII.—Eighth Note—Sanctity of Doctrine. By Dr. SCOTT, late Rector of St. Giles' in the Fields .	337.
IX.—Ninth Note—Efficacy of the Doctrine. By Mr. LINFORD, late Prebendary of Westminster .	360

## Fourth Volume.

### OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH.

#### CHAP. II.

##### THE POPISH NOTES OF THE CHURCH EXAMINED AND CONFUTED—(*continued.*)

X.—Tenth Note—Holiness of Life. By Dr. TENISON <sup>*</sup> , late Archbishop of Canterbury. . . . .	1
XI.—Eleventh Note—The Glory of Miracles. By Mr. RESBURY, late Rector of Shadwell . . . . .	14
XII.—Twelfth Note—The Light of Prophecy. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn . . . . .	39
XIII.—Thirteenth Note—The Confession of Adversaries. By Dr. KIDDER, late Bishop of Bath and Wells. . . . .	55
XIV.—Fourteenth Note—The unhappy End of the Church's Enemies. By Dr. STRATFORD, late Bishop of Chester .	73
XV.—Fifteenth Note—Temporal Felicity. By Dr. GROVE, late Bishop of Chichester . . . . .	96

## CHAP. III.

## SAFETY OF SALVATION IN A PROTESTANT CHURCH.

PAGE

- I.—The Protestant Resolved, or the Unreasonableness of his turning Roman Catholic for Salvation. By Mr. ELLYS . 120
- II.—A Discourse, shewing that Protestants are on the safer side, notwithstanding the uncharitable judgment of their adversaries ; and that their Religion is the surest way to Heaven. By Mr. BEAULIEU . . . 185

## CHAP. IV.

## DANGER OF SALVATION IN THE CHURCH OF ROME.

- The Hazard of being saved in the Church of Rome. A Sermon. By Dr. TILLOTSON, late Archbishop of Canterbury. . 214

## THE POPISH RULE OF FAITH

## EXAMINED AND DISPROVED.

## BOOK I.

## THEIR DOCTRINE OF INFALLIBILITY.

- I.—A Discourse concerning a Guide in Matters of Faith, with respect, especially, to the Romish pretence of the necessity of such an one as is Infallible. By Dr. TENISON, late Archbishop of Canterbury . . . 232
- II.—Doubts concerning the Roman Infallibility. 1. Whether the Church of Rome believe it. 2. Whether Jesus Christ or his Apostles ever recommended it. 3. Whether the Primitive Church knew or used that way of deciding Controversies. By Dr. MAURICE, Chaplain to Archbishop of Sancroft. . . 271
- III.—A Discourse concerning a Judge of Controversies in Matters of Religion ; being an Answer to some Papers, &c. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . 309

## Fifth Volume.

---

### THE POPIISH RULE OF FAITH

EXAMINED AND DISPROVED.

#### BOOK I.

THEIR DOCTRINE OF INFALLIBILITY.

(CONTINUED.)

	PAGE
IV.—The Pillar and Ground of Truth. A Treatise shewing that the Roman Church falsely claims to be that Church, and the Pillar of that Truth, mentioned by St. Paul, 1 Tim. iii. 15. In three Parts. By Dr. PATRICK, late Bishop of Ely . . . . .	1
V.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine of Infallibility. By Mr. TULLY, late Sub-Dean of York . . . . .	103

#### BOOK II.

GENERAL COUNCILS.

Of the Authority of Councils, and the Rule of Faith* By ——— HUTCHINSON, Esq., and Dr. CLAGETT . . . . .	137
---	-----

#### BOOK III.

T R A D I T I O N .

I.—Scripture and Tradition compared. By Dr. STILLINGFLEET, late Bishop of Worcester . . . . .	219
II.—A Discourse about Tradition: shewing what is meant by it, and what Tradition is to be received, and what is to be rejected. By Dr. PATRICK, late Bishop of Ely . . . . .	245
III.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine, concerning the insufficiency of Scripture, and necessity of Tradition. By Dr. WILLIAMS, late Bishop of Chichester . . . . .	281

# THE PROTESTANT RULE OF FAITH

EXPLAINED AND VINDICATED.

## BOOK I.

THE PROTESTANT RULE OF FAITH EXPLAINED AND VINDICATED, BY WAY OF GENERAL DEFENCE.

	PAGE
The Protestant Resolution of Faith. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . . .	299

## BOOK II.

PRIVATE JUDGMENT.

The Judgment of Private Discretion in matters of Religion. By Dr. KIDDER, late Bishop of Bath and Wells . . . . .	327
--	-----

## BOOK III.

THE AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE.

I.—The People's Right to read the Holy Scriptures. By Dr. STRATFORD, late Bishop of Chester . . . . .	346
--	-----

## Sixth Volume.

# THE PROTESTANT RULE OF FAITH

EXPLAINED AND VINDICATED.

## BOOK III.

THE AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE.

(CONTINUED)

II.—The Protestant and Popish way of interpreting Scripture, impartially compared. By Dr. GROVE, late Bishop of Chichester . . . . .	1
--	---

	PAGE
III.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of the Doctrine concerning the obscurity of the Holy Scriptures. By Dr. FOWLER, late Bishop of Gloucester . . . . .	63

## THE WORSHIP OF THE CHURCH OF ROME

JUSTLY CONDEMNED.

### BOOK I.

#### AN IDOLATROUS WORSHIP.

- I. A Discourse concerning the Object of Religious Worship, or Scripture proof of the unlawfulness of giving Religious Worship to any Being besides the one Supreme God. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . . . 90
- II.—A Discourse concerning the Nature of Idolatry: in which the Charge of Idolatry is made good against those of the Church of Rome. By Dr. WAKE, late Archbishop of Canterbury . . . . . 148

### BOOK II.

#### THE SACRIFICE OF THE MASS.

- I.—A Discourse concerning the Sacrifice of the Mass. By Mr. PAYNE, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . . 215
- II.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Sacrifice of the Mass. By Mr. GEE, late Prebendary of Westminster, and Dr. KIDDER, late Bishop of Bath and Wells . . . . . 293

### BOOK III.

#### PRAYERS IN AN UNKNOWN TONGUE.

- A Discourse concerning the Celebration of Divine Service in an unknown tongue. By Dr. WILLIAMS, late Bishop of Chichester . . . . . 347

## Seventh Volume.

### THE WORSHIP OF THE CHURCH OF ROME

JUSTLY CONDEMNED.

#### BOOK III.

PRAYERS IN AN UNKNOWN TONGUE.

(CONTINUED.)

- The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine for Prayers in an unknown Tongue.  
By Dr. SCOTT, late Rector of St. Giles in the Fields . . . 1

#### BOOK IV.

PRAYERS TO SAINTS AND ANGELS.

- I.—A Discourse concerning the Invocation of Saints. By Dr. FREEMAN, late Dean of Peterborough . . . 71  
II.—A Discourse concerning the Worship of the blessed Virgin Mary and the Saints. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn . . . 125  
III.—The Text examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Worship of Angels and Saints departed. By Dr. FREEMAN, late Dean of Peterborough . . . 218

#### BOOK V.

THE WORSHIP OF IMAGES AND RELICS.

- I.—The Fallibility of the Roman Church demonstrated, from the manifest Errors of the Second Nicene and Trent Councils; which assert that the Veneration and honorary Worship of Images, is a Tradition primitive and apostolical. By Dr. WHITBY, late Precentor of Salisbury . . . 281  
II.—A Discourse concerning the Second Council of Nice, which

	PAGE
first introduced and established Image Worship in the ● Christian Church, A.D. 787. By Dr. COMBER, late Dean of Durham . . . . .	373

## Eighth Volume.

### THE WORSHIP OF THE CHURCH OF ROME

JUSTLY CONDEMNED.

#### BOOK V.

##### THE WORSHIP OF IMAGE AND RELICS.

- II.—A Discourse concerning the Second Council of Nice, which first introduced and established Image Worship in the Christian Church, A.D. 787. By Dr. COMBER, late Dean of Durham—(*continued*) . . . . . 1
- III.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Worship of Images and Relics. By Mr. GEE, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . . 30

#### BOOK VI.

##### THE WORSHIP OF THE CHURCH OF ROME JUSTLY CON- DEMNED, AS NOT ANSWERING THE TRUE ENDS OF DEVOTION.

- A Discourse concerning the Devotions of the Church of Rome, especially compared with those of the Church of England, in which it is shewn, that whatsoever the Romanists pretend, there is not so true devotion among them, nor such rational provision for it, nor encouragement to it, as in the Church established by law amongst us. By Dr. STANLEY, late Dean of St. Asaph . . . . . 49



## THE POPISH DOCTRINE CONCERNING THE SACRAMENTS

CONFUTED.

### BOOK I.

THE NUMBER AND NATURE OF THEM IN GENERAL.

	PAGE
I.—No Catholic Tradition for Seven Sacraments. By Dr. STIL- LINGFLEET, late Bishop of Worcester . . . . .	98
II.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Seven Sacra- ments, and the efficacy of them. In two parts. By Mr. GEE, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . .	134
III.—An Historical Discourse, concerning the necessity of the Minister's Intention in administering the Sacraments. By Mr. ALLIX, late Treasurer of Salisbury . . . . .	168

### BOOK II.

THE PRETENDED SACRAMENT OF EXTREME UNCTION.

A Discourse concerning the pretended Sacrament of Extreme Unction; with an Account of the occasions and beginnings of it in the Western Church. In three parts. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn . . . . .	214
--	-----

### BOOK III.

OF COMMUNION IN ONE KIND.

A Discourse of the Communion in one kind, in answer to a Trea- tise of the Bishop of Meaux, of Communion under both Species. By Mr. PAYNE, late Prebendary of Westminster	320
---	-----

## Ninth Volume.

---

### THE POPISH DOCTRINE CONCERNING THE SACRAMENTS

CONFUTED.

#### BOOK III.

OF COMMUNION IN ONE KIND.

	PAGE
A Discourse of the Communion in one kind, in answer to a Treatise of the Bishop of Meaux, of Communion under both Species. By Mr. PAYNE, late Prebendary of Westminster—( <i>continued</i> ) . . . . .	1

#### BOOK IV.

TRANSUBSTANTIATION.

I.—A Paraphrase, with Notes, and a Preface, upon the Sixth Chapter of St. John, shewing that there is neither good reason, nor sufficient authority, to suppose that the Eucharist is discoursed of in that Chapter; much less to infer the Doctrine of Transubstantiation from it. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn . . . . .	36
II.—A full view of the Doctrines and Practices of the ancient Church, relating to the Eucharist, wholly different from those of the Roman Church, and inconsistent with the belief of Transubstantiation. By Mr. PATRICK, late Preacher of the Charterhouse . . . . .	89
III.—The Doctrine of the Trinity and Transubstantiation com- pared, as to Scripture, Reason, and Tradition. In two Parts. By Dr. STILLINGFLEET, late Bishop of Worcester	299
IV.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning Transubstantiation. By Dr. WILLIAMS, late Bishop of Chichester . . . . .	367

## Tenth Volume.

---

### THE POPISH DOCTRINE CONCERNING THE SACRAMENTS

CONFUTED.

#### BOOK IV.

TRANSUBSTANTIATION.

(CONTINUED.)

	PAGE
A Discourse of the Holy Eucharist, in the two great points of the Real Presence and the Adoration of the Host. By Dr. WAKE, late Archbishop of Canterbury . . . . .	1

#### BOOK V.

THE ADORATION OF THE HOST.

A Discourse concerning the Adoration of the Host, as it is taught and practised in the Church of Rome. By Mr. PAYNE, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . .	116
---	-----

---

### THE POPISH METHODS FOR THE PARDON OF SIN,

GROUNDLESS.

#### BOOK I.

AURICULAR CONFESSION.

I.—A Discourse concerning Auricular Confession, as it is pre- scribed by the Council of Trent, and practised in the Church of Rome. By Dr. GOODMAN, late Archdeacon of Middlesex . . . . .	161
---	-----

II.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the Proof of their Doctrine concerning Auricular Confession. By Mr. LINFORD, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . .	PAGE 202
--	-------------

## BOOK II.

## P E N A N C E.

A Discourse concerning Penance; shewing how the Doctrine of it in the Church of Rome makes void true Repentance. By Mr. ALLIX, late Treasurer of Salisbury . . . . .	225
--	-----

## BOOK III.

## SATISFACTIONS.

The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible. for the Proof of their Doctrine, concerning Satisfaction. In two Parts. By Dr. GASCARTH, late Rector of Allhallows Barking . . . . .	264
---	-----

## BOOK IV.

## INDULGENCES.

A Treatise against the Doctrine of Indulgences. By Dr. STILLING-FLEET, late Bishop of Worcester . . . . .	325
---	-----

## BOOK V.

## GOOD WORKS.

I.—A Discourse concerning the Merit of Good Works. By Mr. ALLIX, late Treasurer of Salisbury . . . . .	350
II.—The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine of Merits. By Mr. LINFORD, late Prebendary of Westminster . . . . .	372

## Eleventh Volume.

---

### THE POPISH METHODS FOR THE PARDON OF SIN, GROUNDLESS.

#### BOOK VI.

##### UPON THE HEAD OF PURGATORY.

	PAGE
I.—A Discourse of Purgatory. By Dr. WAKE, late Archbishop of Canterbury . . . . .	1
II.—The Texts examined, with Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning Purgatory. In two Parts. By Mr. BRAMPSTON, Prebend of Worcester . . . . .	36

#### BOOK VII.

##### UPON THE HEAD OF PRAYER FOR THE DEAD.

A Discourse of Prayers for the Dead. By Dr. WAKE, late Archbishop of Canterbury . . . . .	82
---	----

---

### AN APPENDIX, CONTAINING SOME GENERAL DISCOURSES AGAINST POPERY.

I.—A Preservative against Popery : being some plain Directions to unlearned Protestants, how to dispute with Romish Priests. In two Parts. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . . .	104
II.—A Summary of the principal controversies between the Church of England and the Church of Rome. By Dr. SHERLOCK, late Dean of St. Paul's . . . . .	247
III.—The Council of Trent examined and disproved by Catholic Tradition, in the main points in controversy between us and the Church of Rome ; with a particular account of the times and occasions of introducing them. To which a Preface is prefixed concerning the true sense of the Council of Trent, and the notion of Transubstantiation. By Dr. STILLING-FLEET, late Bishop of Worcester . . . . .	339

## Twelfth Volume.

---

### A CONFUTATION OF THE CHIEF DOCTRINES OF POPERY.

	PAGE
A Sermon preached before the King at Whitehall, the 24th of November, 1678. By Dr. LLOYD, late Bishop of Worcester. . . . .	1

---

### THE DOCTRINES IN DISPUTE BETWEEN THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND AND THE CHURCH OF ROME, TRULY REPRESENTED.

- I.—An Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England, in the several articles proposed by Monsieur de Meaux, late Bishop of Condom, in his Exposition of the Doctrine of the Catholic Church. To which is prefixed a particular account of Monsieur de Meaux's Book. By Dr. WAKE, Archbishop of Canterbury. . . . . 47
- II.—A Defence of the Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England, against the Exceptions of Monsieur de Meaux, late Bishop of Condom, and his Vindicator. With an Appendix. By Dr. WAKE, Archbishop of Canterbury. 144
- III.—A Second Defence of the Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England, against the new Exceptions of Monsieur de Meaux, late Bishop of Condom, and his Vindicator. In Two Parts. In which the account that has been given of the Bishop of Meaux's Exposition, is fully vindicated; the distinction of Old and New Popery

	PAGE
historically asserted; and the Doctrine of the Church of Rome, in point of Image-worship, more particularly considered. By Dr. WAKE, Archbishop of Canterbury	280

## Thirteenth Volume.

### THE DOCTRINES IN DISPUTE BETWEEN THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND AND THE CHURCH OF ROME, TRULY REPRESENTED.

(Continued.)

IV.—An Answer to the Reply, etc. being a further Defence of the Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England. By Dr. WAKE, Archbishop of Canterbury.	1
V.—The Difference between the Church of England and the Church of Rome, in opposition to a late book, entitled, an Agreement between the Church of England and the Church of Rome. By Dr. WILLIAMS, late Bishop of Chichester	15
VI.—The Doctrines and Practices of the Church of Rome truly represented; in answer to a book, entitled, a Papist Misrepresented and Represented, etc. By Dr. STILLINGFLEET, late Bishop of Worcester	208
VII.—A View of the whole Controversy between the Representer and the Answerer; with an Answer to the Representer's last Reply, in which are laid open some of the Methods by which Protestants are misrepresented by Papists. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn	323

## Fourteenth Volume.

---

### THE DOCTRINES IN DISPUTE BETWEEN THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND AND THE CHURCH OF ROME, TRULY REPRESENTED.

(Continued.)

	PAGE
VIII.—An Answer to the Representer's Reflections upon the State and View of the Controversy. With a Reply to the Vindicator's Full Answer; shewing, that the Vindicator has utterly ruined the new Design of Expounding and Representing Popery. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn . . . . .	1
IX.—A Vindication of some Protestant Principles of Church Unity and Catholic Communion from the Charge of Agreement with the Church of Rome. In Answer to a late Pamphlet, intituled, "An Agreement between the Church of England and the Church of Rome, evinced from the Concertation of some of her Sons with their Brethren the Dissenters." By Dr. SHERLOCK, Master of the Temple . . . . .	94
X.—The Difference of the Case between the Separation of Protestants from the Church of Rome, and the Separation of Dissenters from the Church of England. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn. . . . .	183

---

### EXAMINATION OF THE DOCTRINES CONTAINED IN THE NEW CREED OF POPE PIUS IV.

I.—The Creed of Pope Pius IV., or a Prospect of Popery taken from that authentic Record. With short Notes. By Mr. ALTHAM, late Rector of Bishopsgate, London . . . . .	234
--	-----



- II.—A brief Examination of the present Roman Catholic Faith contained in Pope Pius's New Creed, by the Scriptures, ancient Fathers, and their own modern writers; in Answer to a Letter, desiring Satisfaction concerning the Visibility of the Protestant Church and Religion in all ages, especially before Luther's time. By Mr. SAMUEL GARDINER . 242

---

## Fiftieth Volume.

---

### THE AUTHORITY OF GENERAL COUNCILS EXAMINED, AND ROMAN FORGERIES THEREIN DETECTED.

- I.—An Historical Examination of the Authority of General Councils; shewing the false Dealing that hath been used in the publishing of them; and the Difference amongst the Papists themselves about their number. By Mr. JENKINS, Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge . . . 1
- II.—Roman Forgeries in the Councils during the first four Centuries. Together with an Appendix concerning the Forgeries and Errors in the Annals of Baronius. By Dr. COMBER, late Dean of Durham . . . . . 89

---

### THE VIRGIN MARY TRULY REPRESENTED, AGAINST THE INVENTIONS AND MISREPRESENTATIONS OF PAPISTS.

- I.—An Account of the Life and Death of the Blessed Virgin, according to Romish Writers. With the Grounds of the Worship paid to her. And a Preface, in Answer to the Apology for the Contemplations, &c. By Dr. FLEETWOOD, late Bishop of Ely . . . . . 244

- II.—The Virgin Mary misrepresented by the Roman Church, in the Traditions of that Church concerning her Life and Glory; and in the Devotions paid to her as the Mother of God. Both shewed out of the Offices of that Church, the Lessons on her Festivals, and from their allowed Authors. Part I Wherein two of her Feasts, her Conception, and Nativity, are considered. By Dr. PATRICK, late Bishop of Ely . . . . . 292

## Sixteenth Volume.

---

### THE VIRGIN MARY TRULY REPRESENTED, AGAINST THE INVENTIONS AND MISREPRESENTATIONS OF PAPISTS.

(Continued.)

- The Virgin Mary misrepresented by the Roman Church, in the Traditions of that Church concerning her Life and Glory; and in the Devotions paid to her as the Mother of God. Both shewed out of the Offices of that Church, the Lessons on her Festivals, and from their allowed Authors. By Dr. PATRICK, late Bishop of Ely . . . . . 1

### ARTS AND PRACTICES OF MISSIONARIES AND PAPISTS, DISCOVERED AND LAID OPEN.

- I.—The Missionaries' Arts discovered; or, an Account of their ways of Insinuation, their Artifices, and several Methods of which they serve themselves in making Converts. With a

	PAGE
Letter to Mr. Pulton, challenging him to make good his Charge of Disloyalty against Protestants. And an Historical Preface, containing an Account of their introducing the Heathen Gods in their Processions, and other particulars relating to the several Chapters of this Treatise. By Mr. Hicks . . . . .	57
II.—Of the Incurable Scepticism of the Church of Rome. Translated from M. de PLACETTE, and published by Dr. TENISON, Archbishop of Canterbury . . . . .	176
III.—A Persuasive to an ingenuous Trial of Opinions on Religion. By Dr. CLAGETT, late Preacher of Gray's Inn . . . . .	343

---

## Seventeenth Volume.

---

### ARTS AND PRACTICES OF MISSIONARIES AND PAPISTS, DISCOVERED AND LAID OPEN.

(*Continued.*)

IV.—A brief Historical Account of the Behaviour of the Jesuits and their Faction, for the first twenty-five years of Queen Elizabeth's reign. With an Epistle of W. Watson, a Secular Priest; shewing how they were thought of by the other Romanists of that time . . . . .	1
V.—The Execution of Justice in England, not for Religion, but for Treason. By direction of Secretary BURLEIGH . . . . .	48

---

### GENERAL DISCOURSES AGAINST POPERY.

I.—A Dialogue betwixt two Protestants (in Answer to a Popish Catechism, called, A short Catechism against all Sectaries.) Plainly shewing, that the Members of the Church of England	
--	--

are no Sectaries, but true Catholics ; and that our Church is a sound part of Christ's Holy Catholic Church, in whose Communion, therefore, the people of this Nation are most strictly bound in conscience to remain. In two Parts. By Mr. RAWLETT, late Preacher at Newcastle-upon-Tyne . 97

II.—The Protestant's Companion ; or, an Impartial Survey and Comparison of the Protestant Religion, as by Law established, with the main Doctrines of Popery. Wherein is shewn, that Popery is contrary to Scripture, Primitive Fathers and Councils ; and that proved from Holy Writ, the Writings of the ancient Fathers for several hundred years, and the Confession of the most learned Papists themselves. Whereby the Papists' vain pretence to Antiquity, and their reproaching the Protestant Doctrines with Novelty, is wholly overthrown . . . . . 268

III.—The Old Religion : A Treatise, wherein is laid down the true State of the Difference betwixt the Reformed and Roman Church, and the blame of this Schism is cast upon the true Authors. By Bishop HALL . . . . . 307



·

## GENERAL INDEX. ·



## GENERAL INDEX.

---

*The numerals refer to the volume, the figures to the page.*

Aaronical priesthood . . . . .	vi. 228
Abbeys and Popes . . . . .	ii. 123
Abbots and Bishops . . . . .	ii. 125
Abbots in Councils . . . . .	xvi. 265
Abraham's not a new religion . . . . .	ii. 99
Abstinence, Council of Toulouse on . . . . .	ii. 359
Abuses in the Church, the origin of . . . . .	i. 120
Abuses in Churches and Monasteries, Decree on . . . . .	i. 70
Abuses in the Church, and the Council of Trent . . . . .	xvii. 321
Abuses of the Court of Rome, and Maximilian I. . . . .	i. 23
Abuses, select Council of Pope Paul III. on . . . . .	i. 20
Abuses, the reformation of, and Diet of Nuremberg . . . . .	i. 23
Abyssinians and Popery . . . . .	ii. 89
Absolution . . . . .	viii. 85, 149
Absolution and Penance . . . . .	i. 249
Absolution and the Latin Church . . . . .	x. 240
Absolution, Benedict on . . . . .	x. 250
Absolution by a Priest . . . . .	xvii. 167
Absolution, judicial . . . . .	iv. 379
Absolution, Romish meaning of . . . . .	x. 233
Absolution, the effects of . . . . .	x. 230
Absolution, the novelty of . . . . .	xvii. 368
Absolution, the Priest's power in . . . . .	xvii. 163
Absolution, the primitive Church on . . . . .	x. 239
Acts, chap. xix. ver. 18 . . . . .	x. 216
Acts of the Apostles, and the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 343
Acts of the Apostles, and Infallibility . . . . .	v. 126
Adoration due to God only . . . . .	vii. 142



# GENERAL INDEX.

Adoration of angels, the Scriptures on . . . . .	vii. 248
Adoration of the Cross . . . . .	xii. 367
Adoration of the Eucharist . . . . .	xi. 260
Adoration of the Virgin Mary, Germans on . . . . .	vii. 210
Adoration of the Virgin Mary, Damascene on . . . . .	vii. 210
Advice to Julius III. Pope . . . . .	i. 183—195
Advice to Paul III. Pope . . . . .	i. 170—182
Administration of the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 260
Adrian, Pope, and Emperor of Constantinople . . . . .	vii. 386
Adrian VI. and corruptions of the Church and Court of Rome . . . . .	i. 21
Adrian VI. and Diet of Nuremberg . . . . .	i. 83
Adrian VI. and Reformation . . . . .	i. 81
Adrian VI. and the Holy See . . . . .	i. 121
Adrian on Images . . . . .	iii. 19
Adrian VI. on merit of good works . . . . .	xi. 405
Adrian VI. on the condition of the Popes . . . . .	i. 83
Adrian VI. that the Popes without a General Council may teach heresy . . . . .	i. 25
Aerius on prayers for the dead . . . . .	xi. 88
Afflictions, the uses of . . . . .	x. 280
African Church and Council of Carthage . . . . .	ii. 313
African Church, and Cyprian . . . . .	iv. 5
Agatha, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 316
Agatho, Pope, the subject of the Emperor . . . . .	i. 28
Agatho, Pope, Synodical letter of . . . . .	v. 29
Agnus Dei . . . . .	xii. 297
Agnus Deis, Consecration of . . . . .	xiii. 116
Albigenses, the, doctrines of . . . . .	xvi. 157
Albigenses and St. Dominick . . . . .	iv. 11
Albigenses, Martyrs for the Truth . . . . .	iii. 84
Albigenses, the slaughter of . . . . .	iv. 103
Alcoran and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 61
Alexander III. and Victor IV. . . . .	ii. 27
Alexander V. promising Reformation . . . . .	i. 21
Alexander VI. Pope, the character of . . . . .	i. 61
Alexander VII. and the Bible . . . . .	v. 349

# GENERAL INDEX.

Alexandria, Bishop of, and Bishop of Rome	iii. 96
Alexandrian Jews and Purgatory	xiii. 283
Alexandria, conflicting Churches at	ii. 21
Allegiance	xiii. 194
Allegiance, Kingly, and Papal Supremacy	iv. 13
Allegiance, Popish	xvi. 72
Allegiance to Princes and Romish Clergy	xvi. 148
Allen, Dr., on "Thou art Peter"	iii. 10
Allix, Mr. late Treasurer of Salisbury, his Historical Dis- course, concerning the necessity of the Minister's Intention in administering the Sacraments	viii. 168
———— a Discourse concerning Penance; shewing how the Doctrine of it in the Church of Rome makes void true Repentance	x. 225
———— a Discourse concerning the Merit of Good Works	x. 350
Almain, that the Pope without a General Council may teach heresy	i. 25
Alms, the penance of	x. 251
Alphonsus a Castro, and tradition	xvi. 182
Alphonsus, that the Pope without a General Council may teach heresy	i. 25
Altar at Worms, picture over the	xvi. 94
Altham, Mr. late Rector of Bishopsgate, London; a Vin- dication of the Church of England from the foul aspersions of Schism and Heresy, unjustly cast upon her by the Church of Rome. In two parts	i. 333
———— The Creed of Pope Pius IV., or a Prospect of Popery taken from that authentic Record. With short Notes	xiv. 234
Ambassadors and the Council of Trent	i. 47
Ambition, the fruits of	ii. 61
Ambrose, St. and the Church	v. 2
Ambrose on "Feed my sheep"	iii. 31
Ambrose on Image worship	xiv. 324
Ambrose on the Invocation of Saints	xiv. 315
Ambrose on Justification	xvii. 326

# GENERAL INDEX.

Ambrose on Paganism and Romanism . . . . .	vii. 122
Ambrose on prayers for the dead . . . . .	xi. 93
Ambrose on Purgatory . . . . .	xiv. 298
Ambrose on the Apocryphal books . . . . .	xiii. 258
Ambrose on the freedom of Councils . . . . .	xvi. 269
Ambrose on the Mass . . . . .	xiv. 344
Ambrose, the Pope, and the Council of Turin . . . . .	xv. 219
Ambrose on the remission of sins . . . . .	x. 209
Ambrose on Saint Worship . . . . .	vii. 93, 190
Ambrose on Tradition . . . . .	iv. 138
Ambrose on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 333 ; xiv. 282
Anacletus, Pope . . . . .	xv. 117
Anathema, and General Councils . . . . .	iv. 315
Anathema, oath of . . . . .	ii. 221
Anathemas, against whom hurled . . . . .	iv. 164
Anathemas of Council of Nice . . . . .	vii. 370
Anathemas of General Councils . . . . .	v. 154
Anathemas, Romish . . . . .	xiii. 320
Anastasius, Pope, Jerome and Augustine . . . . .	xv. 222
Ancient Church, and Transubstantiation . . . . .	xvii. 337
Ancyra, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 297
Andrew, St. passion of . . . . .	xv. 251
Andrews, Bishop, on the adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 87
Andrews, Bishop, on the real Presence . . . . .	x. 69
Angel, the, and Balaam . . . . .	vii. 250
Angel, the, and St. John . . . . .	vii. 258
Angel, the, and Joshua . . . . .	vii. 251
Angels, and the will of God . . . . .	vii. 245
Angels and Saints as intercessors . . . . .	vii. 273
Angels and Saints, prayers to . . . . .	vii. 221
Angels, Guardian . . . . .	vii. 241
Angels, Guardian, and Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 45
Anicetus on the Unity of the Church . . . . .	i. 297
Annals of Baronius . . . . .	xv. 225
Anne, devotions to . . . . .	xvi. 19
Anointing, Confession, and Prayer . . . . .	x. 219
Anointing, the Ancient Church on . . . . .	viii. 254

# GENERAL INDEX.

Anointing, St. James on . . . . .	xii. 194
Anointing with oil . . . . .	ii. 198
Anselm, and the Worship of Virgin Mary . . . . .	xii. 365
Anselm on Merit . . . . .	x. 351
Anselm's prayers . . . . .	ii. 357
Antioch and Rome . . . . .	iii. 15
Antioch, Church of, heresy in . . . . .	ii. 35
Antioch, Second Council of, and Arian Creed . . . . .	xv. 185
Antioch, decrees of Council of, and the Church . . . . .	xvi. 296
Antioch, schism at . . . . .	xv. 218
Antioch, the Church of, its precedence of Rome . . . . .	i. 5
Antioch, three Churches at . . . . .	ii. 21
Antichrist and the Jesuits . . . . .	xvi. 102
Antichrist and the Pope . . . . .	xi. 306 ; xvii. 240
Antichrist and Rome . . . . .	xiv. 254
Antichrist? is the Pope . . . . .	xvii. 129
Antichrist, Romish writers on . . . . .	xiv. 257
Antiquity a mark of the true Church . . . . .	iii. 240
Antiquity and Image worship . . . . .	vii. 393
Antiquity and Priority . . . . .	iii. 243
Antiquity and Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 32
Antiquity and Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 162
Antiquity, Augustine on . . . . .	iii. 242
Antiquity, Jews claim to . . . . .	iii. 241
Antiquity, Pagan claim to . . . . .	iii. 241
Antiquity, Samaritans claim to . . . . .	iii. 241
Antiquity, Tertullian on . . . . .	iii. 243
Apocrypha . . . . .	iii. 258 ; xvi. 114
Apocrypha, and Council of Trent . . . . .	v. 270 ; xi. 379
Apocrypha, and Eastern Church . . . . .	xi. 380
Apocrypha, and Roman Church . . . . .	xi. 388
Apocrypha, and Western Church . . . . .	xi. 382
Apocrypha, Cajetan on . . . . .	xvii. 281
Apocrypha, Eugenius IVth on . . . . .	xi. 388
Apocrypha read in Churches . . . . .	xi. 386
Apocrypha, St. Antoninus, on . . . . .	xi. 384
Apocrypha, the Fathers on . . . . .	xi. 385 ; xvii. 280

# GENERAL INDEX.

Apocryphal books	xiii. 257, 313 ; xiv. 358
Apology of Justin Martyr	ii. 55
Apollinarius, heresy of	xii. 254
Apollinarius and St. Chrysostom	xii. 259
Apostasy and the Church of Rome	xvii. 243
Apostasy of Pope Marcellinus	xv. 129
Apostles all equal	iii. 21
Apostles, all the, equally successful in quashing heresies	v. 63
Apostles and half Communion	xiii. 279
Apostles and Infallibility	iv. 287
Apostles, and object of worship	vi. 106
Apostles and Popish Sacraments	xiv. 260
Apostles and Priests	viii. 334
Apostles and Transubstantiation	xiv. 261
Apostles, Churches founded by	xvi. 333
Apostles' Creed	iii. 180 ; iv. 188
Apostles' Creed, a pillar and ground of Truth	v. 96
Apostles' Creed and the Church	xi. 233
Apostles' Creed, general reception of	iv. 195
Apostles' Creed, Leo on	v. 92
Apostles' Creed, the Fathers on	v. 58
Apostles, doctrines of, and Infallibility	iv. 342
Apostles, Eusebius on the marriage of	i. 31
Apostles, Liturgies attributed to	xv. 254
Apostles' marriage, the Fathers on	ii. 276
Apostles on the Adoration of the Host	x. 138
Apostles, the, and Virgin Mary	xv. 297
Apostles, the, and Communion in both kinds	i. 44
Apostles, the, on Confirmation	xii. 191
Apostles, Popish prayers to	xiii. 40
Apostles, the, on Idolatry	xiii. 135
Apostles, the death of	iv. 78
Apostles, the, on the remission of sins	x. 209
Apostles, unity of faith of	v. 225
Apostolic Canons	xv. 94
Apostolic Church	iii. 299 ; xii. 3
Apostolic Church and Infallibility	i. 8

# GENERAL INDEX.

Apostolic doctrine . . . . .	xii. 4
Apostolic faith and Roman Catholic religion . . . . .	xvii. 230
Apostolic head of the Church . . . . .	iii. 313
Apostolic and Protestant faith . . . . .	xvii. 227
Apostolic See and the Pope . . . . .	i. 122
Apostolic Traditions, Irenæus on . . . . .	v. 17
Apostolical and Catholic Church, true badge of . . . . .	ii. 41
Apostolical Churches . . . . .	v. 222
Apostolical Succession . . . . .	v. 301
Apostolical Succession, Epiphanius on . . . . .	iii. 289
Apostolical Succession, Irenæus on . . . . .	iii. 289
Apostolical Tradition and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 291
Apostolicity, a mark of the true Church . . . . .	xvii. 115
Apostolicity of Protestantism . . . . .	ii. 86
Aquinas on the Cherubim . . . . .	vi. 211
Aquinas on Communion in both kinds . . . . .	viii. 370
Aquinas on the Cross . . . . .	xiii. 146
Aquinas on Half Communion . . . . .	viii. 348
Aquinas, Thomas, and Heresy . . . . .	i. 386
Aquinas' Hymn to the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 275
Aquinas on Image Worship . . . . .	xiii. 109
Aquinas on Indulgences . . . . .	x. 335
Aquinas and the Inquisition . . . . .	x. 363
Aquinas on Intention in Baptism . . . . .	viii. 198
Aquinas on the Mass . . . . .	v. 48
Aquinas on Merit . . . . .	x. 354
Aquinas on Merit of Good Works . . . . .	xi. 412
Aquinas, Thomas, and Popery . . . . .	xii. 362
Aquinas on Relics . . . . .	xii. 178
Aquinas, Thomas, and Rule of Faith . . . . .	v. 31
Aquinas on the Sacrament . . . . .	viii. 340
Aquinas on the Scriptures . . . . .	xi. 365
Aquinas on Scriptures in the Vulgar Tongue . . . . .	xi. 390
Aquinas and Sutcliff . . . . .	xiii. 371
Aquinas on Transubstantiation . . . . .	x. 5
Aquinas and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 298
Aquinas on worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 40

# GENERAL INDEX.

Arabian Philosopher on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ii. 89
Archbishop, Installation of . . . . .	ii. 177
Archbishops, Jurisdiction of . . . . .	xiv. 109
Archbishops, subordination of Bishops to . . . . .	xiv. 146
Archbishop of Canterbury, Propositions of . . . . .	xi. 348
Archbishop of Paris on Transubstantiation . . . . .	x. 10
Archbishop Usher on Transubstantiation . . . . .	x. 19
Archbishop Wake and Church of England . . . . .	xii. 47
Arguments against Protestants, Answer to . . . . .	xvii. 202
Arian Clergy, Council of Toledo on . . . . .	ii. 341
Arians and Athanasius . . . . .	xv. 205
Arianism . . . . .	ii. 20; xiii. 209
Arianism and Baronius . . . . .	xiv. 249
Arianism and Council of Alexandria . . . . .	xv. 154
Arianism and Council of Aquileia . . . . .	xv. 212
Arianism and Œcumenical Council of Nice . . . . .	ii. 70
Arianism and Pope Liberius . . . . .	ii. 33; xv. 191; xvi. 221
Arianism and the Christian Church . . . . .	xiv. 253
Ariminum, Council of . . . . .	ii. 33
Ariminum, Council of, and Jerome . . . . .	v. 150
Ariminum, Council of, Duval on . . . . .	xvi. 268
Ariminum, Council of, Hilary on . . . . .	xvi. 269
Ariminum, Council of, Athanasius on . . . . .	xvi. 269
Aristotle and Council of Trent . . . . .	i. 141
Arles, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 316
Arles, Council of, and Excommunication . . . . .	xv. 218
Armada, Spanish, destruction of . . . . .	iv. 110
Armagh, Archbishop of, on Merit . . . . .	x. 357
Armenians on the Doctrines of Popery . . . . .	ii. 88
Arnaud on the Bible . . . . .	v. 352
Arnold on frequent Communion . . . . .	i. 271
Articles of the Church of England . . . . .	i. 207
Articles of the Church of England and the Scriptures . . . . .	i. 385
Articles of Church of England . . . . .	xi. 250
Article VI of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 162
Article VII of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 165
Article IX of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 166

# GENERAL INDEX.

Article XI of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 167
Article XII of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 168
Article XIII of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 170
Article XIV of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 170
Article XV of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 172
Article XIX of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 172
Article XX of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 162, 176
Article XXI of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 177
Article XXII of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 178
Article XXIV of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 183
Article XXV of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 184
Article XXVIII of Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 185
Articles of Agreement between Churches of England and Rome . . . . .	xiii. 159
Articles of Disagreement between Churches of England and Rome . . . . .	xiii. 161
Articles of Faith and General Councils . . . . .	xiv. 65
Articles of Faith and the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 309
Articles on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 55
Artifices of Romish Missionaries . . . . .	xvi. 100
Assumption of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 277
Athanasius and the Arians . . . . .	xv. 205
Athanasius and Constantius . . . . .	v. 157
Athanasius on the Council of Ariminum . . . . .	xvi. 269
Athanasian Creed and the Trinity . . . . .	ix. 356
Athanasius on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 362
Athanasius and Faith of the Nicene Fathers . . . . .	v. 24
Athanasius on Idolatry . . . . .	xiii. 134
Athanasius on Image Worship . . . . .	xiv. 324
Athanasius on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 309
Athanasius on the Mass . . . . .	xiv. 344
Athanasius and Pope Liberius . . . . .	xvi. 221
Athanasius on Purgatory . . . . .	xiv. 291
Athanasius on the Real Presence . . . . .	ix. 41
Athanasius on the Scriptures . . . . .	vii. 31
Athanasius and Synod of Alexandria . . . . .	xv. 182
Athanasius on Tradition . . . . .	xvii. 378



# GENERAL INDEX.

Athanasius on Transubstantiation . . .	xiv. 281
Athanasius on the Virgin Mary . . .	vii. 161
Athanasius on the Worship of one God . . .	vii. 115
Atheism and Infallibility . . .	xvi. 238
Atonement, the . . .	x. 278
Atonement of Christ, St. Paul on . . .	x. 311
Atonement of Christ, Sufficiency of . . .	x. 309
Atonement, the, and Purgatory . . .	xi. 184
Attrition and Contrition . . .	x. 231
Attrition and the Council of Trent . . .	x. 234
Attrition, Council of Trent on . . .	xiii. 293
Attrition, Melchior Canus on . . .	x. 235
Attrition, Romish definition of . . .	x. 232
Augustine on the Apostles' Creed . . .	v. 23
Augustine and the Church . . .	v. 72
Augustine and the Catholic Church . . .	i. 310
Augustine and the Catholic Faith . . .	xvi. 309
Augustine and Conditions of Communion . . .	xiv. 222
Augustine on Confession . . .	x. 173
Augustine and the Conversion of England . . .	iii. 374 ; xii. 385
Augustine and Jerome, Controversy between . . .	vi. 59
Augustine and the Donatists . . .	v. 45, 97
Augustine on the Eucharist . . .	viii. 363 ; ix. 230
Augustine on "Feed my sheep" . . .	iii. 31
Augustine on the Gospels . . .	v. 231
Augustine on Heresy . . .	i. 364 ; ii. 24
Augustine on Image Worship . . .	vii. 353 ; xiv. 325
Augustine on Infallibility . . .	v. 113
Augustine on Infant Baptism . . .	xvi. 117
Augustine on Infant Communion . . .	i. 108 ; v. 270
Augustine on the Invocation of Saints . . .	xiv. 316 ; xvii. 371
Augustine on Justification . . .	xvii. 326
Augustine on "The Keys" . . .	iii. 19
Augustine on the Mass . . .	xiv. 345
Augustine on Miracles . . .	ii. 17
Augustine and Modern Popery . . .	xii. 387
Augustine on the Name of a Church . . .	iii. 232

# GENERAL INDEX.

Augustine on Orders	v. 325
Augustine on Penance	viii. 107
Augustine on Prayers to Martyrs	vii. 98
Augustine on Prayers for the Dead	xi. 95 ; 288
Augustine on Public Worship	vi. 357
Augustine on Purgatory	xi. 5, 25, 278 ; xiv. 299
Augustine on the Real Presence	ix. 44, 312
Augustine on Relics	vii. 180
Augustine on Sacrifice	vii. 198
Augustine on Saint-worship	vii. 195 ; xiii. 92
Augustine and Scripture	v. 329
Augustine on the Scriptures	iv. 139 ; vi. 36
Augustine on the Sufficiency of Scripture	i. 39
Augustine on "Thou art Peter"	iii. 10 ; xvi. 117
Augustine on "This is my body"	x. 37
Augustine on Transubstantiation	xiv. 284
Augustine on understanding the Scriptures	vi. 44
Augustine on unwilling Ordination	ii. 260
Augustine on the Visibility of the Church	xiv. 258
Augustine on the Worship of One God	vii. 115
Augustine the Monk in Britain	iii. 103
Augustine and Monks of Bangor	iii. 374
Auricular Confession	x. 161 ; xiv. 360
Authors, corrupted by Baronius	xv. 228
Auxerre, Council of, on Marriage	ii. 317
Balaam and the Angel	vii. 250
Baptism, the Sacrament of	viii. 137 ; xii. 101, 189
Baptism, Archbishop Bramhall on	xii. 190
Baptism, Bellarmine on	viii. 165
Baptism, Bernard on	xii. 102
Baptism, Bossuet on	xvi. 133
Baptism of Constantine	xv. 145
Baptism, the Fathers on	ix. 178
Baptism of Infants	i. 239 ; xvii. 221
Baptism by a Heathen or Jew	viii. 209
Baptism and Purgatory	xi. 51

# GENERAL INDEX.

Baptism, and Pope Liberius . . . . .	v. 152
Baptism, and the Remission of Sins . . . . .	x. 273
Baronius, Annals of . . . . .	xv. 225
Baronius and Arianism . . . . .	xiv. 249
Baronius, Authors corrupted by . . . . .	xv. 228
Baronius, Cardinal, on Relics . . . . .	xiii. 146
Baronius and Church of Rome . . . . .	xv. 238
Baronius, Contradictions of . . . . .	xv. 234
Baronius on the Council of Sinuessa . . . . .	xv. 130
Baronius, dishonesty of . . . . .	xvi. 109
Baronius on disputes of the Bishops . . . . .	ii. 52
Baronius on domestic Communion . . . . .	viii. 388
Baronius on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 365
Baronius, forged Tracts quoted by . . . . .	xv. 225
Baronius on Heresy . . . . .	ii. 24
Baronius, false Inferences and Perversions of . . . . .	xv. 236
Baronius on the Interpretation of Scripture . . . . .	iii. 307
Baronius on the Nativity of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 11
Baronius on the identity of Popery and Paganism . . . . .	xvi. 93
Baronius on the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	i. 27
Baronius and the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	xvi. 114
Baronius on the Power of the Keys . . . . .	iii. 48
Baronius on the practices of the Church of Rome . . . . .	xv. 232
Baronius on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 83
Baronius and Sirmian Council . . . . .	v. 153
Baronius, suppositions and conjectures of . . . . .	xv. 233
Basil on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 266
Basil, Council of . . . . .	xiii. 166
Basil, Council of, and Bellarmine . . . . .	xv. 13
Basil, Council of, decrees of . . . . .	v. 176
Basil, Council of, on the decrees of the Fathers . . . . .	i. 18
Basil, Council of, on Ecclesiastical reformation . . . . .	i. 21
Basil, Council of, and Eugenius IV. . . . .	v. 169
Basil, Council of, and heresy of the Pope . . . . .	xv. 67
Basil, Council of, and last Lateran Council . . . . .	i. 16
Basil, Council of, and liberty of conscience . . . . .	xvi. 272
Basil, Council of, and oaths of Bishops . . . . .	i. 79

# GENERAL INDEX.

Basil, Council of, resolution of	i. 21
Basil on the Invocation of Saints	xiv. 310
Basil on Penance	x. 317
Basil and pillars of the truth	v. 69
Basil on Prayers to Martyrs	vii. 98, 187
Basil on Purgatory	xi. 23; xiv. 293
Basil on the Real Presence	ix. 44
Basil on the Scriptures	iii. 111; vi. 45; vii. 31
Basil on Scripture and Tradition	xi. 374
Beads, praying by	xvii. 186
Beaulieu, Mr. his Discourse, shewing that Protestants are on the safer side, notwithstanding the uncharit- able judgment of their adversaries; and that their Religion is the surest way to Heaven	iv. 185
Bede, Venerable	xviii. 16
Bede on Image-worship	vii. 338
Bede and the Religion of the Britons	xii. 388
Bede on the Scriptures	v. 364
Believers, numbers and variety of	iii. 264
Bellarmino on the Adoration of the Host	x. 120
Bellarmino on Baptism	viii. 165
Bellarmino on binding and loosing	iii. 18
Bellarmino and Bishop Morton	iii. 298
Bellarmino on Celibacy	ii. 231
Bellarmino and Christianity	ii. 88
Bellarmino's tenth note of the Church	iv. 1
Bellarmino on the Church	iii. 328
Bellarmino on finding the true Church	iii. 172
Bellarmino's fourteenth note of a Church	iv. 73
Bellarmino's eleventh note of the Church	iv. 14
Bellarmino's twelfth note of the Church	iv. 39
Bellarmino on the power of the Church	xi. 380
Bellarmino's thirteenth note of a Church	iv. 55
Bellarmino's definition of a Church	iii. 148
Bellarmino's fifteenth note of a Church	iv. 96
Bellarmino on the Communion of Saints	x. 313
Bellarmino on Confession	x. 221; xvii. 365

# GENERAL INDEX.

Bellarmino on Communion in both kinds	viii. 371
Bellarmino on Confirmation	viii. 140
Bellarmino on Continence	ii. 391
Bellarmino on 1 Cor. iii. 4	iii. 228
Bellarmino on decrees of Councils	i. 148 ; xvi. 288
Bellarmino and Council of Basil	xv. 13
Bellarmino and Council of Florence	viii. 153
Bellarmino on Creature Worship	viii. 36
Bellarmino on the Visibility of the Church	xiv. 248
Bellarmino's notes, discussion on	iii. 189
Bellarmino and the Divinity of Christ	ix. 350
Bellarmino and the Eucharist	viii. 397
Bellarmino on Faith	xvi. 180
Bellarmino on " Feed my sheep "	iii. 36
Bellarmino on General Councils	v. 141
Bellarmino on the Gospels	v. 353
Bellarmino on half Communion	i. 44
Bellarmino on Idolatry	xiii. 6, 133, 138
Bellarmino on Images	xiii. 142
Bellarmino and Infant punishment	xvi. 305
Bellarmino on the Incarnation	ix. 363
Bellarmino on Intention	viii. 183
Bellarmino on Indulgences	x. 342 ; xvi. 306 ; xvii. 356
Bellarmino on Infallibility	i. 9 ; xvi. 214
Bellarmino on the Infallibility of a true Church	iii. 179
Bellarmino on fifth Lateran Council	xv. 73 ; xvi. 265
Bellarmino on the Lord's Supper	vi. 330
Bellarmino on Luke chap. xxii. ver. 32	v. 117
Bellarmino on the Mass	i. 43 ; xiv. 273
Bellarmino on Marriage	ii. 391
Bellarmino on Merits	xii. 89, 183
Bellarmino on Merit of Good Works	xi. 409
Bellarmino on Meritorious Good Works	x. 387
Bellarmino on Œcumenical Councils	xvi. 253, 259
Bellarmino on Ordination	ii. 153
Bellarmino and Form of Prayer	vii. 51
Bellarmino on the Priesthood of Aaron	vi. 307

# GENERAL INDEX.

Bellarmino on the Priesthood of Christ . . .	vi. 308
Bellarmino on Penance . . . . .	viii. 146
Bellarmino and heretical Popes . . . . .	i. 77
Bellarmino on the power of the Pope . . .	xvi. 308
Bellarmino on "Prayer of Faith" . . . . .	viii. 238
Bellarmino on Protestant notion of a true Church . . .	iii. 169
Bellarmino on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 2; xvi. 97
Bellarmino on Voluntary Penances . . . . .	x. 297
Bellarmino on 2 Peter, chap. iii. ver. 16 . . .	vi. 70
Bellarmino on the Priesthood of Melchizedek . . .	vi. 302
Bellarmino and two Priesthoods . . . . .	vi. 299
Bellarmino on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 57
Bellarmino on the Reward of Works . . . . .	x. 384
Bellarmino on the disagreement of Romish writers . . .	iii. 324
Bellarmino on the Obscurity of the Scriptures . . .	vi. 63
Bellarmino, texts quoted by, for Obscurity of Scriptures . . .	vi. 68
Bellarmino on the Sacrifice of Melchizedek . . . . .	vi. 223
Bellarmino on Saint Worship . . . . .	xiii. 26
Bellarmino on Satisfaction . . . . .	xii. 186
Bellarmino on the Scriptures . . . . . v. 83, 281 ; xi. 368	
Bellarmino on the Sufficiency of the Scriptures . . .	v. 282
Bellarmino on Temporal Punishments . . . . .	x. 290
Bellarmino on the term Duration . . . . .	iii. 252
Bellarmino on "This is my body" . . . . .	ix. 380
Bellarmino on "Thou art Peter" . . . . .	iii. 9
Bellarmino on Tradition . . . . . xi. 359 ; xvi. 188 ; xvii. 271, 377	
Bellarmino on Transubstantiation . . . . . ix. 290, 367 ; xii. 111	
Bellarmino on the Trinity . . . . .	ix. 362
Bellarmino and the true Church . . . . .	v. 307
Bellarmino on Supremacy . . . . .	iii. 8
Bellarmino on the Supremacy of the Pope . . . . . xvii. 275	
Bellarmino on "Swear not at all" . . . . .	viii. 37
Bellarmino and Universal Bishop . . . . .	v. 90
Bellarmino on the visibility of the Church . . . . .	iii. 57
Bellarmino on the Father of Virgin Mary . . . . . xv. 323	
Bellarmino on Public Worship . . . . .	vi. 355
Bellarmino on Worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 40

# GENERAL INDEX.

Belsamon on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 325
Benedict on Absolution . . . . .	x. 250
Benedict XIII., Pope, convicted of heresy . . . . .	i. 77
Benedict V. and Leo VIII. . . . .	ii. 26
Benedict, St., Order of . . . . .	iv. 11
Benedict on Satisfaction . . . . .	x. 245
Benedictines, their rise . . . . .	ii. 123
Benefices, plurality of . . . . .	i. 132
Benefices, plurality of, and Council of Trent . . . . .	i. 129
Benefices, plurality of, Council of Nice on . . . . .	vii. 281
Berengarius and the Real Presence . . . . .	xi. 346
Bernard, St., on Baptism . . . . .	xii. 102
Bernard on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 249
Bernard on the Corruptions of the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 56
Bernard on Justification . . . . .	xvii. 326
Bernard on Matth. xvi. 29 . . . . .	iii. 44
Bernard, St., on Merit . . . . .	x. 352
Bernard on merit of good works . . . . .	xi. 410
Bernard on Schisms in the Church . . . . .	i. 358
Bernard on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 366
Bernard and the Waldenses . . . . .	iii. 85
Beza on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 59
Beza's report of Calvin's death . . . . .	iv. 88
Beza and Roman falsehood . . . . .	xvi. 138
Beza on superstitions in the Church . . . . .	xvii. 317
Bible, the, and Archbishop of Sens . . . . .	v. 351
Bible, the, Arnaud and Mallet on . . . . .	v. 352
Bible, the, Augustine on . . . . .	iv. 264
Bible, the, and Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 167
Bible, the, and Bishops of Bononia . . . . .	v. 378
Bible of Clement VIII. . . . .	iii. 116
Bible, the, and Clement VIII. . . . .	v. 350
Bible, the, contains necessary Articles of Faith . . . . .	iv. 264
Bible, the, and the Church, the relative position of, in the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 152
Bible and Church of England . . . . .	i. 221
Bible, the, easily understood . . . . .	iv. 265

# GENERAL INDEX.

Bible, the, and Ferdinand . . . . .	v. 349
Bible, the, and Image Worship . . . . .	iv. 341; xiv. 265
Bible, the, and Indulgences . . . . .	xiv. 267
Bible, the, and Merit . . . . .	x. 392
Bible, Mistranslations of the . . . . .	iii. 116
Bible, the, the only guide in matters of faith . . . . .	iv. 270
Bible of Pope Sixtus Vth. . . . .	iii. 116; xvi. 217
Bible, the, Pope Sixtus' Edition of . . . . .	xvi. 207
Bible, the, and Popery . . . . .	xi. 219
Bible, the, a prohibited book . . . . .	xiii. 164
Bible, the, prohibited to Roman Catholics . . . . .	xiv. 276
Bible, the, did Protestants receive it from the Church of Rome? . . . . .	iv. 263
Bible, the, and Purgatory . . . . .	ii. 113; xiv. 262
Bible, the, the religion of Protestants . . . . .	iv. 121
Bible, the, and Romish Authority . . . . .	iv. 151
Bible, the, and the Romish Laity . . . . .	iv. 149
Bible, the, Romish veneration for . . . . .	iv. 149
Bible, the, Romish and Protestant versions of . . . . .	iv. 266
Bible, the, and Saint Worship . . . . .	xiv. 264
Bible, Tertullian on adding to the . . . . .	iii. 111
Bible, translations of the, in Spain and Italy . . . . .	ii. 43
Bible, the, in an unknown tongue . . . . .	xiii. 313
Bible, value of a written . . . . .	iii. 113
Bible, vulgar edition of the . . . . .	xiii. 260
Bible, the, in the vulgar tongue . . . . .	v. 352
Bible, the, who may read it? . . . . .	v. 350
Bible, the, the Word of God . . . . .	iv. 193
Biel, Gabriel, on merit and good works . . . . .	xi. 406
Biel, Gabriel, on Tradition . . . . .	xi. 358
Biel of Tubing on Merit . . . . .	x. 360
Bigamy, Canons and Decrees on . . . . .	ii. 319
Bigot on Chrysostom's Epistle to Cæsarius . . . . .	xii. 265
Binius' Notes on forged Epistles . . . . .	xv. 114
Bishop King, death of . . . . .	xvi. 139
Bishop of Constantinople and Council of Chalcedon . . . . .	xv. 212
Bishop of Nice and Eusebius . . . . .	xvi. 173



# GENERAL INDEX.

Bishop's office in a General Council . . . . .	xvi. 251
Bishopricks and Paul III. . . . .	i. 135
Bishops and Abbots . . . . .	ii. 125
Bishops, African, and Pope Stephen . . . . .	iii. 2
Bishops, African, to Pope Celestine . . . . .	xiv. 334
Bishops and Archbishops . . . . .	xiv. 146
Bishops, the authority of . . . . .	xiv. 108
Bishops of Bononia and the Bible . . . . .	v. 378
Bishops in Church of Rome, married . . . . .	ii. 340
Bishops, consecration of . . . . .	ii. 204 ; xiii. 192
Bishops, consecration of, by heretics . . . . .	ii. 167
Bishops and Council of Nice . . . . .	vii. 380
Bishops, choice of, Council of Toledo on . . . . .	ii. 185
Bishops, election of . . . . .	ii. 182
Bishop of Rome, and Head of the Church . . . . .	xvii. 120
Bishops and Infallibility . . . . .	xvi. 318
Bishops in St. Jerome's time . . . . .	xiv. 147
Bishops, marriage of the primitive . . . . .	i. 31
Bishops, married . . . . .	ii. 325
Bishops and Priests, marriage of . . . . .	ii. 282
Bishops, the primitive, death of . . . . .	iv. 78
Bishops, Popes, and Priests, sons of Clergymen . . . . .	ii. 344
Bishops, Oaths of, to Popes . . . . .	ii. 219
Bishops, their Oaths of Allegiance to the Pope . . . . .	i. 75
Bishops, Romish, divisions among . . . . .	ii. 52
Bishops, Romish character of . . . . .	i. 85
Bishops, selection of, Gregory of Tours on . . . . .	ii. 185
Bishops of Rome on the sense of Scripture . . . . .	v. 384
Bishops of Rome and universal power . . . . .	iii. 96
Blasphemy, Lateran Council decree of . . . . .	i. 72
Blasphemies of Celsus . . . . .	vii. 155
Blasphemies of Romanism . . . . .	xii. 365
Blasphemous Devotions to the Virgin . . . . .	xvi. 47
Blasphemies and Feast of the Nativity of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 28
Blastus, a schismatic . . . . .	ii. 34
Bodies, Principles of Reason on the nature and properties of . . . . .	xiii. 242
Bodies, nature and properties of . . . . .	ix. 111

# GENERAL INDEX.

Body and Blood of Christ can only be spiritually received	ix. 228
Bohemian Churches, and Repentance	xvi. 166
Boileau on the Eucharist	viii. 340
Bolsec's Report of Calvin's death	iv. 88
Bona, Cardinal, on Half Communion	i. 46
Bona, Cardinal, blasphemies of	xii. 246
Bona on Marian Worship	xii. 244
Bonaventure on Indulgences	x. 335
Bonaventure on Mortal and Venial Sins	i. 36
Bonaventure on Ordination	ii. 154
Bonaventure's Psalter	vii. 211 ; xiii. 43
Bonaventure on the Scriptures	xi. 367
Boniface VIII., Decretals of	vi. 55
Boniface VIII. on "Feed my sheep"	iii. 42
Boniface VIII. and Indulgences	x. 244
Boniface VIII. on subjection to the Popedom	iv. 160
Boniface VIII. on Supremacy	i. 69 ; iii. 43
Boniface and Eulalius, Schism between	ii. 26
Boniface and German Conversions	iii. 375
Boniface, Pope, on Supremacy	xvii. 384
Boniface III. and Universal Bishop	iii. 117
Bononia, Bishops of, and the Bible	v. 378
Bononia, Bishops of, to Julius III.	i. 183—195
Bononia, the Bishops of, and the Lutherans	i. 116
Bononia, the Bishops of, on Tradition	iv. 140
Bossuet's Book	xii. 144
Bossuet and Baptism	xvi. 133
Bossuet, dishonesty of	xvi. 108
Bossuet's Exposition, and the Pope	xii. 335
Bossuet and French Conversions	iii. 361
Bossuet on Image Worship	xii. 325
Bossuet on the adoration of the Cross	xii. 333
Bossuet on Confirmation	xii. 66
Bossuet on the Doctrines of the Church of Rome	xii. 47
Bossuet on the Eucharist	ix. 17
Bossuet on Half Communion	viii. 327 ; ix. 10

# GENERAL INDEX.

Bossuet on the honour rendered to Saints . . . . .	xiii. 27
Bossuet on Images . . . . .	xii. 64
Bossuet on Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xii. 61
Bossuet on Justification . . . . .	xii. 65, 86
Bossuet on the Mass . . . . .	xii. 342
Bossuet's Pastoral letter . . . . .	xii. 238
Bossuet and persecutions . . . . .	xvi. 107
Bossuet on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 8
Bossuet and Romish insincerity . . . . .	xvi. 106
Bossuet on the Sacraments . . . . .	ix. 3
Bossuet on the Sacrifice of the Mass . . . . .	xii. 66
Bossuet on Sacrifice . . . . .	vii. 143
Bossuet on Saint-worship . . . . .	vii. 135 ; xiii. 21
Bossuet on Satisfaction . . . . .	xii. 66
Bossuet's second letter, answer to . . . . .	xii. 304
Bossuet and the Sorbonne Doctors . . . . .	xii. 48, 307
Bossuet and the Vindicator . . . . .	xiv. 84
Books referred to in "Missionaries arts discovered"	xvi. 77
Bourdeaux, Archbishop of, and M. Imbert . . . . .	xiv. 58
Bramhall, Archbishop, on Baptism . . . . .	xii. 190
Bramhall, Bishop, and Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 359
Brampston, Mr. Prebend of Worcester, The texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 36
Brazen Serpent and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 332
Brazen Serpent, worship of . . . . .	viii. 33
Bread and Wine, the Fathers on . . . . .	ix. 202
Breviary, the, fictions of . . . . .	xv. 134
Breviary, the, forgeries of . . . . .	v. 268
Breviary on the Nativity of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 2
Breviary, the, on Saint-worship . . . . .	vii. 76
Breviary of Salisbury, and Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 35
Briant, a Jesuit Priest . . . . .	xvii. 18
Bridget, St. and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 51
Britons, religion of, Bede on . . . . .	xii. 388
Brunswick, the Archbishop of, on the corruptions of * the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 19

# GENERAL INDEX.

Bull de Cœnæ Domini . . . . .	i. 160 ; xvi. 149
Bulla Cœnæ and Popish supremacy . . . . .	xvi. 70
Bulls of Eugenius IV. . . . .	v. 172
Bull, Popish, against Queen Elizabeth . . . . .	xvii. 59
Burleigh, Secretary ; the Execution of Justice in Eng- land, not for Religion, but for Treason . . . . .	xvii. 48
Burnet, Dr. on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 65
Burnet, Dr. Gilbert, late Bishop of Salisbury; his Dis- course wherein is held forth the opposition of the Doctrine, Worship, and Practices of the Roman Church to the Nature, Designs and Characters of the Christian Faith . . . . .	i. 226
———— His Vindication of the Ordination of the Church of England, in which it is demonstrated that all the essentials of Ordination, according to the practice of the Primitive and Greek Churches, are still retained in our Church . . . . .	ii. 109
Butler on Bellarmine's Notes . . . . .	iv. 112
Cajetan, Cardinal, and the Council of Trent . . . . .	i. 149
Cajetan on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 114
Cajetan, Cardinal, that indulgences are not sanctioned by Scripture . . . . .	i. 37
Cajetan on Luke xvi. 29, "They have Moses and the Prophets," &c. . . . .	vii. 229
Cajetan on Merit . . . . .	x. 360
Cajetan on the Scriptures . . . . .	xi. 379
Cajetan on the Scriptures in the vulgar tongue . . . . .	xi. 390
Cajetan on Tradition . . . . .	xi. 359
Cajetan on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xii. 209
Cajetan on Vows . . . . .	xiii. 31
Cajetan, Cardinal, on worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 42
Calixtus II. and Clement VIII. . . . .	ii. 27
Calixtus II. Pope, commanded the separation of married Priests . . . . .	i. 31
Calumny and the Jesuits . . . . .	xvi. 120
Calumny and mortal sin . . . . .	xvi. 120

# GENERAL INDEX.

Calumnies against French Protestants	xvi. 134
Calumnies, Popish	xvi. 124
Calumnies, Romish	ii. 111
Calvin	xiii. 393
Calvin, Bolsec's Life of	xiii. 402
Calvin, death of	iv. 86
Calvin on Invisibility	iii. 70
Calvin and Luther on the Eucharist	i. 211
Calvin on the real Presence	x. 58
Calvin, Romish writers on	xvii. 103
Calvinist faith, Romish opinion of	xvii. 227
Calvinists and Maldonat	iv. 64
Cambray, the Cardinal of, on the Celibacy of Priests	i. 32
Campion, a Jesuit Priest and Traitor	xvii. 18
Canisius on the Church	iii. 328
Canon fifth, of the Church of England	iv. 245
Canon law, and Doctrine	xvi. 147
Canon law, and Excommunication	xvi. 71
Canonical Books	xiii. 199
Canonical Scriptures	xvii. 279
Canonization of Saints	xvi. 115
Canonization and Infallibility	xv. 293
Canonization of the Popes	vii. 124
Canonization of Saints	xiii. 83
Canonized Saints	viii. 70
Canons of Peter of Alexandria	xv. 136
Canons Apostolic	xv. 94
Canons of St. Basil on Penance	x. 320
Canons of fourth Council of Carthage	xv. 223
Canons of third Council of Carthage	xv. 220
Canons of Councils on Celibacy	ii. 318
Canons of Council of Constantinople and Popes	xv. 211
Canons, Counterfeit, and Popes	v. 269
Canons of the Council of Nice	vii. 282
Canons of Trent, and James chap. v. ver. 14	viii. 251
Canons of Council of Trent	i. 145 ; xi. 343
Canons of the Council of Trent, rejection of	xvi. 295

## GENERAL INDEX.

Canons and Decrees on Bigamy	ii. 319
Canons on Divorce	xv. 94
Canons of Councils of Sardica and Chalcedon	xvi. 285
Canterbury, See of	ii. 177
Canterbury, Archbishop of, propositions of	xi. 348
Captivity of the Jews, and native tongue	vii. 6
Caranza on Infallibility	xv. 7
Caranza and the decrees of Councils	i. 71
Cardinal Bona on Communion in both kinds	viii. 370
Cardinal of Cambray on the Celibacy of Priests	i. 32
Cardinal de Lugo on Intention	viii. 182
Cardinal of Lorraine and Sense of Scripture	v. 384
Cardinal of Mantua, character of the	i. 103
Cardinal of Marone, character of the	i. 103
Cardinal Perrone on Transubstantiation	x. 8
Cardinal of Seripando, character of the	i. 103
Cardinals of Pisan, Vow of the	i. 20
Cardinals and Popes, Principles of	v. 377
Cardinals and Popes, unhappy Death of	iv. 93
Cardinals present Articles of Reformation to Paul III.	i. 19
Cardinals, pride of	i. 60
Cardinals on Reformation	i. 137
Cardinals, the College of, take an oath to Reform the Church	i. 20
Cardinals, Father Paul's Character of	i. 101
Carthage, Council of, and the African Church	ii. 313
Carthage, Council of, Canons of the	xv. 223
Carthage, Council of, on Celibacy	ii. 310
Carthage, Council of, on Orders	ii. 121
Carthage, Councils of, and the Pope	xv. 220
Carthage, third Council of, and the Scriptures	iv. 127
Carthage, third Council of, and the Scriptures	xvi. 12
Cassander on the Adoration of the Host	x. 120
Cassander on Communion in both kinds	viii. 368
Cassander on Half Communion	i. 44
Cassander on the number of Sacraments	i. 33
Cassander on Relics	i. 55

# GENERAL INDEX.

Cassander on a Sacrament . . . . .	x. 171
Cassander on Schisms in the Church . . . . .	i. 358
Cassander on the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	xiv. 135
Cassander on the Vices of the Church . . . . .	xvii. 319
Catalogue of works referred to, "A Defence," &c. . . . .	xii. 276
Catechism of Trent on the Adoration of the Sacrament . . . . .	x. 94
Catechism, Romish, on Apostolical Succession . . . . .	iii. 284
Catechism of the Council of Trent . . . . .	xi. 341
Catechism, Popish, Dialogue about the . . . . .	xvii. 79
Catechism of Trent, general teaching of the . . . . .	xvi. 314
Catechism of the Council of Trent on Images . . . . .	vii. 308
Catechism of the Council of Trent on the Mass . . . . .	vi. 293
Catechism of the Council of Trent on the Sacraments . . . . .	viii. 136
Catechism of the Romish Church on Prayers to Saints . . . . .	xiii. 225
Catechisms, Romish, and the Second Commandment . . . . .	xiii. 291
Catholic Church . . . . .	iii. 217; xii. 3
Catholic Church, Lactantius on the . . . . .	iv. 291
Catholic Church and Augustine . . . . .	i. 310
Catholic Church and Church of Rome . . . . .	xvii. 118
Catholic Church, Communion of the . . . . .	iv. 368
Catholic Church, Durability of the . . . . .	iii. 83
Catholic Church, Head of the . . . . .	iii. 80
Catholic Church, Nature of the . . . . .	iii. 79
Catholic Church, Unity of the . . . . .	iii. 81
Catholic Church, What it is . . . . .	iii. 80, 151
Catholic Church, Who are members of the . . . . .	xvii. 89
Catholic and Apostolic Church, true badge of the . . . . .	ii. 41
Catholic, Roman, Bishops, and Arianism . . . . .	ii. 45
Catholic and Church of Rome . . . . .	ii. 37
Catholic and Roman, the distinction between . . . . .	v. 39
Catholic, the name of, examined . . . . .	iii. 227
Catholic, the Fathers on the name of . . . . .	iii. 229
Catholic, meaning of . . . . .	iii. 217
Catholic Faith, Romish additions to the . . . . .	xvii. 112
Catholic Scripturist on 1 John, chap. v. ver. 16 . . . . .	xi. 54
Catholic Scripturist on Prayers in an unknown tongue . . . . .	vii. 2
Catholic Church on Scriptures in the vulgar tongue . . . . .	xi. 391

# GENERAL INDEX.

Catholic Tradition and Merit of Good Works . . . . .	xi. 404
Catholicity of a true Church . . . . .	xvii. 109
Cave, Dr., his Discourse concerning the Unity of the Catholic Church maintained in the Church of England . . . . .	i. 290
Celibacy . . . . .	xi. 269 ; xiii. 189
Celibacy advanced by increase of error . . . . .	ii. 296
Celibacy, ancient Church on . . . . .	ii. 349
Celibacy, Basil on . . . . .	ii. 266
Celibacy, Bellarmine on . . . . .	ii. 231
Celibacy, Bernard on . . . . .	ii. 249
Celibacy, Bishops on . . . . .	ii. 377
Celibacy, Canons of Councils on . . . . .	ii. 318
Celibacy, the Church, and Christian Religion . . . . .	ii. 238
Celibacy and Churches of Germany . . . . .	ii. 334
Celibacy and the Church of Rome . . . . .	xvii. 214
Celibacy of the Clergy . . . . .	ii. 226
Celibacy and the Council of Ancyra . . . . .	xv. 151
Celibacy, Council of Carthage on . . . . .	ii. 310
Celibacy, Council of Dalmatia on . . . . .	ii. 368
Celibacy, Council of Nice on . . . . .	ii. 296
Celibacy decided by the Council of Nice . . . . .	ii. 304
Celibacy and the Eastern Church . . . . .	ii. 322
Celibacy, Epiphanius on . . . . .	ii. 266
Celibacy, the Fathers on . . . . .	xvii. 299
Celibacy and the French Churches . . . . .	ii. 334
Celibacy and the General Council of Nice . . . . .	xv. 170
Celibacy, Gratian on . . . . .	ii. 236
Celibacy, Hildebrand's policy in . . . . .	ii. 358
Celibacy, Hildebrand's reasons for . . . . .	ii. 358
Celibacy, history of . . . . .	ii. 349
Celibacy and Lanfranc . . . . .	ii. 371
Celibacy, matter of discipline . . . . .	ii. 349
Celibacy, Matthew Paris on . . . . .	ii. 363
Celibacy, miracles in favour of . . . . .	ii. 362
Celibacy not instituted by the Apostles . . . . .	ii. 230
Celibacy, opinion of the Church of Rome on . . . . .	ii. 229



# GENERAL INDEX.

Celibacy, Patrons of . . . . .	ii. 356
Celibacy and Persecution . . . . .	ii. 292
Celibacy of Priests, the Cardinal of Cambray on . . . . .	i. 32
Celibacy of Priests, Gratian on . . . . .	i. 32
Celibacy of Priests, introduction of . . . . .	i. 30.
Celibacy, Popes and Dignitaries of the Church on . . . . .	ii. 255
Celibacy rejected by Councils . . . . .	ii. 350
Celibacy, Romish arguments for . . . . .	ii. 245
Celibacy, scandals of . . . . .	ii. 354
Celibacy in Sicily, and Pelagius II. . . . .	ii. 332
Celibacy, Texts on, examined . . . . .	ii. 382
Celibacy, Theodoret on . . . . .	ii. 237
Celestine, Pope, and the Apostles' Creed . . . . .	v. 32
Celsus, blasphemies of . . . . .	vii. 155
Century, 1st, Forgeries in the . . . . .	xv. 93
Century, 2nd, Forgeries in the . . . . .	xv. 117
Century, 3rd, Forgeries in the . . . . .	xv. 121
Century, 4th, Forgeries in the . . . . .	xv. 133
Century, 4th, Saint Worship in the . . . . .	xiii. 66
Ceremonies . . . . .	xiii. 305
Ceremonies, Church's power in determining . . . . .	ix. 30
Ceremonies in the Churches of England and Rome . . . . .	xiv. 177
Ceremonies on Good Friday . . . . .	xvi. 92
Ceremonies useful to Romish Devotion . . . . .	xvii. 160
Cerinthian Heresy . . . . .	ix. 345
Chalcedon, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 264
Chalcedon, Council of, and Nicene Creed . . . . .	v. 26
Chalcedon, Council of, and the Pope . . . . .	v. 144
Chalcedon, Council of, and Supremacy . . . . .	i. 386
Charles VII. of France and Pragmatic Sanction . . . . .	i. 22
Charles VIII. of France and Pragmatic Sanction . . . . .	i. 23
Charles V. Emperor, and the Pope . . . . .	xvii. 65
Charles V. reverses of . . . . .	iv. 105
Chastity, vows of . . . . .	xi. 263
Charles the Great's Converts . . . . .	iii. 362
Charles the Great, on the Council of Nice . . . . .	viii. 18
Cherubims and Image worship . . . . .	vi. 211; xi. 172

# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Cherubims, worship of</b>	viii. 33
<b>Chillingworth on Transubstantiation</b>	x. 48
<b>Chrism and Confirmation</b>	viii. 101
<b>Chrism, Fathers on</b>	viii. 102
<b>Chrism, its Institution</b>	viii. 101
<b>Christ, age of, Irenæus on</b>	v. 275
<b>Christ, the Creator of the World</b>	ix. 348
<b>Christ's divine and human Natures</b>	xii. 262
<b>Christ, the Divinity of, Bellarmine on</b>	ix. 350
<b>Christ, Divinity of, Devil's testimony to</b>	xvi. 132
<b>Christ, the Divinity of, Novatian on</b>	xiii. 59
<b>Christ's intercession</b>	xi. 241
<b>Christ's mission</b>	iv. 145
<b>Christ, the only Mediator</b>	xiii. 78
<b>Christ in the Sacrament by faith</b>	ix. 181
<b>Christ, and object of worship</b>	vi. 106
<b>Christ, Priesthood of</b>	vi. 228
<b>Christian Church, advancement of</b>	vi. 322
<b>Christian Church, and Arianism</b>	xiv. 253
<b>Christian Church and Dioclesian</b>	xiv. 253
<b>Christian excellencies</b>	xi. 264
<b>Christian Church and faith</b>	iv. 234
<b>Christian Church, holiness of</b>	iv. 371
<b>Christian and Jewish Church</b>	vi. 126 ; xiii. 266
<b>Christian religion, character of</b>	i. 229
<b>Christian religion, designs of</b>	i. 227
<b>Christian Church and the Scriptures</b>	xvii. 239
<b>Christian Church has no earthly infallible guide</b>	iv. 238
<b>Christianity and the Jews</b>	iv. 66
<b>Christianity and Paganism</b>	iii. 224
<b>Christianity, Bellarmine on</b>	ii. 88
<b>Christians of Malabar, on the Eucharist</b>	ix. 213
<b>Christians, and Prayer</b>	vii. 266
<b>Christians, primitive, Pliny's description of</b>	iv. 58
<b>Christmas day, and Romish Church</b>	xvi. 91
<b>Chrysostom and the Apollinarians</b>	xii. 259
<b>Chrysostom and the Doctors of the Sorbonne</b>	xii. 253

# GENERAL INDEX.

Chrysostom's Epistle to Cæsarius, Bigot on	xii. 265
Chrysostom's Epistle to Cæsarius . . . .	xii. 269
Chrysostom's Epistle on the Eucharist . . . .	xii. 263
Chrysostomon the Invocation of Saints . . . .	xiv. 313
Chrysostom on Justification . . . . .	xvii. 325
Chrysostom on the Lord's Prayer . . . . .	vii. 102
Chrysostom on Marriage . . . . . i. 31 ; ii. 267 ; xvi. 116	
Chrysostom on Miracles . . . . .	vii. 180
Chrysostom on St. Paul . . . . .	iv. 241
Chrysostom on Prayer . . . . .	vii. 185
Chrysostom on Prayers for the Dead . . . . .	xi. 98, 290
Chrysostom on Purgatory . . . . .	xiv. 294
Chrysostom on reading the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 370, 398
Chrysostom on the remission of sins . . . . .	x. 210
Chrysostom on Saint worship . . . . .	xvii. 370
Chrysostom on the Scriptures . . . . . iii. 112 ; v. 353 ; vi. 35	
Chrysostom on Transubstantiation . . . . . ix. 306, 329 ; xiv. 282	
Chrysostom on the passage " Upon this rock," &c. . . . .	i. 5
Chrysostom on the Virgin Mary . . . . .	vii. 207
Chrysostom on the visibility of the Church . . . . .	xiv. 258
Church, the power of . . . . .	viii. 84
Church, the power of, to alter Rituals . . . . .	ii. 188
Church, the power of, in determining ceremonies . . . . .	ix. 30
Church prayers . . . . .	xiv. 170
Church, prayers of the, Fathers on . . . . .	vii. 58
Church, the, present and future state of . . . . .	iii. 268
Church, primitive, on Absolution . . . . .	x. 239
Church, primitive, on Contrition . . . . .	x. 239
Church, primitive, divisions in . . . . .	ii. 7
Church, primitive, and Image worship . . . . .	xi. 306
Church, primitive, and Prayers for the Dead . . . . .	xi. 82
Church, primitive, and Protestantism . . . . .	iii. 297
Church, primitive, worshipped in the vulgar tongue . . . . .	i. 40
Church, reformed, charges against . . . . .	xvii. 318
Church, salvation only in one . . . . .	xvii. 88
Church, schism and divisions in the . . . . . iii. 198 ; v. 340 ; xiii. 296	
Church, subject to schism . . . . .	ii. 3

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church, Scripture notes of a	.	.	iv. 57
Church, the, and the Scriptures	.	v. 97 ; ix. 336 ; xvii	238
Church of Corinth, sedition in	.	.	ii. 12
Church, sense of the	.	.	xiv. 64
Church, sense of, and man's safety	.	.	iv. 315
Church, the, and sense of Scripture	.	.	v. 302
Church and State	.	.	xvi. 352
Church, the, and St. Paul	.	.	v. 332
Church, succession of Bishops in	.	.	iii. 215
Church of Smyrna and Polycarp	.	.	xiii. 57
Church, temporal felicity of	.	.	iv. 100
Church, the, tested by the Scriptures	.	..	xvi. 327
Church, the, Romish testimonies for	.	.	xvi. 200
Church, the, Traditions of	.	.	xiii. 315
Church, certain mark of the true	.	.	iv. 355
Church, Catholicity of the true	.	.	xvii. 109
Church, marks of the true	.	iii. 197 ; xvii	211
Church, note of the true	.	.	iii. 339
Church, Romish difficulties about the true	.	.	xiv. 325
Church, Valentia on the true	.	.	xiv. 250
Church, union of, to Christ	.	.	iii. 135
Church, Unity of the	.	i. 294 ; iii. 199 ; xiv. 117 ; xvii.	87
Church of Christ, Unity of	.	.	xiv. 151
Church Unity, causes of	.	.	ii. 42
Church Universal, Council of Constance	.	.	v. 166
Church Universal, the Pope head of the	.	.	i. 82
Church the, use of Notes on	.	.	iii. 211
Church, Visibility of the	.	i. 293 ; iii.	53
Church, Visibility of the, Augustine on	.	.	xiv. 258
Church, the, as a Pillar and Ground of Truth	.	.	v. 76
Church, Authority of the	.	x. 25 ; xii. 217 ; xiii.	162
Church, adversaries of the	.	.	iv. 56
Church, Appeals in the	.	.	xiv. 160
Church, and a General Council the	.	.	xvi. 294
Church, Augustine on the	.	.	v. 72
Church, Bellarmine's definition of the	.	.	iii. 148
Church, the, Bellarmine on	.	.	iii. 328

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church, Bellarmine on the power of the	xi. 380
Church, Canisius on the	iii. 328
Church, Canisius' definition of the	iii. 148
Church, the Catholic, what it is	iii. 151
Church, Character of Members of the	xvi. 323
Church, the Chastity of, and the Scriptures	xvi. 330
Church, Christ the head of the	iii. 157
Church, the, and Christian faith	v. 56
Church, Representatives of the	iii. 150
Church, Prayer a character of the true	xii. 11
Church of Corinth	v. 223
Church of Christ	xiv. 147
Church, Cyprian on the	xiv. 153
Church, Ancient, and the Eucharist	ix. 89
Church, Apostolic	xii. 3
Church, and Apostles' Creed	xi. 233
Church, dissent or separation from	xvi. 358
Church Catholic	iii. 217 ; xii. 3
Church, Characters of	xii. 4
Church, decrees of, and faith	xvi. 204
Church on earth, true notion of	iii. 147
Church, earthly unity of	iii. 146
Church Eastern, and the Apocrypha	xi. 380
Church, Error in the, Hegesippus on	v. 263
Church, the, and faith	xvi. 320
Church, faith of, and Romish Doctors	xvi. 299
Church, Fallibility of the	xiii. 200
Church, the, forbidding Marriage	ii. 251
Church Government	iv. 368 ; xiv. 105
Church Government and Communion	i. 345
Church Government and Episcopalians	xiv. 131
Church Government, Harding on	i. 353
Church, Greek, account of	iii. 276
Church, Greek, Bitonto on	iii. 255
Church Guides	xi. 253
Church, head of the	iii. 134
Church, the head of, Justinian on	iii. 249

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church in Heaven, and Church on Earth	. . .	iii. 143
Church, the, hidden or obscured	. . .	xiv. 244
Church, the, in Hilary's days	. . .	xiv. 249
Church, Holiness of the	. . .	iv. 2
Church, the, or House of God	. . .	v. 59
Church, Indefectibility of the	. . .	iii. 162
Church, the Infallible	. . .	xvi. 198
Church, Infallibility of the	. . .	xvi. 191
Church, Infallibility of, Bellarmine on	. . .	iii. 179
Church, Infallibility of, Duval on the	. . .	xvi. 240
Church, Infallibility of the, Suarez on	. . .	xvi. 235
Church, the, and Infallibility	. . .	iv. 240 ; xvi. 337
Church, the, Infallibility in	. . .	xiii. 265
Church, Infallibility of, texts on	. . .	v. 133
Church, the, and Infallibility of the Pope	. . .	xvi. 241
Church, the, Interpreter of Scripture	. . .	iii. 206
Church, Invisibility of	. . .	xiv. 247
Church, Inward Faith and Outward Profession required in Members of the	. . .	xvi. 322
Church of Israel, and holiness	. . .	iv. 4
Church of Jerusalem, and Church of Rome	. . .	iv. 5
Church, Launoy's Definition of the	. . .	iii. 148
Church, Launoy on the	. . .	iii. 328
Church, the Latin, form of Ordaining Priests and Bishops in	. . .	ii. 191
Church, the, may decide matters of Government, but not Doctrines of Faith	. . .	iv. 317
Church Monarchy, Dr. Sanders on	. . .	xvii. 55
Church, Catholic, the Nature of	. . .	iii. 79
Church, Notes of the	. . . xiii. 173 ; xvi. 328, 340	
Church, Notes of, what they are meant to prove	. . .	iii. 219
Church, Opinions in	. . .	xvi. 310
Church, Catholic, one particular Church	. . .	iii. 178
Church, the, the Pillar and Ground of Truth	. . .	v. 54
Church, the Pope head of	. . .	iii. 216
Church, the, Power of	. . .	iii. 357
Church, visibility of, Chrysostom on	. . .	xiv. 258

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church, visibility of, St. Matthew on	xiv. 256
Church, visibility of, texts on	iii. 71—76
Church, visibility of, and 2 Cor. iv. 5	xiv. 257
Church, Western, and the Apocrypha	xi. 382
Church, the Western, general corruption of	i. 24
Church, the Western, and Tradition	xi. 375
Church, the, witnesseth the truth	v. 56
Church, zeal of, no test of truth	iii. 214
Churches of Asia, and duration	iii. 256
Churches, Asiatic, and Infallibility	v. 130
Churches, different customs of	xiv. 221
Churches, Eastern and Western, on the adoration of the host	x. 106
Churches founded by the Apostles	xvi. 333
Churches of England and Rome contrasted	xiii. 165
Churches of France and Celibacy	ii. 334
Churches of Galatia	v. 223
Churches of Germany, and Celibacy	ii. 334
Churches, Jewish and Christian	xiii. 266
Churches, names of	xiii. 354
Churches, on the erring of	iii. 347
Churches, Popish jurisdiction over	ii. 177
Churches, Reformed and Romish, differences between	xvii. 312
Churches, Rome, the mistress of all	iv. 174
Church, the, and decrees of Council of Antioch	xvi. 296
Church, the, definition of	xvi. 321
Church, the, duration of	iii. 252
Church, ancient, and anointings	viii. 254
Church authority	v. 199 ; xii. 135 ; xiii. 200
Church, authority of, Church of England on	xii. 137
Church, authority of, and English Romanists	xv. 76
Church authority, and Articles of Faith	xii. 220
Church authority for the adoration of the host	x. 102
Church authority, Stapleton on	iv. 169
Church, Bellarmine's Notes of, remarks on	iv. 114
Church building, and Indulgences	x. 328
Church, Catholic and Apostolic, true badge of	ii. 41
Church, Christian, and the Fathers	xi. 156

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church, Christian and Jewish	vi. 126
Church, Eastern, on celibacy	ii. 322
Church, enemies of, and the Scriptures	iv. 76
Church of England on the adoration of the host	x. 86, 117
Church of England Articles	xi. 250
Church of England, alleged objections to	xvii. 261
Church of England, Archbishop Wake on	xii. 47
Church of England and the Bible	i. 221
Church of England, and civil magistrates	xiii. 193
Church of England on Church authority	xii. 137
Church of England, character of members of	xii. 346
Church of England and Church of Rome	
i. 156 ; xii. 350 ; xiii. 155 ; xiv. 100, 140, 183 ; xvi. 130	
Church of England, Clergy of	xii. 39
Church of England on Communion in both kinds	xii. 213
Church of England and Confession	xii. 107 ; xvii. 168
Church of England and Cranmer	i. 197
Church of England and Dissent	xiv. 98
Church of England and Dissenters	xiv. 183
Church of England, the doctrine of	xii. 38, 144
Church of England, and exposition of Scriptures	iv. 318
Church of England, Fifth Canon of	iv. 245
Church of England, and good works	xvi. 166
Church of England, Government of	xii. 38
Church of England, grounds of separation from Church of Rome	xiv. 193
Church of England on half Communion	xii. 133
Church of England and heresy	i. 380
Church of England, heresies in, cause of	ii. 66
Church of England and holy Scriptures	xvii. 277
Church of England, and Image worship	vii. 357
Church of England on images and relics	xii. 80
Church of England and Infallibility	i. 220
Church of England, and Justification by Faith	xi. 254
Church of England, Laity of	xii. 354
Church of England on the Lord's Supper	xii. 119
Church of England, a pillar of truth	v. 92



# GENERAL INDEX.

Church of England and Popery . . .	xiv. 97
Church of England, Popish judgment of . . .	xvii. 88
Church of England, and primitive Christianity . . .	iii. 251
Church of England, the public worship of . . .	xii. 39
Church of England, and the real presence . . .	x. 53
Church of England, the Sacraments of . . .	xii. 39
Church of England and the Scriptures . . .	xvi. 353
Church of England and Schism . . .	i. 351
Church of England, and separation from other churches . . .	xi. 323
Church of England, and Succession . . .	v. 323
Church of England on the sufficiency of the Scriptures . . .	v. 186
Church of England on Transubstantiation . . .	xii. 206; xvii. 145
Church of England, and XXXIX Articles . . .	i. 207
Church of Rome, authority of . . .	xiii. 194
Church of Rome, and the Reformers . . .	xvi. 130
Church of Rome, and Antiquity . . .	iv. 322; xvi. 332
Church of Rome, and Apostasy . . .	xvii. 243
Church of Rome, ancient practices of . . .	xvi. 336
Church of Rome, and ancient truth . . .	iii. 245
Church of Rome, and the ancient Church . . .	ix. 274
Church of Rome, authority of . . .	iv. 333
Church of Rome, and Bishop Bramhal . . .	i. 359
Church of Rome, and Bishop Hall . . .	i. 358
Church of Rome on carnally receiving the Lord's Supper . . .	ix. 214
Church of Rome, and Catholic Church . . .	ii. 37; xvii. 118
Church of Rome on celibacy . . .	xiii. 229; xiii. 190
Church of Rome, character of . . .	iv. 8; xi. 115
Church of Rome, on Christ's presence in the Eucharist . . .	ix. 168
Church of Rome, and Church of England . . .	i. 156; xii. 350; xiii. 155; xiv. 100; xvi. 130
Church of Rome, conditions of communion in . . .	xiv. 188
Church of Rome, corrupt state of . . .	iv. 7
Church of Rome, corruptions of . . .	xi. 331; xiv. 245
Church of Rome, and Council of Trent . . .	xiii. 163, 318
Church of Rome on the councils and commands of Christ . . .	xvii. 213
Church of Rome, dangerous doctrines of . . .	iv. 216
Church of Rome, devotions of . . .	viii. 49

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church of Rome, and dishonesty of Baronius . . .	xv. 232
Church of Rome, dissensions in . . .	v. 223
Church of Rome, divisions in . . .	xiii. 276
Church of Rome, errors of . . .	iv. 359 ; xi. 334
Church of Rome, errors of, and Matth. xvi. 18 . . .	iv. 362
Church of Rome on the Eucharist . . .	ix. 136
Church of Rome, faith of . . .	iv. 198
Church of Rome, fallibility of . . .	vii. 281 ; xiii. 173
Church of Rome, extension of, the Fathers on . . .	iii. 270
Church of Rome and the Fathers on receiving the Eucharist . . .	ix. 231
Church of Rome, the Fathers on . . .	ix. 102
Church of Rome and Heresy . . .	xvii. 243
Church of Rome and Heretics . . .	iv. 62
Church of Rome and the Holy Catholic Church . . .	iv. 168
Church of Rome and holiness . . .	xvii. 96
Church of Rome, Hymns of . . .	xiii. 125
Church of Rome, Idolatry of . . .	vi. 148
Church of Rome on ignorance . . .	xiii. 303
Church of Rome and law of Moses . . .	vi. 130
Church of Rome and Marriage of Priests . . .	xvii. 214
Church of Rome in matters of faith . . .	xiii. 175
Church of Rome, mutability of . . .	x. 362
Church of Rome on the nature and properties of Bodies . . .	ix. 111
Church of Rome and new doctrines . . .	xvii. 114
Church of Rome, non-succession of . . .	iii. 71
Church of Rome not the Catholic Church . . .	iii. 234
Church of Rome, past views of doctrines of . . .	iii. 257
Church of Rome, present doctrines of . . .	iii. 257
Church of Rome, pretended infallibility of . . .	xi. 332
Church of Rome and private judgment . . .	iii. 351
Church of Rome and Protestant reconciliation . . .	xiv. 33
Church of Rome and Penance . . .	x. 227
Church of Rome and penal laws . . .	xvii. 3
Church of Rome and the Popes . . .	iv. 247
Church of Rome on prayers in an unknown tongue . . .	iii. 236

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church of Rome, reason of separation from	xiv. 218
Church of Rome on reading the Scriptures, the	
Fathers on	xvii. 278
Church of Rome on the Sabbath	xvii. 217
Church of Rome, the Sacraments of	ix. 202
Church of Rome, and Saint Worship	xvii. 281
Church of Rome and Schism	357 ; xvii. 243
Church of Rome, scepticism of	xvi. 176
Church of Rome and the Scriptures	xvi. 331 ; xvii. 95 ; xvii. 277
Church of Rome and the Scriptures compared	iii. 234
Church of Rome on the sense of the Fathers	ix. 156
Church of Rome, separation from, not a separation from	
the Catholic Church	xi. 316
Church of Rome, Sir Edwin Sandys on	viii. 55
Church of Rome, splendour of	xvi. 90
Church of Rome, succession in	xvi. 333
Church of Rome and Transubstantiation	ix. 238
Church of Rome truly represented	xiii. 208
Church of Rome and universal Tradition	iv. 168
Church of Rome not the universal Church	xvii. 322
Church of Rome, vices in	x. 230
Church of Rome and Virgin Mary	xv. 294
Church of Rome, worship of	vi. 89 ; xiii. 15
Church of the Reformation	xi. 327
Church, the, tested by the Scriptures	v. 80
Church, doctrines, not manners, signs of a true	iv. 5
Church, the, and faith	xvi. 190
Church, the, not the Rule of Faith	iii. 117
Church, Romish interpretation of the	v. 60
Church, the, and Romish Rule of Faith	xvi. 194
Church, Bellarmine's first note of a	iii. 227
Church, Bellarmine's second note of a	iii. 240
Church, Bellarmine's third note of a	iii. 252
Church, Bellarmine's fourth note of a	iii. 264
Church, Bellarmine's fifth note of a	iii. 278
Church, Bellarmine's sixth note of a	iii. 292
Church, Bellarmine's seventh note of a	iii. 311

# GENERAL INDEX.

Church, Lactantius on a . . . . .	iii. 233
Church, notes and character of a . . . . .	xvi. 326
Church, numbers no true note of a . . . . .	iii. 266
Church, truth of Doctrine of a . . . . .	xvi. 326
Church, what is meant by a . . . . .	xiv. 143
Church, the . . . . .	i. 265 ; xiii. 172
Church, authority of the . . . . .	iii. 355
Cicero, dissembling of . . . . .	ii. 45
Civil power in Ordinations . . . . .	ii. 181
Civil power in religious matters considered . . . . .	ii. 179
Claggett, Dr. late Preacher of Gray's Inn ; The state of the Church of Rome, when the Reformation began, as it appears by the advice given to Pope Paul the Third, and Julius the Third, by creatures of their own . . . . .	i. 165
———— Several captious queries concerning the English Reformation answered . . . . .	i. 196
———— Seventh Note of the Church—Union of the Members among themselves, and with the Head . . . . .	iii. 311
———— Twelfth Note of the Church—The Light of Prophecy . . . . .	iv. 39
———— of the Authority of Councils, and the Rule of Faith . . . . .	v. 137
———— A Discourse concerning the Worship of the blessed Virgin Mary and the Saints . . . . .	vii. 125
———— A Discourse concerning the Pretended Sa- crament of Extreme Unction, with an Account of the occasions and beginnings of it in the Western Church. In three Parts . . . . .	viii. 214
———— A Paraphrase, with Notes, and a Preface, upon the Sixth Chapter of St. John, showing that there is neither good reason, nor sufficient authority, to suppose that the Eucharist is discoursed of in that chapter ; much less to infer the Doctrine of Transubstantiation from it . . . . .	ix. 36

# GENERAL INDEX.

Claggett, Dr. late Preacher of Gray's Inn ; A View of the whole Controversy between the Representer and the Answerer ; with an Answer to the Representer's last Reply, in which are laid open some of the Methods by which Protestants are misrepresented by Papists . . . . .	xiii. 323
———— An Answer to the Representer's Reflections upon the State and View of the Controversy. With a Reply to the Vindicator's Full Answer ; shewing, that the Vindicator has utterly ruined the new Design of Expounding and Representing Popery . . . . .	xiv. 1
———— The Difference of the Case between the Separation of Protestants from the Church of Rome and the Separation of Dissenters from the Church of England . . . . .	xiv. 183
———— A Persuasive to an ingenuous Trial of Opinions on Religion . . . . .	xvi. 343
Clemangis on the Corruptions of the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 56
Clemangis on the necessity of a Reformation . . . . .	i. 18
Clemens on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 246
Clemens on St. Peter's Marriage . . . . .	i. 31
Clemens of Alexandria on Image worship . . . . .	vii. 336
Clemens Alexandrinus on heresy . . . . .	ii. 15
Clemens Alexandrinus on St. Mark . . . . .	v. 232
Clemens Alexandrinus on prayer . . . . .	vii. 164
Clemens Alexandrinus on the real presence . . . . .	ix. 40
Clemens Alexandrinus on the Scriptures . . . . .	iii. 112
Clemens Alexandrinus and Tradition . . . . .	iii. 248
Clemens Alexandrinus on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xiv. 280
Clemens Alexandrinus on the Virgin Mary . . . . .	vii. 160
Clement, St. on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 360
Clement III. and Gregory VII., schism between . . . . .	ii. 27
Clement Vth's Edition of the Vulgate . . . . .	v. 267
Clement VII. Pope, Character of . . . . .	i. 62
Clement VII., Pope, and General Council . . . . .	i. 165

# GENERAL INDEX.

Clement VII. and Urban VI. . . . .	ii. 28
Clement VIII. and Calixtus II. . . . .	ii. 27
Clement VIII. and Gelasius II. . . . .	ii. 27
Clement VIII., Bible of . . . . .	iii. 116
Clement VIII. and the Bible . . . . .	v. 350
Clement VIII. and the Jesuits . . . . .	xvi. 229
Clement VIII. and Bible of Sixtus V. . . . .	xvi. 217
Clement X., Pope, dispensing with decrees . . . . .	i. 133
Clergy, and Articles of Faith . . . . .	xi. 337
Clergy, English, Romish opinion of . . . . .	xvi. 127
Clergy, French, and Council of Pisa . . . . .	xv. 72
Clergy, French, and persecutions . . . . .	xvi. 109
Clergy, Romish, and allegiance to Princes . . . . .	xvi. 148
Clergy, Romish, non-residence of . . . . .	i. 127
Clergy, titles of wives of . . . . .	ii. 343
Colossians, chap. ii. ver. 18. and Saint Worship . . . . .	vii. 107
Comber, Dr., late Dean of Durham ; a Discourse concerning the Second Council of Nice, which first introduced and established Image Worship in the Christian Church, A.D. 787 . . . . .	vii. 373
———— Roman Forgeries in the Councils during the first four Centuries. Together with an Appendix concerning the Forgeries and Errors in the Annals of Baronius . . . . .	xv. 89
Commandment, Second, and Image Worship . . . . .	xi. 126
Commandment, of the second . . . . .	xiii. 291
Commandment, on the first . . . . .	xi. 123
Commandment, the first . . . . .	vi. 113
Commandment, the second, Fathers on . . . . .	vii. 341
Commandment, the second, on Image Worship . . . . .	xvii. 284
Commandments, the, and Romish Church . . . . .	i. 259
Common Prayer Book . . . . .	xiii. 173
Common Prayer Books . . . . .	xiii. 380
Communion . . . . .	xiii. 185
Communion among different Sects . . . . .	iv. 350
Communion, Ancient, of the Church of England . . . . .	iv. 366
Communion, and Catholic Church . . . . .	xiv. 119

# GENERAL INDEX.

Communion, and Church Government	i. 345
Communion, and Church Discipline	xiv. 128
Communion and Faith	i. 343
Communion, and Reformation Principles	xiv. 219
Communion and Schism	i. 343
Communion and Worship	i. 345
Communion, Conditions of, Augustine on	xiv. 222
Communion, Council of Gangra on	ii. 298
Communion, Council of Trent on	xiii. 186
Communion, Domestic	viii. 385
Communion, Domestic, Alaspinaeus on	viii. 388
Communion, Domestic, Baronius on	viii. 388
Communion, Edward VI. on	xii. 214
Communion, frequent	i. 271
Communion, full, the Fathers on	ix. 244; xvii. 289
Communion, half	iv. 221; xi. 132; xiii. 278; xvii. 257
Communion, half, and the Priests	ix. 21
Communion, half, and the Primitive Church	xiv. 347
Communion, half, and the Scriptures	xiv. 274; xvii. 288
Communion, half, Bossuet on	ix. 10
Communion, half, modern Doctrine of	xvii. 343
Communion, half, novelty of	ii. 102
Communion, half, reason against	xvii. 345
Communion, half, the Fathers on	xvii. 288
Communion, half, the grace and virtue of	ix. 15
Communion, half, Romish Writers on	xiv. 355
Communion, half, the Scriptures on	xvii. 344
Communion in both kinds	ix. 241; xii. 213; xiii. 188, 204, 316
Communion in both kinds, Aquinas on the	viii. 370
Communion in both kinds, Cardinal Bona on	viii. 370
Communion in both kinds, Cassander on	viii. 368
Communion in both kinds, Council of Tours on	viii. 377
Communion in both kinds, Council of Trent on	viii. 372
Communion in both kinds, Bellarmine on	viii. 371
Communion in both kinds, in every Christian Church except the Roman	viii. 363
Communion in both kinds, reasons for	viii. 332

# GENERAL INDEX.

Communion in both kinds, Salmeron on . . .	viii. 370
Communion in both kinds, Wicelius on . . .	viii. 369
Communion in one kind . . . iii. 262 ; ix. 1 ; xiv. 346	
Communion in one kind opposed to Scripture . . .	i. 44
Communion, lay, Council of Trent on . . .	iii. 117
Communion, lay, Gelasius on . . .	iii. 117
Communion, Roman, admission to . . .	xiv. 26
Communion of Christians . . .	xiv. 226
Communion of Infants . . .	viii. 381
Communion of Saints . . .	x. 313
Conception of the Virgin, Feast of . . .	xv. 383
Concordate in France . . .	ii. 186
Condom, Bishop of, and saint worship . . .	xiii. 332
Confession i. 36 ; iii. 262 ; xi. 144 ; xii. 15 ; xiii. 248 ; xiv. 360	
Confession and Acts, chap. xi. ver. 18 . . .	x. 216
Confession, Alphonsus de Castro on . . .	x. 223
Confession and Anathema . . .	xiii. 249
Confession, Anointing and Prayer . . .	x. 219
Confession and Attrition, Council of Trent on . . .	x. 192
Confession, Augustine on . . .	x. 173
Confession and 2 Cor. chap. 5. ver. 18, 19 . . .	x. 217
Confession and Council of Laodicea . . .	xv. 156
Confession and the Council of Trent . . .	xii. 106
Confession and forgiveness . . .	x. 215
Confession and St. James, chap. v. ver. 16 . . .	x. 218 ; xvii. 164
Confession and 1 John chap. i. ver. 9 . . .	x. 220
Confession and John the Baptist . . .	xvii. 166
Confession and Jesuitism . . .	xvi. 151
Confession and Matth. chap. iii. ver. 5, 6 . . .	x. 222
Confession and Penance . . . xii. 105 ; viii. 77	
Confession and proselytism . . .	x. 218
Confession and the Church of England . . .	xvii. 168
Confession and the Lateran Council . . .	xii. 106
Confession and the power of the Priests . . .	x. 364
Confession and the Scriptures . . . x. 221 ; xvii. 366	
Confession, Auricular . . .	x. 161
Confession, Auricular, and Apostolic teaching . . .	x. 176



# GENERAL INDEX.

Confession, Auricular, and Bishop Nectarius . . . . .	x. 181
Confession, Auricular, and Church of Constantinople . . . . .	x. 182
Confession, Auricular, and fourth Lateran Council . . . . .	x. 187
Confession, Auricular, and Leprosy . . . . .	x. 221
Confession, Auricular, and the Scriptures . . . . .	x. 224
Confession, Auricular, Antiquity of . . . . .	x. 183
Confession, Auricular, consequences of . . . . .	x. 187
Confession, Auricular, Council of Trent on . . . . .	x. 168
Confession, Auricular, Erasmus on . . . . .	x. 179
Confession, Auricular, not in the Bible . . . . .	x. 167
Confession, Auricular, novelty of . . . . .	x. 174
Confession, Auricular, St Cyprian on . . . . .	x. 178
Confession, Auricular, St. Paul on . . . . .	x. 224
Confession, Auricular, the Sacrament of . . . . .	x. 169
Confession, Auricular, Sophistry of . . . . .	x. 190
Confession, Auricular, Tertullian on . . . . .	x. 177
Confession, Auricular, texts alleged for . . . . .	x. 202
Confession before the Church . . . . .	x. 203
Confession, Bellarmine on . . . . .	x. 221
Confession, Church of England on . . . . .	xii. 107
Confession of Faith, and good works . . . . .	xvi. 166
Confession of sins, and Council of Trent . . . . .	x. 206
Confession of sins, and the Scriptures . . . . .	x. 206
Confession of sins to a Priest . . . . .	x. 205
Confession of sins to Saints . . . . .	vii. 78
Confession or repentance, and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 217
Confession, Greek Church on . . . . .	xiii. 250
Confession, introduction of . . . . .	xvii. 366
Confession, is it profitable? . . . . .	xvii. 165
Confession, Maldonatus on . . . . .	x. 223
Confession, modern doctrine of . . . . .	xvii. 364
Confession, Peter Lombard on . . . . .	iii. 303
Confession, Reason opposed to . . . . .	xvii. 367
Confession, Scotch, and good works . . . . .	xvi. 167
Confession should be made to God only . . . . .	x. 202
Confession, frequency of . . . . .	x. 194
Confession, the multitudes of . . . . .	x. 194

# GENERAL INDEX.

Confession, the privacy of . . . . .	x. 193
Confession, Theodorus on . . . . .	x. 191
Confession to a Priest . . . . .	x. 214 ; xvii. 163
Confession to a Priest, and salvation . . . . .	xiii. 248
Confession to a Priest, the Fathers on . . . . .	xvii. 303
Confession to God only . . . . .	x. 224
Confession to the Church . . . . .	x. 219
Confession to a Priest, the Scriptures on . . . . .	xvii. 303
Confessional, effects of . . . . .	i. 247
Confessors, treacherous conduct of . . . . .	i. 283
Confirmation . . . . .	xii. 104, 191
Confirmation and Chrism . . . . .	viii. 101
Confirmation, Apostles on . . . . .	xii. 191
Confirmation, Bellarmine on . . . . .	viii. 140
Confirmation, Bossuet on . . . . .	xii. 66
Confirmation, Romish Catechism on . . . . .	viii. 138
Confirmation, the Romish Sacrament of . . . . .	xvii. 254
Confirmation, Sacrament of . . . . .	viii. 142
Conimbria, the Bishop of, on a reformation of the Church . . . . .	i. 19
Consecration of Bishops . . . . .	ii. 204 ; xiii. 192
Consecration of Bishops by heretics . . . . .	ii. 167
Consecration of the elements, Fathers on . . . . .	ix. 189
Constance, Council of, and Pope John . . . . .	v. 164
Constance, Council of, decree to reform the Church . . . . .	i. 21
Constance, Council of, on half Communion . . . . .	i. 15, 45 ; viii. 348
Constance, Council of, on Intention . . . . .	viii. 187
Constance, Council of, and Pope John . . . . .	v. 156
Constance, Council of, and Pope Vigilius . . . . .	v. 155
Constantine a Civil Bishop . . . . .	iii. 82
Constantine and Arianism . . . . .	ii. 16
Constantine and Miracles . . . . .	xv. 143
Constantine and Paganism . . . . .	xv. 143
Constantine and Pope Felix . . . . .	xv. 202
Constantine and Romish Bishops . . . . .	v. 154
Constantine and St. Hilary . . . . .	v. 256
Constantine's Donation . . . . .	xv. 159

# GENERAL INDEX.

Constantine on Schism . . . . .	ii. 32
Constantine on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 256
Constantine, the Baptism of . . . . .	xv. 145
Constantine's Leprosy, fable of . . . . .	xv. 148
Constantinople, Council of, on Image Worship . . . . .	vii. 294
Constantinople, Arians and Novatians, Churches of . . . . .	ii. 22
Constantinople, Bishop of, and Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 181
Constantinople, Bishop of, and Bishop of Rome . . . . .	iii. 97
Constantinople, Council of, and Nazianzen . . . . .	ii. 52
Constantinople, Council of, Authority of . . . . .	xv. 210
Constantinople, Council of, on Images . . . . .	iii. 118
Constantinople, Council of, and Nicene Creed . . . . .	v. 27
Constantinople, Emperor of, and Pope Adrian . . . . .	vii. 386
Constantinople, the second General Council of . . . . .	xv. 207
Constantinople, fourth Council of, on Image Worship . . . . .	i. 51
Constantius and Arianism . . . . .	iii. 367
Constantius and Athanasius . . . . .	v. 157
Constantius, Emperor, and Married Clergymen . . . . .	ii. 322
Constantius and Councils of Milan and Sirmium . . . . .	v. 157
Continencc, Vow of . . . . .	ii. 317
Continency, Texts cited in support of . . . . .	ii. 406
Contrition, Abbot Doileon on . . . . .	x. 239
Contrition and Attrition . . . . .	x. 231
Contrition, Romish Definition of . . . . .	x. 233
Contrition, the Primitive Church on . . . . .	x. 239
Controversy . . . . .	xiii. 323
Controversy and Scripture . . . . .	v. 313
Controversy between Jerome and Augustine . . . . .	vi. 59
Controversy, by whom determined . . . . .	v. 211
Controversy, judge of . . . . .	iv. 298
Controversy, Answers to the Guide in . . . . .	xiv. 92
Controversy, suggestions about . . . . .	xi. 105
Controversies, a summary of . . . . .	xi. 247
Controversies of Faith and General Councils . . . . .	iv. 314
Controversies, judge of . . . . .	i. 218
Controversies, the Pope judge of . . . . .	i. 134

# GENERAL INDEX.

Conversion of Pagan nations	iii.	369
Conversion, Popish method of	xii.	289
Conversion, the Fathers on	ix.	159
Conversions, Indian, to Popery	xvi.	144
Conversions, Romish	xvi.	139
Converts from Popery and the real Presence	xvii.	220
Converts of Charles the Great	iii.	362
Converts of the City of Orange	xiv.	31
Converts of Orange, declaration of	xiv.	32
Convents, the Convenience of	x.	248
Coptic Scriptures in the Vatican Library	xi.	394
1 Cor. chap. iii. and Purgatory	xiv. 302; xvii.	132
1 Cor. chap. iii. ver. 12. and Purgatory	xiv.	263
1 Cor. chap. iii. ver. 15. and Purgatory	xi.	69
1 Cor. chap. iii. ver. 15	iv.	214
2 Cor. chap. iv. ver. 5. and Visibility of the Church	xiv.	257
2 Cor. chap. v. ver. 18, 19, and Confession	x.	217
Corinth, Church of	ii. 12; v.	223
Coriolanus and Abridgment of Councils	xv.	6
Cornelius, Pope, fabulous account of	xv.	124
Corruptions of Authors	xvi.	65
Corruptions of the Church, Cassander on	xvii.	319
Corruptions of the Church of Rome	xi. 331; xiv. 245; xvii.	246
Corruptions of the Church of Rome in the 12th Century	i.	66
Corruptions of the Church of Rome in the 13th Century	i.	66
Corruptions of the Church of Rome in the 14th Century	i.	66
Corruptions of the Church of Rome in the 15th Century	i.	66
Corruptions of Romish Doctrines, Luther on	xvii.	315
Corruptions of the Vulgate	v.	267
Corsica and Gregory I.	ii.	332
Cossartius on the fourth Lateran Council	xv.	55
Costerus on the Visible Church	xiv.	251
Council of Alexandria and Arianism	xv.	154
Council of Alexandria and Errors of Origen	xv.	224
Council of Antioch and the Church	xvi.	296
Council of Ancyra on Celibacy	xv.	151

# GENERAL INDEX.

Council of Ancyra on Marriage	ii. 297
Council of Antioch, Canons of the	xv. 182
Council of Aquileia and Arianism	xv. 212
Council of Ariminum and Supremacy	xv. 198
Council of Ariminum and Jerome	v. 150
Council of Ariminum, Duval on	xvi. 268
Council of Arles and Excommunication	xv. 218
Council of Arles and the Pope's Supremacy	xv. 149
Council of Basil	xiii. 166
Council of Basil, Decrees of	v. 176
Council of Basil and Eugenius IV.	v. 169; xv. 66; xvi. 225
Council of Basil and Liberty of Conscience	xvi. 272
Council of Basil and Heresy of the Pope	xv. 67
Council of Carthage on Celibacy	ii. 310
Council of Carthage and the Donatists	xv. 139, 189
Council of Carthage on Orders	ii. 121
Council of Carthage and the Pope	xv. 220
Council of Chalcedon and Bishop of Constantinople	xv. 212
Council of Chalcedon, Canons of	xvi. 285
Council of Chalcedon on Marriage	ii. 264
Council of Chalcedon, and Nicene Creed	v. 26
Council of Chalcedon, and the Pope	v. 144
Council of Constance on half communion	i. 15, 45; viii. 348
Council of Constance on Infallibility	iv. 278
Council of Constance on Intention	viii. 187
Council of Constance, and Gregory XII.	v. 165
Council of Constance, and Pope John	v. 164
Council of Constance, and Pope Martin V.	v. 165
Council of Constance, Melchior Canus on	xvi. 284
Council of Constance, and Schism	v. 163
Council of Constance and Wickliff	xvi. 210
Council of Constance, and Universal Church	v. 166
Council of Constantine, and Pope John	v. 156
Council of Constantine, and Pope Vigilius	v. 155
Council of Constantinople, Gregory Nazianzen on	xvi. 280
Council of Constantinople on Images	iii. 118
Council of Constantinople, on Image worship	vii. 294

# GENERAL INDEX.

Council of Constantinople, and Nicene Creed . . .	v. 27
Council of Constantinople, and Pope Damasus . .	xv. 209
Council of Constantinople, on Supremacy . . .	xiv. 332
Council of Dalmatia, on celibacy . . .	ii. 368
Council of Elliberis, on Fasting . . .	xv. 136
Council of Elliberis on Image worship . . .	vii. 170; xiv. 323
Council of Elliberis, and Romish worship . . .	xv. 137
Council of Ephesus, on faith of Nicene Fathers . .	v. 26
Council of Ephesus, on Ordination . . .	ii. 178
Council of Ephesus, on Supremacy . . .	xiv. 334
Council of Florence . . .	xv. 69
Council of Florence, and Apostles' Creed . . .	v. 32
Council of Florence, and Bellarmine . . .	viii. 153
Council of Frankfort . . .	xv. 28
Council of Frankfort, on the second Council of Nice .	viii. 16
Council of Frankfort, on Images . . .	vii. 311
Council of Frankfort, on Image worship . . .	vii. 204
Council of Jerusalem, Constitution of . . .	xvi. 264
Council of Lateran, and Auricular Confession . .	x. 187
Council of Lateran, and Confession . . .	xii. 106
Council of Lateran, and Transubstantiation . . .	xi. 347
Council of Lateran, and Worship in an unknown tongue	xvii. 361
Council of Lateran, Bellarmine on . . .	xvi. 265
Council of Lateran, considered the Council of Basil schismatical . . .	i. 16
Council of Lateran condemns the Council of Constance	i. 16
Council of Lateran, on Laymen reading the Scriptures	xi. 401
Council of Lateran, on the Pope's supremacy . .	xvii. 390
Council of Lateran, on Tradition . . .	xi. 376
Council of Lateran, on Transubstantiation . . .	xii. 121
Council of Lateran, Richerius on . . .	xvi. 284
Council of Lateran, the fifth . . .	xv. 70
Council of Lateran, the three first . . .	xv. 48
Council of Lateran, the fourth . . .	xv. 49
Council of Laodicea on the Apocrypha . . .	xiii. 258
Council of Laodicea, and Canon of Scripture . .	xv. 155
Council of Laodicea, on Confession . . .	xv. 156

# GENERAL INDEX.

Council of Laodicea, on Prayer . . . . .	vii. 168
Council of Laodicea, and Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 108 ; xiii. 62 ; xv. 157
Council at London, and Image worship . . . . .	xvii. 351
Council of Lyons . . . . .	xv. 59
Council of Nice, Anathemas of . . . . .	vii. 370
Council of Nice, Archbishop of Rheims . . . . .	viii. 18
Council of Nice, the authority of . . . . .	viii. 15
Council of Nice, Canons of . . . . .	vii. 282
Council of Nice, on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 296
Council of Nice, doctrines of . . . . .	vii. 355
Council of Nice, Fathers and Councils on . . . . .	vii. 295
Council of Nice, on Images and Idols . . . . .	vii. 343
Council of Nice, on Image worship . . . . .	v. 30 ; vii. 204 ; xv. 25
Council of Nice, on Pluralities . . . . .	vii. 281
Council of Nice, proceedings of . . . . .	vii. 376
Council of Nice, and Saint worship . . . . .	xiii. 70
Council of Nice and Image worship . . . . .	v. 30 ; xv. 25
Council of Nice, and suppression of heresies . . . . .	xv. 163
Council of Nice, on Tradition . . . . .	xi. 375
Council of Neocæsarea on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 296
Council of Oxford, and fourth Lateran Council . . . . .	xv. 58
Council of Pisa, and the French Clergy . . . . .	xv. 72
Council of Pisa, and Lewis XII. . . . .	xv. 12
Council of Pisa, and Pope Julius . . . . .	xv. 71
Council at Rome, and appeal of the Donatists . . . . .	xv. 141
Council of Rome, and the Pope . . . . .	xv. 213
Council of Saragosa, and Priscillian heretics . . . . .	xv. 213
Council of Sardica, Canons of . . . . .	xvi. 285
Council of Sinuessa, absurdity of . . . . .	xv. 130
Council of Sirmia, and Baronius . . . . .	v. 153
Council of Sirmia, Creed of . . . . .	v. 148
Council of Sirmium, and Pope Liberius . . . . .	xv. 196
Council of Tours, on Communion in both kinds . . . . .	viii. 377
Council of Trent . . . . .	xiii. 166
Council of Trent, and Abuses in the Church . . . . .	xvii. 321
Council of Trent, on the Adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 90, 121
Council of Trent, and the Apocrypha . . . . .	v. 270 ; xi. 379

# GENERAL INDEX.

Council of Trent, on Attrition . . . . .	x. 234 ; xiii. 293
Council of Trent, on Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 168
Council of Trent, and Bible of Sixtus V . . . . .	xvi. 217
Council of Turin, and Bishops of Arles and Vienna . . . . .	xv. 219
Council of Trent, on the Body and Blood of Christ . . . . .	xvi. 209
Council of Trent, Catechism of the . . . . .	xi. 341
Council of Trent, and Catholic tradition . . . . .	xi. 339
Council of Trent, Canons of the . . . . .	xi. 343
Council of Trent, Character of the . . . . .	v. 160 ; xvii. 317
Council of Trent, and Church of Rome . . . . .	xiii. 163, 318
Council of Trent, on Clandestine Marriages . . . . .	xvi. 309
Council of Trent, on Communion . . . . .	xiii. 186
Council of Trent, on Communion in both kinds . . . . .	viii. 372 ; xiii. 188
Council of Trent, and Confession . . . . .	xii. 106
Council of Trent, on Confession and Attrition . . . . .	x. 192
Council of Trent, and Confession of Sins . . . . .	x. 206
Council of Trent, on Cursing . . . . .	xiii. 320
Council of Trent, difficulty with which it was obtained . . . . .	iv. 280
Council of Trent, dishonesty of the . . . . .	xv. 18
Council of Trent, and Episcopacy . . . . .	xiv. 175
Council of Trent, on the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 106
Council of Trent, Expurgatory Index . . . . .	v. 347
Council of Trent, on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 219
Council of Trent, and the Fathers . . . . .	v. 382
Council of Trent, on Good Works . . . . .	x. 379 ; xiii. 169 ; xiv. 359
Council of Trent, on Images . . . . .	xiii. 218
Council of Trent, on Images and Relics . . . . .	xii. 294 ; xiii. 181
Council of Trent, on Image worship . . . . .	vii. 293 ; xii. 83, 329 ; xiii. 106
Council of Trent, on Indulgences . . . . .	xi. 352
Council of Trent, and Infant Baptism . . . . .	xvi. 116
Council of Trent, on Intention . . . . .	viii. 172
Council of Trent, Italian Bishops on the . . . . .	xvi. 290
Council of Trent, on Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiii. 182
Council of Trent, on Justification . . . . .	xii. 181
Council of Trent, on Lay Communion . . . . .	iii. 117
Council of Trent, on the Mass . . . . .	xii. 210



# GENERAL INDEX.

Council of Trent, and the Mass	. . .	vii. 47
Council of Trent, on Merits	x. 368 ; xii. 182 ; xiii. 50	
Council of Trent, and Merit	. . .	x. 350
Council of Trent, on Original Sin	. . .	iv. 275
Council of Trent and Pallavicini	. . .	xvi. 279
Council of Trent, on Penance	. . .	viii. 146 ; x. 165
Council of Trent, and Pius IV.	. . .	xv. 73
Council of Trent, and Popery	. . .	xiii. 211
Council of Trent, on Prayers in an Unknown Tongue		vi. 348
Council of Trent, and Prayers in an Unknown Tongue		xvii. 162
Council of Trent, the Presidents of the	. . .	xvi. 278
Council of Trent, and Private Opinions	. . .	xiii. 213
Council of Trent, on Propitiatory Sacrifice	. . .	vi. 222
Council of Trent, on Public Worship	. . .	vi. 383
Council of Trent, and Purgatory	. . .	xi. 36, 272
Council of Trent, on Purgatory	. . .	xi. 8 ; xiii. 179
Council of Trent, on the Real Presence	. . .	ix. 50
Council of Trent, and the Real Presence	. . .	xi. 345
Council of Trent, rejection of the Canons of the		xvi. 295
Council of Trent, on Relics	viii. 42 ; xii. 84, 177 ; xiii. 151 ; xiv. 77	
Council of Trent, and Reformation	. . .	xvi. 90
Council of Trent, on Remission of Sins	. . .	x. 174
Council of Trent, Richerius on the	. . .	xvi. 272
Council of Trent, on the right of Suffrage	. . .	xvi. 266
Council of Trent, and Romanism	. . .	xvii. 229
Council of Trent, and Rule of Faith	. . .	xi. 231
Council of Trent, on the Sacraments		viii. 98 ; xiii. 184
Council of Trent, on the Sacrifice of the Mass		vi. 293 ; xii. 126 ; xvii. 347
Council of Trent, on Sacrifice	. . .	vii. 198
Council of Trent, on Saint worship	vii. 72, 78 ; xiii. 73, 223	
Council of Trent, and Saint Worship	. . .	xiv. 69
Council of Trent, on Satisfaction	. . .	x. 266 ; xii. 94
Council of Trent, on Satisfaction for Sins	. . .	xiii. 189
Council of Trent, and Scriptures in the Vulgar Tongue		xi. 389
Council of Trent, and the Scriptures	. . .	xi. 370
Council of Trent, and the Seven Sacraments	. . .	viii. 124

# GENERAL INDEX.

Council of Trent, and Supremacy . . . . .	xiv. 176
Council of Trent, on Tradition . . . . .	xi. 356, 378 ; xiii. 191
Council of Trent, on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 123 ; xii. 206
Council of Trent, and Veneration of Images . . . . .	xiv. 69
Council of Trent, was it a General Council ? . . . . .	xv. 74
Council, General, and Schism . . . . .	iv. 276
Council, General, Appeal from the Pope to the . . . . .	i. 18
Council, General, on the liability of the Church to err . . . . .	i. 25
Council, General, VI., that Heresy dissolves Marriage . . . . .	i. 15
Council, General, the Pope subject to the . . . . .	v. 167
Council of Gangra, on Communion . . . . .	ii. 298
Council of Gangra, occasion of . . . . .	xv. 177
Council, the Fourth General, of Lateran . . . . .	v. 156
Council, the majority in a, Holden on . . . . .	xvi. 297
Council, a, without the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 248
Council and Pope, in Matters of Faith . . . . .	xvi. 196
Council, the First, and Acts xv. . . . .	xv. 82
Councils of Milan and Sirmium, and Constantius . . . . .	v. 157
Councils of Toledo, on choice of Bishops . . . . .	ii. 185
Councils and Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 350
Councils, Canons of, on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 318
Councils, General . . . . .	xiii. 200
Councils, General, anathematizing Bishops . . . . .	v. 154
Councils, General, and Articles of Faith . . . . .	xiv. 65
Councils, General, and Controversies of Faith . . . . .	iv. 314
Councils, General, and Polano . . . . .	v. 159
Councils, General, and Popes . . . . .	iv. 244, 249
Councils, General, and disagreement of Romanists . . . . .	xv. 19
Councils, General, and their Opposers . . . . .	iv. 313
Councils, General, authority of . . . . .	v. 141 ; xiii. 177
Councils, General, Church of Rome on . . . . .	xiii. 178
Councils, General, condemned and approved by the same Pope . . . . .	1. 15
Councils, General, contradicting each other . . . . .	iii. 118
Councils, General, reprobated . . . . .	i. 14
Councils, General, disagreement between the . . . . .	v. 146

# GENERAL INDEX.

Councils, by some accounted General, by others not so	xvi. 255
Councils, Genuine, corrupted by Church of Rome .	xv. 14
Councils . . . . .	xiii. 264
Councils and Popes . . . . .	v. 143
Councils, Abbots in . . . . .	xvi. 265
Councils, Abridgment of . . . . .	xv. 6
Councils, Ancient, Nicholas de Clemangis on	xvi. 278
Councils and Emperors . . . . .	xv. 213
Councils and Fathers, on the Pope's Supremacy	xvii. 124
Councils and Infallibility . . . . .	xiii. 315 ; xvi. 245
Councils and Innovations . . . . .	xiii. 306
Councils, and Orthodox intention . . . . .	xvi. 276
Councils and Popes . . . . .	xv. 7, 212
Councils and Popes, not Infallible . . . . .	xvi. 197
Councils and Popes, on Oaths of Allegiance .	xvi. 147
Councils and Popes, Superiority of . . . . .	xv. 63
Councils and Presbyters . . . . .	xvi. 265
Councils, Bellarmine on decrees of . . . . .	i. 148
Councils, Corruptions of . . . . .	xvi. 271
Councils, decisions of, on Scripture principles	xvi. 288
Councils, decrees of, concerning Marriage .	ii 348
Councils, decrees of, Duval on the . . . . .	xvi. 286
Councils, errors of, Holden on the . . . . .	xvi. 266
Councils, Genuine, suppressed by Church of Rome .	xv. 12
Councils, Infallibility of, uncertainty of the .	xvi. 292
Councils, forged, and Church of Rome . . . . .	xv. 10
Councils, forgeries in the . . . . .	xv. 89
Councils, freedom of voting in the . . . . .	xvi. 268
Councils, Labbé and Cossart's Edition of the .	xv. 93
Councils, on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 272
Councils, on Pardons . . . . .	xiii. 180
Councils, on Prayers in an Unknown Tongue .	xvii. 298
Councils, on the decrees of . . . . .	xvi. 282
Councils, Primitive, and St. Paul . . . . .	xv. 83
Councils, Questionable Character of . . . . .	xvi. 291
Councils, Romish, and interpretation of the Scriptures	vi. 57
Councils, Romish writers on the . . . . .	xvi. 254

# GENERAL INDEX.

Councils, some, condemned half Communion . . . . .	i. 45
Councils, the authority of . . . . .	iv. 316
Councils, various, on primacy of the Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 272
Councils, what can alone render them infallible . . . . .	xvi. 275
Cranmer, Archbishop . . . . .	i. 205
Cranmer, and the Church of England . . . . .	i. 197
Cranmer, on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 62
Crasset, Father, Fables of . . . . .	xv. 287
Crasset Father, and Popery . . . . .	xiv. 63
Creature worship . . . . . xi. 129, 170 ; ix. 129, 338	
Creature worship, Bellarmine on . . . . .	viii. 36
Creature worship, the Scriptures on . . . . .	xiii. 75
Creed, the Fathers on the . . . . .	v. 58
Creed, Apostles . . . . .	iii. 224
Creed, Apostles, Fathers on the . . . . .	v. 239
Creed, Apostles, a pillar and ground of Truth . . . . .	v. 96
Creed of the Apostles . . . . .	iv. 188
Creed of the Apostles, and Tertullian . . . . .	v. 19
Creed, Arian, and Council of Antioch . . . . .	xv. 185
Creed, Athanasian, and the Trinity . . . . .	ix. 356
Creed, Augustine on the . . . . .	v. 23
Creed, and the Church . . . . .	xi. 233
Creed of Roman Catholics, and the Christian Creed . . . . .	iv. 201
Creed, Nicene, Council of Chalcedon on the . . . . .	v. 26
Creed of Council of Constantinople . . . . .	210
Creed, Nicene, Council of Constantinople on the . . . . .	v. 27
Creed, and Council of Florence . . . . .	v. 32
Creed of Council of Sirmia . . . . .	v. 148
Creed, Romish, doubtful doctrines of . . . . .	v. 47
Creed, and Gregory of Valentia . . . . .	v. 49
Creed, Nicene, Justinian on the . . . . .	v. 27
Creed, Leo on the . . . . .	v. 92
Creed of Lucianus . . . . .	v. 22
Creed, and Pope Celestine . . . . .	v. 32
Creed, Romish, and Council of Trent . . . . .	iv. 202
Creed, Romish, newness of the . . . . .	iv. 202
Creed, Romish, superfluous Doctrines of the . . . . .	v. 47

# GENERAL INDEX.

Creed, Nicene, and Protestantism . . . . .	iv. 364
Creed of Pope Pius IV. . . i. 157 ; iv. 188 ; v. 34 ; xiii. 177	
Creed of Pope Pius IV, novelty of . . . . .	v. 37
Creed of Pope Pius IV, with Notes . . . . .	xiv. 235
Creed of Pius IV., and Saint worship . . . . .	xiii. 73
Creeds, Ancient, and Church of England . . . . .	iv. 319
Creeds received by the Church of England . . . . .	iv. 130
Creeds, Romish Councils on the . . . . .	iv. 130
Creeds of various Churches . . . . .	v. 238
Cross, Adoration of the . . . . .	xii. 54, 81, 367
Cross, Adoration of the, Bossuet on . . . . .	xii. 333
Cross, Adoration of the, and Roman Missal . . . . .	xiv. 61
Cross, Worship of the, Aquinas on . . . . .	xii. 172
Cross, Aquinas on the . . . . .	xiii. 146
Cross, Cardinal Capisucchi on the . . . . .	xiii. 147
Cross, Blessing on Consecrating a new . . . . .	xii. 173
Cross, Worship of, Pope Eusebius on . . . . .	xv. 140
Cross, the, and Good Friday service . . . . .	xii. 175
Cross, honour given to the . . . . .	xi. 298
Cross, Adoration of the, Imbert on . . . . .	xii. 251
Cross, Prayers to the . . . . .	xiii. 121
Cross, the, and the Sword . . . . .	xiii. 113
Cross, Divine worship due to the . . . . .	xii. 172
Cross, wood of the . . . . .	xiii. 114
Cross, worship of the . . . . .	viii. 40 ; xiii. 112, 124
Cross, worship of the, and M. Imbert . . . . .	xiv. 58
Curse of the Pope, and Queen Mary . . . . .	xvii. 66
Cursing, Romish Church on . . . . .	xiii. 321
Cusanus, Cardinal, on the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	xvii. 274
Customs of different Churches . . . . .	xiv. 221
Cyprian and African Church . . . . .	iv. 5
Cyprian on Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 178
Cyprian on the chair of St. Peter . . . . .	iii. 107
Cyprian on the Church . . . . .	xiv. 153
Cyprian on Faith . . . . .	v. 21
Cyprian and Martyrs . . . . .	vii. 165
Cyprian on Miracles . . . . .	ii. 16

# GENERAL INDEX.

Cyprian on Orders . . . . .	ii. 120
Cyprian and Pope Stephen . . . . .	iii. 99
Cyprian on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 21 ; xiv. 290
Cyprian on the Real Presence . . . . .	ix. 43
Cyprian's reasoning . . . . .	xii. 336
Cyprian on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xiv. 281
Cyprian on Unity . . . . .	xiv. 120
Cyprian on the unity of the Church . . . . .	i. 297
Cyprian de Valera's translation of the Bible . . . . .	ii. 43
Cyril of Alexandria and Ephesine Synod . . . . .	xvi. 280
Cyril and the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 350 .
Cyril on " Feed my sheep" . . . . .	iii. 32
Cyril on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 315
Cyril on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 363
Cyril on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xiv. 281
Cyril on the passage " Upon this rock," &c. . . . .	i. 5
Daille on the adoration of the Sacrament . . . . .	x. 97
Daille on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 292
Daille, M. on Saint worship . . . . .	xii. 165
Dalmatia, Council of, on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 368
Damasius and Ursinus . . . . .	ii. 23
Damascene on Virgin Mary worship . . . . .	vii. 210
Daniel and Nebuchadnezzar . . . . .	vii. 253
Dead, prayers for the . . . . .	xvii. 134
Death comes alike to all . . . . .	iv. 78
Decrees of Councils, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xvi. 288
Decrees of Council of Basil . . . . .	v. 176
Decrees of Councils, Duval on . . . . .	xvi. 286
Decrees of fourth Council of Lateran . . . . .	xv. 51
Decrees of the Pope and Universal Church . . . . .	xvi. 243
Decrees, promulgation of . . . . .	xvi. 219
Decretal Epistles . . . . .	xv. 97
Decretal Epistles, absurdities in . . . . .	xv. 106
Decretal Epistles of Pope Anastasius . . . . .	xv. 222
Decretal Epistles, chronology of . . . . .	xv. 109
Decretal Epistles, first published . . . . .	xv. 101

# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Decretals of Boniface VIII.</b>	vi. 55
<b>Decretals of Innocent III.</b>	vi. 55
<b>Decalogue, the Fathers on</b>	vii. 339
<b>Defence, a second, &amp;c.</b>	xii. 280
<b>De Marca on the power of the Pope</b>	xvi. 308
<b>Deposing of Kings, and heresy</b>	iv. 220
<b>Deposing power, errors of Popes and Councils on</b>	xiii. 275
<b>Deposing power, and the Sorbonne</b>	xvi. 155
<b>Deposing, the Pope's power of</b>	xiii. 273
<b>Deposing power of the Pope</b>	xvi. 153
<b>Deposing Bulls, natural principles of the Papacy</b>	xvi. 156
<b>Deposing of Kings, Pulton on</b>	xvi. 152
<b>Devil, the, and Romish Saints</b>	xvi. 132
<b>Devils, and the Divinity of Christ</b>	xvi. 131
<b>Devotion, books of</b>	viii. 89
<b>Devotion, comparative, in places of worship</b>	xii. 352
<b>Devotion and Images</b>	viii. 70
<b>Devotion to Saints</b>	vii. 76
<b>Devotions, blasphemous, to the Virgin</b>	xvi. 47
<b>Devotions of Church of Rome</b>	viii. 49
<b>Devotions to St. Joachim</b>	xvi. 18
<b>Devotions to the parents of Virgin Mary</b>	xvi. 17
<b>Devotions to St. Anne</b>	xvi. 19
<b>Devotions to the Virgin Mary</b>	xv. 245 ; xvi. 1
<b>Devotions to the Virgin. Jesuit Barry on</b>	xvi. 45
<b>Diet of Nuremberg, on</b>	x. 349
<b>Dioclesian persecutions, and Eusebius</b>	ii. 52
<b>Dionysius, books said to be written by</b>	xv. 257
<b>Dionysius on divisions in the Church</b>	i. 356
<b>Dionysius on prayers for the dead</b>	xi. 91
<b>Dionysius, Popedom of</b>	xv. 127
<b>Dionysius on schism</b>	ii. 77
<b>Disloyalty, Protestant, alleged by Romanists</b>	xvi. 146
<b>Dispensations</b>	xiii. 270
<b>Dispensations, Papal presumption of</b>	xvii. 387
<b>Dissensions in the Church of Rome</b>	v. 223
<b>Dissent and Church of England</b>	xiv. 98

# GENERAL INDEX.

Dissent and Episcopacy . . . . .	xiv. 207
Dissent, or separation from a Church . . . . .	xvi. 358
Dissenters and Church of England . . . . .	xiv. 183
Dissenters and purity of worship . . . . .	xiv. 204
Dissenters and the Representer . . . . .	xiv. 4
Dissenters and Romish Exclusion bill . . . . .	xvi. 132
Dissenters' objection to Church forms . . . . .	xiv. 197
Dissenters' principle of separation from the Church . . . . .	xiv. 222
Dissenters' reasons for separation from Church of Eng- land . . . . .	xiv. 190
Dives and Lazarus, the parable of . . . . .	vii. 231
Divine and Creature worship . . . . .	ix. 338
Divine Institutions and Tradition . . . . .	ix. 33
Divine Service in an unknown tongue, modern practice of . . . . .	xvii. 360
Divine worship, the object of . . . . .	vi. 356
Divinity and Philosophy . . . . .	xvi. 208
Divinity of Jesus Christ . . . . .	iv. 355
Divisions among Romish Bishops . . . . .	ii. 52
Divisions in the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 6 ; v. 374 ; xiii. 276
Divorce, Canon on . . . . .	xv. 94
Doctrine and Canon Law . . . . .	xvi. 147
Doctrine of a Church, its efficacy . . . . .	iii. 360
Doctrine, the substance of a Church . . . . .	iii. 257
Doctrine of Martin Luther . . . . .	xvi. 131
Doctrine, the prevalency of, no note of a true Church . . . . .	iii. 363
Doctrines of Church of Rome, danger of . . . . .	iv. 216
Doctrines determined by fourth Council of Lateran . . . . .	xv. 50
Doctrines examined by Reason . . . . .	xvi. 363
Doctrines of Faith, the Church not the judge of . . . . .	iv. 317
Doctrines of the Reformed Church . . . . .	i. 305
Doctrines, new, in Romish Church . . . . .	xvii. 114
Doctrines of Pope Pius' Creed . . . . .	xiv. 234
Doctrines of Popery, Romanists on . . . . .	iv. 65
Doctrines should be examined . . . . .	xvi. 357
Doctrines of the Waldenses and Albigenses . . . . .	xvi. 157



# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Domestic Communion</b>	.	.	.	viii. 385
<b>Dominic, blasphemies of</b>	.	.	.	xv. 284
<b>Dominick, St., and the Albigenses</b>	.	.	.	iv. 11
<b>Dominick and the Inquisition</b>	.	.	.	i. 269
<b>Dominicans, impositions of</b>	.	.	.	xv. 269
<b>Dominicans and the Virgin Mary</b>	.	.	.	xv. 268
<b>Donatists, the</b>	.	.	.	ii. 18
<b>Donatists, appeal of, and Council at Rome</b>	.	.	.	xv. 141
<b>Donatists and Council of Carthage</b>	.	.	.	xv. 139, 189
<b>Donatists and St. Augustine</b>	.	.	.	v. 45, 97
<b>Dudithius' opinion of the Reformation</b>	.	.	.	i. 19
<b>Duke of Norfolk, treason of</b>	.	.	.	xvii. 15
<b>Dulia and Latria, on the worship of</b>	.	.	.	vi. 137
<b>Du Moulin</b>	.	.	.	xiii. 389
<b>Du Moulin and the Jesuit Gontiere</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 113
<b>Du Moulin and Popery</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 138
<b>Dunstan's incontinency</b>	.	.	.	ii. 357
<b>Du Pin on the books of Dionysius</b>	.	.	.	xv. 257
<b>Durandus on Image worship</b>	.	.	.	viii. 21 ; xii. 326
<b>Durandus on Indulgences</b>	.	.	.	i. 37 ; x. 334, 349
<b>Durandus on Intention</b>	.	.	.	viii. 199
<b>Durandus on Marriage</b>	.	.	.	xii. 199
<b>Durandus on merit of Good Works</b>	.	.	.	xi. 407
<b>Durandus on the Scriptures</b>	.	.	.	vi. 362
<b>Durandus on Transubstantiation</b>	.	.	.	x. 6
<b>Duval on the Council of Ariminum</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 268
<b>Duval on the Decrees of Councils</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 286
<b>Duval on the Infallibility of the Church</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 240
<b>Duval on the Infallibility of the Pope</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 214, 236
<b>Duval on the Rule of Faith</b>	.	.	.	xvi. 304
<b>Eastern Churches and Image worship</b>	.	.	.	vii. 326
<b>Ecclesiastical and Civil Law</b>	.	.	.	ix. 31
<b>Eckius, Dr. and Lutheran doctrine</b>	.	.	.	ii. 103
<b>Edward III. opposition to Popery</b>	.	.	.	i. 22
<b>Edward VIth on Communion</b>	.	.	.	xii. 214
<b>Egyptians, the worship of</b>	.	.	.	vi. 179

# GENERAL INDEX.

Election of Popes . . . . .	xvi. 230
Eliberine Council on Image worship . . . . .	vii. 170
Elijah and Obadiah . . . . .	vii. 252
Elizabeth, Queen, deposed by Pope Gregory XIII. . . . .	i. 27
Elizabeth, Queen, deposed by Pope Pius V. . . . .	i. 27
Elizabeth, Queen, and Supremacy . . . . .	i. 215
Elliberis, Council of, on Worship . . . . .	xv. 137
Ellys, Mr. ; The Protestant Resolved, or the Unreason- ableness of his turning Roman Catholic for Salvation . . . . .	iv. 120
Emperor, the, and Council of Nice . . . . .	ii. 52
Emperor, the, on worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 42
Emperors and Councils . . . . .	xv. 213
Emperors and Popes on ordination . . . . .	ii. 183
Emperors subject to the Pope . . . . .	xvii. 389
England, rebellions in . . . . .	iv. 107
Englishmen and Popery . . . . .	i. 219
Ephesine Council, the first . . . . .	xvi. 253
Ephesus, Church of, and Timothy . . . . .	v. 61
Ephesus, Council of, on faith of Nicene fathers . . . . .	v. 26
Ephesus, Council of, on ordination . . . . .	ii. 178
Ephesus, Council of, and writings of the Fathers . . . . .	ii. 72
Ephesus, the Church of . . . . .	i. 3
Ephesus, St. Paul's advice to the Bishop of . . . . .	ii. 5
Epiphanius on Apostolical succession . . . . .	iii. 289
Epiphanius on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 266
Epiphanius and the Gnostic women . . . . .	ii. 357
Epiphanius on heresies . . . . .	ii. 17
Epiphanius on Idolatry . . . . .	xiii. 134
Epiphanius on Images . . . . .	vii. 201, 348
Epiphanius on Image worship . . . . .	xiv. 324
Epiphanius on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 314
Epiphanius on the Mass . . . . .	xiv. 344
Epiphanius on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 53, 285 ; xiv. 293
Epiphanius on the worship of one God . . . . .	vii. 115
Epiphanius on the worship of the Virgin . . . . .	xiii. 63
Episcopacy . . . . .	xii. 221
Episcopacy and Council of Trent . . . . .	xiv. 175

# GENERAL INDEX.

Episcopacy and dissent . . . . .	xiv. 207
Episcopacy and Unity . . . . .	xiv. 120
Episcopacy, Romish Bishops on . . . . .	ii. 44
Epistles of St. Paul, reasons for writing them . . . . .	v. 234
Error in the Church, Hegesippus on . . . . .	v. 263
Error, defence of fundamental . . . . .	i. 375
Error, obstinacy in fundamental . . . . .	i. 379
Error and Reformation . . . . .	ii. 104
Error, subtilty of . . . . .	ii. 105
Erasmus on Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 179
Erasmus' character of Luther . . . . .	iv. 7
Erasmus and Luther . . . . .	iv. 63
Erasmus on proselytizing . . . . .	iii. 372
Espensæus on the power of the Pope . . . . .	i. 131
Eternal life . . . . .	ix. 83
Eucharist . . . . .	xii. 111, 200, 259; xiii. 235
Eucharist, Abbot Ælfric on the . . . . .	ix. 285
Eucharist, and Acts of the Apostles . . . . .	viii. 343
Eucharist, accidents in the administration of the . . . . .	ix. 260
Eucharist, the Fathers on accidents in the . . . . .	ix. 102
Eucharist, Adoration of the, and Idolatry . . . . .	xi. 260
Eucharist, the Ancient Church on the . . . . .	ix. 89
Eucharist, Ancient Liturgies on the . . . . .	viii. 354
Eucharist, Ancient mode of administering the . . . . .	ix. 249
Eucharist, Ancient Rituals on the . . . . .	viii. 349
Eucharist, Augustine on the . . . . .	viii. 363; ix. 230
Eucharist, Apostolic Constitutions on the . . . . .	viii. 351
Eucharist, Archbishop of Mentz on the . . . . .	ix. 287
Eucharist, Athanasius on the . . . . .	viii. 362
Eucharist in both kinds . . . . .	xi. 261
Eucharist, Baronius on the . . . . .	viii. 365
Eucharist, Bellarmine on the . . . . .	viii. 397
Eucharist, Boileau on the . . . . .	viii. 340
Eucharist, Bossuet on the . . . . .	ix. 17
Eucharist, Cranmer and Luther on the . . . . .	i. 211
Eucharist, on Christ's presence in the . . . . .	ix. 168
Eucharist, Chrysostom's Epistle on the . . . . .	xii. 263

# GENERAL INDEX.

Eucharist, Church of Rome on the	iii. 237
Eucharist, Church of Rome and the Fathers on receiving the	ix. 231
Eucharist, Fathers on the consecration of the	viii. 345
Eucharist, Corruption of the	vi. 216
Eucharist, Council of Trent on the	ix. 106
Eucharist, Cyril of Jerusalem on the	viii. 350
Eucharist, elevation of the	ix. 245
Eucharist, elevation of the, and the Greeks	ix. 246
Eucharist, Fathers on the	ix. 156
Eucharist, Fathers on the elements in the	xvii. 155
Eucharist, Fathers on the manner of receiving the	x. 151
Eucharist, Fathers on Miracles in the	ix. 94
Eucharist, figures of the, in the Scriptures	ix. 368
Eucharist, Germans on the	viii. 26
Eucharist, Gratian on the	viii. 392
Eucharist, Greeks on the	viii. 344
Eucharist, and the Greek Church	viii. 397
Eucharist, hymn of Aquinas to the	ix. 275
Eucharist, Ignatius on the	viii. 359; ix. 324
Eucharist, and the Image of Christ	viii. 3
Eucharist, Irenæus on the	viii. 360; ix. 325
Eucharist, Jerome on the	viii. 363
Eucharist, and Jewish peace offerings	xii. 116
Eucharist, Justin Martyr on the	viii. 349
Eucharist, and the Latin Church	viii. 397
Eucharist, and the Liturgy of the Greek Church	viii. 401
Eucharist, the Lord's presence in the	xi. 257
Eucharist, Malabar Christians on the	ix. 213
Eucharist, manner of receiving the	ix. 22
Eucharist, manner in which the Priests receive the	ix. 262
Eucharist, and Miracles	ix. 91
Eucharist, miraculous virtues of the	ix. 257
Eucharist, Ordo Romanus on the	viii. 352
Eucharist, and Paschal Lamb	vi. 228, 312
Eucharist, practices of the Church of Rome relating to the	ix. 238
Eucharist, practices of the Fathers relating to the	ix. 238

# GENERAL INDEX.

Eucharist, promises of the, in the Scriptures	ix. 370
Eucharist, remains of the, and the Ancients	ix. 251
Eucharist, Romish manner of receiving the	ix. 247
Eucharist, the Scriptures on the	iii. 237
Eucharist, St. Dennis on the	viii. 352
Eucharist, St. Paul on the	viii. 346
Eucharist, Tertullian on	viii. 360
Eucharist, uncertainty of Consecration of the	i. 47
Eucharist, veneration due to the	x. 149
Eugenius IV. on the Apocrypha	xi. 388
Eugenius IV., Bulls of	v. 172
Eugenius IV. and the Council of Basil	v. 169 ; xvi. 225
Eugenius IV., decree of Suspension against	v. 169
Eugenius IV., and his Legates	v. 174
Eugenius IV., Letter of	v. 171
Eulalius and Boniface, Schism between	ii. 26
Eunapius, Pope, and Saint worship	vii. 176
Eunuchs	ii. 354
Eusebius and the Baptism of Constantine	xv. 147
Eusebius and the Bishop of Rome	iii. 92
Eusebius and the Bishop of Nice	xvi. 173
Eusebius and Dioclesian persecutions	ii. 52
Eusebius and worship of the Cross	xv. 140
Eusebius on the Gospels	v. 231
Eusebius on the Image of Christ	vii. 347
Eusebius on the Invocation of Saints	xiv. 308
Eusebius on the marriage of the Apostles	i. 31
Eusebius on the Mass	xiv. 342
Eusebius on St. Matthew	v. 353
Eusebius on Purgatory	xiv. 291
Eusebius on the Real Presence	ix. 42
Eusebius on Saint worship	vii. 93
Eusebius on the worship of one God	vii. 113
Eustathian heretics	xv. 177
Eustathius, Vices of	ii. 356
Eutychian heresies	ix. 308
Eutychians	xiii. 210

# GENERAL INDEX.

Evora, and its Cave of the Martyrs . . . *	xiii. 88
Exclusion Bill and Dissenters . . . .	xvi. 132
Excommunication, Bulls of, and Queen Elizabeth	xvii. 69
Excommunication, and Council of Arles . . .	xv. 218
Excommunication of Queen Elizabeth . . .	xvii. 16
Excommunication, Romish canon law on . . .	xvi. 71
Excommunicated Bishops, Pope Victor on . . .	iii. 99
Expurgatorian Indices . . . . ii. 103 ; iii. 305	
Extreme Unction iii. 263 ; viii. 113 ; xi. 144 ; xii. 108, 193, 345	
Extreme Unction, Ancient Liturgies on . . .	xii. 195
Extreme Unction, and Ancient Councils . . .	viii. 272
Extreme Unction, Cajetan on . . . .	viii. 114
Extreme Unction, Council of Trent on . . .	viii. 219
Extreme Unction, Daille on . . . .	viii. 292
Extreme Unction, Decentius on . . . .	viii. 267
Extreme Unction, a Discourse on . . . .	viii. 214
Extreme Unction, Fathers on . . . .	viii. 276
Extreme Unction, form of Application . . .	viii. 291
Extreme Unction, Greek Ritual on . . . .	viii. 296
Extreme Unction, its importance . . . .	viii. 310
Extreme Unction, an innovation . . . .	viii. 284
Extreme Unction, Innocent I. on . . . .	viii. 262
Extreme Unction, the introduction of . . .	viii. 287
Extreme Unction, and James, chap. v. ver. 14 . .	viii. 252
Extreme Unction, and James, chap. v. ver. 14, 15	viii. 222
Extreme Unction, Maldonate on . . . .	viii. 234
Extreme Unction, not universal . . . .	viii. 294
Extreme Unction, Novelty of . . . .	viii. 254
Extreme Unction, the Popes on . . . .	viii. 261
Extreme Unction, Pope Gregory on . . . .	viii. 289
Extreme Unction, and Protestant Churches . .	viii. 314
Extreme Unction, reasons against . . . .	viii. 308
Extreme Unction, reasons for . . . .	viii. 303
Extreme Unction, the Romish Sacrament of . .	xvii. 256
Extreme Unction, a Sacrament ? . . . .	viii. 299
Extreme Unction, the Sacrament of . . . .	viii. 160
Extreme Unction, Synod of Aken on . . . .	viii. 275

# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Extreme Unction, Texts alleged for</b>	viii. 160
<b>Extreme Unction, and Tradition of the Ancients</b>	viii. 282
<b>Fabian, Pope, remarkable election of</b>	xv. 123
<b>Fabulous images of the Popes</b>	vii. 395
<b>Faith, all men have not the same degree of</b>	iv. 235
<b>Faith, Articles of, and Church Authority</b>	xii. 220
<b>Faith, Augustine on</b>	xvi. 309
<b>Faith, Bellarmine on</b>	xvi. 180
<b>Faith, certainty of, and Romanism</b>	xvi. 182
<b>Faith, Christian, and Christian Church</b>	iv. 234
<b>Faith, the Christian, and the Church</b>	v. 56
<b>Faith and the Church</b>	xvi. 190, 320
<b>Faith in the Church of Rome</b>	xvi. 302
<b>Faith of the Church of Rome</b>	iv. 198
<b>Faith and Communion</b>	i. 343
<b>Faith, Confession of, and Church of Rome</b>	xiii. 214
<b>Faith, Cyprian on</b>	v. 21
<b>Faith, and Decrees of the Church</b>	xvi. 204
<b>Faith, Doctrines of, sense of the Church on</b>	xiv. 72
<b>Faith, and an earthly Infallible Guide</b>	iv. 237
<b>Faith, Egidius Estrix on</b>	xvi. 179
<b>Faith, Articles of, and General Councils</b>	xiv. 65
<b>Faith and Infallibility</b>	xvi. 192
<b>Faith, Innovations in matters of</b>	xiii. 306
<b>Faith, not limited to men or place</b>	iv. 235
<b>Faith, and Members of the Church</b>	xvi. 322
<b>Faith of the Nicene Fathers, Athanasius on the</b>	v. 21
<b>Faith, Origen on</b>	v. 21
<b>Faith of Papists, and Scripture</b>	xvi. 183
<b>Faith of Papists</b>	xvi. 178
<b>Faith, the Pillars of</b>	v. 64
<b>Faith, Pope and Council on</b>	xvi. 196
<b>Faith of Protestants</b>	xiii. 10
<b>Faith of Protestants, and the Church of Rome</b>	iv. 141
<b>Faith, Protestant rule of</b>	iv. 309
<b>Faith, Rule of</b>	iv. 232

# GENERAL INDEX.

Faith, rule of, Romish additions to the	iv.	207
Faith, Roman Catholic profession of	xiv.	242
Faith, and the senses	xvii.	152
Faith, means of, sufficient to the end	iv.	236
Faith, the symbol of	v.	42
Faith, and visible judge of controversies	iv.	310
Fallibility, and the Church of Rome	vii.	281
Fallibility of Notes of a Church	xvi.	326
Fallibility of General Councils	xvi.	194
Fallibility of Pastors	xvi.	317
Fanaticism, Charge of	i.	213
Fasting	viii. 73 ; x. 251 ; xiii. 294, 312	
Fasting, Canon on	xv.	95
Fasts in the Church of Rome	xi.	201
Fasting, Council of Elliberis on	xv.	136
Fasting in Lent	xvii.	192
Father Paul, and Council of Trent	xvi.	272
Father Paul, and the Court of Rome	xvi.	125
Father Paul, on intention	viii.	172
Fathers, the, on Accidents in the Eucharist	ix.	102
Fathers, the, on Ancient Public Worship	vi.	378
Fathers, the Ancient, on the Mass	i.	42
Fathers, the, on the Apocrypha	xi. 385 ; xiii. 259 ; xvii. 280	
Fathers, the, on the Apostles' Creed	v.	239
Fathers, the, on Baptism	ix.	178
Fathers, the, on the body of Christ	ix.	318
Fathers, the, on Bread and Wine	ix.	202
Fathers, the, on carnally receiving the Lord's Supper	ix.	214
Fathers, the, on Celibacy	xvii.	299
Fathers, the, and the Church of Rome	ix.	102
Fathers, the, on the Church of Rome's reading the Scriptures	xvii.	278
Fathers, the, and Church of Rome on receiving the Eucharist	ix.	231
Fathers, Church of Rome on the sense of the	ix.	156
Fathers, the, on Christ's command of obedience to those who sat in Moses' chair	xiii.	267



# GENERAL INDEX.

Fathers, the, on Christ's presence in the Eucharist	ix. 168
Fathers, the, on Commemorative Sacrifice	vi. 253
Fathers, the, and Communion in both kinds	ix. 244
Fathers, the, on Confession to a Priest	xvii. 303
Fathers, the, contradictions of	xv. 115
Fathers, the, on Conversion	ix. 159
Fathers, the, corruptions of	iii. 116
Fathers, the, and the Council of Basil	i. 18
Fathers, the, and the Council of Ephesus	ii. 72
Fathers, the, and the Council of Trent	v. 382
Fathers, the, on the Decalogue	vii. 339
Fathers, the, dishonesty of	vi. 55
Fathers, the, on the Elements after Consecration	ix. 189
Fathers, the, on the Elements in the Eucharist	xvii. 155
Fathers, the, on the Eucharist	ix. 136, 156
Fathers, the, on the evidence of sense	ix. 123
Fathers, the, on Extreme Unction	viii. 276
Fathers, the, of the first three Centuries, and Saint Worship	vii. 91, 108
Fathers, the, Fallibility of	xii. 379
Fathers, the, on the Feast of the Nativity	xvi. 24
Fathers, the, on the Gospels	v. 232
Fathers, the, great impiety of	xv. 42
Fathers, the, and half Communion	xvii. 288
Fathers, the, and Holy Water	xiii. 302
Fathers, the, on Host Worship	xvii. 285
Fathers, the, on Idolatry	xiii. 135
Fathers, the, on Images	vii. 296, 309
Fathers, the, on Images prohibited in the Scriptures	xvii. 285
Fathers, the, on Image Worship	xvii. 284
Fathers, the Primitive, on Image Worship	vii. 363
Fathers, the, on Indulgences	xiv. 304 ; xvii. 295
Fathers, the, on the Infallibility of the Pope	i. 24
Fathers, the, on Intention	viii. 190
Fathers, the, on the Invocation of Saints	vi. 145 ; xiv. 305 ; xvii. 282
Fathers, the, on Matth. chap. xviii. ver. 20	v. 111

# GENERAL INDEX.

Fathers, the, on Matth. chap. xxviii. ver. 19	v. 114
Fathers, the, on Marriage	ii. 241
Fathers, the, on Merits	xvii. 296
Fathers, the, on the Millenium	xi. 286
Fathers, the, on Miracles in the Eucharist	ix. 94
Fathers, the, on the Nature and Properties of Bodies	ix. 111
Fathers, the, on the Nicene Council	vii. 295
Fathers, the, on the novelty of the Mass	vi. 258
Fathers, the, on oblations of Bread and Wine	vi. 248
Fathers, the, on Penance	x. 323
Fathers, the, on the Pope's Supremacy	i. 299
Fathers, the, on the spread of Popery	iii. 270
Fathers, the, on Purgatory	xi. 21, 275 ; xiv. 290 ; xvii. 293
Fathers, practices of the, relating to the Eucharist	ix. 238
Fathers, the, on Prayer	xii. 11
Fathers, the, and Prayers of the Church	vii. 58
Fathers, the, on Prayers in an unknown tongue	v. 410 ; xvii. 297
Fathers, the, on Relics	vii. 170
Fathers, the, on Saint Worship	i. 52 ; vii. 83
Fathers, the, on the Sanctification of Bread and Wine	ix. 153
Fathers, the, on the Scriptures	vi. 35
Fathers, the, on the Second Commandment	vii. 341
Fathers, the, on the Seven Sacraments	xiv. 278
Fathers, the, on the Seven Romish Sacraments	xvii. 288
Fathers, the, and Spiritual Sacrifice	vi. 260
Fathers, the primitive, on Supremacy	i. 28
Fathers, the, on the word Species	ix. 107
Fathers, the, on "This is my body"	ix. 97
Fathers, the, on "Thou art Peter," &c.	xiii. 268
Fathers, the, on Transubstantiation	ix. 157, 310 ; xiv. 279 ; xvii. 290
Fathers, the, and the type of Christ's body and blood	ix. 202
Fathers, the, unanimous consent of	vi. 58
Fathers, unanimous consent of, and General Councils	xvi. 196
Fathers, unanimous consent of, and the Scriptures	xi. 140
Fathers, the, on the unlawfulness of making Images	vii. 334
Fathers, the, and Veron's Rule of Faith	xvi. 193

# GENERAL INDEX.

Fathers, the, on the name of Virgin Mary	xvi. 37
Fathers, the, on worshipping the Cherubim	vi. 212
Fathers, the, on "Worship his footstool"	x. 146
Fathers, the, and writers of the Christian Church	xi. 156
Fathers, writings of the	v. 192
Faustinus on the title of Pope Damasus	ii. 24
Feast of the Body of Christ	x. 137
Feast of Fools, the Office of	viii. 170
Feast of the Virgin, and the Pope	xvi. 52
Feast of the Nativity of the Virgin Mary	xvi. 23
Feast of the Nativity of the Virgin Mary, blasphemies of	xvi. 28
Feast of the Nativity of the Virgin Mary, Origen on	xvi. 27
"Feed my sheep," &c.	iv. 171
"Feed my sheep," Ambrose on	iii. 31
"Feed my sheep," Austin on	iii. 31
"Feed my sheep," Boniface on	iii. 42
"Feed my sheep," Cyril on	iii. 32
"Feed my sheep," Gregory Nazianzen on	iii. 32
"Feed my sheep," Launoy on	iii. 31
"Feed my sheep," Maldonatus on	iii. 41
"Feed my sheep," Popes on	iii. 37
"Feed my sheep," Romish Doctors on	iii. 35
"Feed my sheep," the text, examined	iii. 29
Felix I. alleged Martyrdom of	xv. 128
Felix III., Pope, on the passage "Upon this Rock," &c.	i. 5
Ferdinand and the Bible	v. 349
Ferdinand and the Council of Trent	i. 23
Fermilian, character of	iii. 3
Fermilian and Pope Stephen	iii. 99
Fermilian on the Remission of Sins	x. 191
Fisher, Bishop, on Tradition	v. 273
Fleetwood, Dr. late Bishop of Ely; An Account of the Life and Death of the Blessed Virgin, according to Romish Writers. With the Grounds of the Worship paid to her. And a Preface, in Answer to the Apology for the Contemplations, &c.	xv. 244
Florence, Council of	xv. 69

# GENERAL INDEX.

Florinus, a schismatic . . . . .	ii. 34
Forged Councils . . . . .	xv. 10
Forged Epistles, Binius and Labbe on . . . . .	xv. 114
Forged Romish Books . . . . .	xvi. 140
Forgeries of the First Century . . . . .	xv. 93
Forgeries in the Second Century . . . . .	xv. 117
Forgeries in the Third Century . . . . .	xv. 121
Forgeries in the Fourth Century . . . . .	xv. 133
Forgeries in the Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 306
Forgeries in Councils . . . . .	xv. 89
Forgeries noted by Baronius . . . . .	xv. 225
Forgeries, Roman . . . . .	xv. 1
Forgeries of the Romish Church . . . . .	xvi. 105
Formosus I., Pope, the dead body of, burned by Pope Sergius III. . . . .	i. 11
Formosus, Popedom of . . . . .	xvi. 234
Formosus and Sergius, schism between . . . . .	ii. 26
Foulis' History of Romish Treasons, &c. . . . .	xvii. 14
Fowler, Dr., late Bishop of Gloucester; Fourth Note of the Church, Amplitude or Multitude, and variety of Believers . . . . .	iii. 264
———— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of the Doctrine con- cerning the Obscurity of the Holy Scriptures . . . . .	vi. 63
France, Churches of, and Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 334
France, Romanism in . . . . .	xv. 3
Francis, vices of . . . . .	ii. 358
Franciscans and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 268
Frankfort, Council of, on Images . . . . .	iii. 119
Frankfort, Council of, on Image Worship . . . . .	vii. 204
Frankfort and Nice, Councils of . . . . .	xv. 29
Frederick, Archbishop of Salerno, on the Corruptions of the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 19
Frederick II. excommunicated by Pope Gregory IX. . . . .	i. 27
Freeman, Dr., late Dean of Peterborough; A plain and familiar Discourse, by way of Dialogue, betwixt a Minister, and his Parishioner, concerning the Catholic Church. In three parts . . . . .	iii. 78

# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Freeman, Dr., late Dean of Peterborough ; An Examination of Bellarmine's First Note of the Church, concerning the name of Catholic</b>	iii. 227
——— <b>A Discourse concerning the Invocation of Saints</b>	vii. 71
——— <b>The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Worship of Angels and Saints departed</b>	vii. 218
<b>French Church and Petrus di Marca</b>	xiv. 136
<b>French Church and the Pope</b>	xiv. 136
<b>French Confession of Faith and Good Works</b>	xvi. 166
<b>Friars and Nuns</b>	xiii. 297
<b>Gabutius and Pius V.</b>	xvii. 29
<b>Galatinus, character of</b>	iv. 68
<b>Galatia, the Churches of</b>	v. 223
<b>Gallican Church and Richerius</b>	xv. 5
<b>Gangra, Council of, on Communion</b>	ii. 298
<b>Gangra, Council of</b>	xv. 177
<b>Gangræna's, Mr., account of Heresies</b>	ii. 66
<b>Gardiner, Mr. Samuel ; A brief Examination of the present Roman Catholic Faith contained in Pope Pius's New Creed, by the Scriptures, ancient Fathers, and their own modern Writers ; in Answer to a Letter, desiring Satisfaction concerning the Visibility of the Protestant Church and Religion in all ages, especially before Luther's time</b>	xiv. 242
<b>Gascarth, Dr., late Rector of Allhallows Barking ; The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning Satisfaction. In two parts</b>	x. 264
<b>Gee, Mr., late Prebendary of Westminster ; The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Sacrifice of the Mass</b>	vi. 293
——— <b>The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Worship of Images and Relics</b>	viii. 30

# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Gee, Mr., late Prebendary of Westminster; The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Seven Sacraments, and the efficacy of them. In two parts</b>	viii. 134
<b>Gelasius, Pope, and the Eucharist</b>	i. 150
<b>Gelasius, Pope, and half Communion</b>	i. 13
<b>Gelasius, Pope, on lay Communion</b>	iii. 117
<b>Gelasius on lawful Synods</b>	xvi. 267
<b>Gelasius, Pope, and the Manichees</b>	viii. 393
<b>Gelasius, Pope, on Marriage</b>	ii. 279
<b>Gelasius on Transubstantiation</b>	xiv. 283
<b>Gelasius I. the subject of the Emperor</b>	i. 28
<b>Gelasius I. on Transubstantiation</b>	i. 29
<b>Gelasius II. and Clement VIII., schism between</b>	ii. 27
<b>Genebrard and the Popes of the Tenth Century</b>	xvi. 233
<b>Genesis, chap. xlviii. ver. 16, and Saint Worship</b>	vii. 91
<b>Genesis, chap. xlviii. ver. 16</b>	vii. 262
<b>General Council, the First</b>	xiv. 133
<b>General Council, the First, at Jerusalem</b>	ii. 70
<b>General Council, the Second, of Constantinople</b>	xv. 207
<b>General Council, the Fifth, and the Emperor Justinian</b>	xv. 23
<b>General Council, the Fifth, adhered to by some Churches and rejected by others</b>	xvi. 263
<b>General Councils, Sixth and Seventh</b>	xv. 23
<b>General Council, the Eighth</b>	xv. 36
<b>General Council, Constitution of</b>	xvi. 256
<b>General Council, Definition of</b>	xvi. 250
<b>General Council, Holden on</b>	xvi. 256
<b>General Council and the Monarchists</b>	xvi. 263
<b>General Council of Nice, alleged impostures of</b>	xv. 172
<b>General Council of Nice, authority of the</b>	xv. 163
<b>General Council of Nice, Canons of the</b>	xv. 168
<b>General Council of Nice on Celibacy</b>	xv. 170
<b>General Council of Nice, corrupt Editions of the</b>	xv. 174
<b>General Council of Nice, President of the</b>	xv. 164
<b>General Council of Nice, ratification of Decrees of the</b>	xv. 166

# GENERAL INDEX.

General Council of Nice and suppression of Heretics	xv. 163
General Council, offices of Bishops in a	xvi. 251
General Council and the Pope	xv. 210
General Council, the Pope subject to	v. 167
General Council, Richerius on	xvi. 249
General Council and Saint Worship	xiii. 61
General Council and the Sorbonists	xvi. 263
General Council and unanimous consent of the Fathers	xvi. 196
General Councils, authority of	xiv. 109; xv. 1, 22
General Councils, on the authority of the Church of Rome	xiii. 195
General Councils, contradictory opinions about	xvi. 261
General Councils, different accounts of	xv. 20
General Councils and Infallibility	xv. 81; xvi. 172
General Councils, Launoy on	xvi. 264
General Councils, Ockam on	xvi. 194
General Councils, Peter de Alliaco on	xvi. 195
General Councils and Popes	v. 182
General Councils and the Pope	viii. 22
General Councils on the Pope's supremacy	xiv. 331
General Councils, the Pope's superiority to	xvii. 386
General Councils and profession of faith	xv. 20
General Councils and Romish doctrines	xv. 9
German Scriptures	xi. 398
German Nation, the hundred grievances of	i. 23
German Princes and penance	x. 229
Germans on the Adoration of the Virgin Mary	vii. 210
Germans on the Eucharist	viii. 26
Germans on Saint worship	viii. 25
Germany, Churches of, and Celibacy	ii. 334
Gerson, John, an exhortation of	i. 18
Gerson on Merit	x. 358
Gerson on Penance	x. 246
Gerson, that the Pope, without a General Council, may teach heresy	i. 25
Gerson on Purgatory	x. 246
Gerson on the Scriptures	xi. 364

# GENERAL INDEX.

Gerson on the Scriptures and the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 288
Gerson on the modern Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 17
Gerson's reasons for refusing the Cup to the Laity . . . . .	i. 45
George, St., of England . . . . .	xiii. 85
George, St., prayers to . . . . .	xiii. 86
Gilbertus of Verona on the corruptions of the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 19
Glory to God, and Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 119
God alone to be worshipped . . . . .	vi. 91
God, evidences of . . . . .	iv. 326
God's goodness . . . . .	xi. 192
God, justified in the Spirit . . . . .	v. 10
God's love to mankind . . . . .	xi. 179
God, love to, Morinus on . . . . .	x. 235
God, man the image of . . . . .	vii. 318
God manifest in the flesh . . . . .	v. 9
God, nearness to . . . . .	vi. 124
God, preached unto the Gentiles . . . . .	v. 11
God, seen of Angels . . . . .	v. 11
God, the will of, and Angels . . . . .	vii. 243
God, worshipped in Jesus Christ . . . . .	xi. 216
God, worshipped as a father . . . . .	xi. 214
God, worshipped in Heaven . . . . .	xi. 215
Golden Calf and Idolatry . . . . .	xiii. 130
Good-Friday, Romish Ceremonies on . . . . .	xvi. 92
Good-Friday Service, Dr. Imbert on . . . . .	xii. 330
Goodman, Dr., late Archdeacon of Middlesex; A Dis- course concerning Auricular Confession, as it is prescribed by the Council of Trent, and practised in the Church of Rome . . . . .	x. 161
Good Works . . . . .	xiv. 359; xvi. 165
Good works, Council of Trent on . . . . .	xiii. 169
Good works and Church of England . . . . .	xvi. 166
Good works and French Confession of Faith . . . . .	xvi. 166
Good works and Saxon Reformers . . . . .	xvi. 166
Gospel dispensation . . . . .	xi. 305
Gospel forgiveness . . . . .	xi. 179



# GENERAL INDEX.

Gospel of Christ and human nature . . . . .	xi. 218
Gospel motives to a holy life . . . . .	xi. 236
Gospel, the, a standing Rule of Faith . . . . .	iv. 343
Gospel, the, and ceremonial righteousness . . . . .	xi. 199
Gospel, great end of the . . . . .	xi. 236
Gospel, the, and Idolatry . . . . .	vi. 109
Gospel, the, and Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xi. 217
Gospel, the, and Jewish rites . . . . .	xi. 195
Gospel, the, and legal holiness . . . . .	xi. 197
Gospel, the, rules of holiness of . . . . .	xi. 235
Gospel, the, and Saint Mediators . . . . .	xi. 190
Gospel, the spread of . . . . .	iii. 67
Gospel worship and Image worship . . . . .	xi. 209
Gospels, Augustine on . . . . .	v. 231
Gospels, the, Bellarmine on . . . . .	v. 353
Gospels, Eusebius on . . . . .	v. 231
Gospels, Fathers on the . . . . .	v. 232
Gospels, Irenæus on . . . . .	v. 231
Gospels, true and counterfeit . . . . .	v. 227
Goths and Romans . . . . .	iv. 101
Gratian on the Celibacy of Priests . . . . .	i. 32
Gratian on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 236
Gratian on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 392
Gratian, Indulgences not mentioned by . . . . .	i. 38
Gratian on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xii. 111
Greek Ritual and Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 296
Greek Church . . . . .	iv. 163
Greek Church on doctrines of Popery . . . . .	ii. 88
Greek Church and the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 397
Greek Church and Intention . . . . .	viii. 204
Greek Church, ordinations in . . . . .	ii. 183
Greek Church and Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 6
Greek Church and the Sacraments . . . . .	viii. 121
Greek and Latin Churches . . . . .	xvi. 341
Greeks, charges of corruption against . . . . .	xv. 44
Greeks on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 344
Greeks and the elevation of the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 246

# GENERAL INDEX.

Greeks and Latins on the Quinisexta Synodus . . . . .	xv. 24
Gregory, Pope, on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 289
Gregory, Pope, and the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 358
Gregory I. on Simony . . . . .	xvi. 238
Gregory I. and Corsica . . . . .	ii. 332
Gregory II. on Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 292
Gregory II. and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 379
Gregory VII. and Clement III., Schism between . . . . .	ii. 27
Gregory VII. excommunicates Henry IV. . . . .	i. 27
Gregory VII. and Indulgences . . . . .	x. 244
Gregory VII. and Infallibility . . . . .	iv. 283
Gregory VII. on Simony . . . . .	ii. 185
Gregory VII. on worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 41
Gregory IX. excommunicates Frederick II. . . . .	i. 27
Gregory XII. and Council of Constance . . . . .	v. 165
Gregory XII., convicted of heresy . . . . .	i. 77
Gregory XIII., Queen Elizabeth deposed by . . . . .	i. 27
Gregory XV. on the Immaculate Conception . . . . .	xv. 379
Gregory the Great and Antichrist . . . . .	i. 254
Gregory the Great, blasphemies of . . . . .	iv. 10
Gregory the Great and the Book of Maccabees . . . . .	i. 151
Gregory the Great on the customs of Church of Rome . . . . .	ii. 116
Gregory the Great and deposing of Princes . . . . .	i. 254
Gregory the Great on Image worship . . . . .	i. 51 ; xiv. 320 ; xvii. 350
Gregory the Great and Pelagius on the title of Universal Bishop . . . . .	i. 13
Gregory the Great on the Pope's supremacy . . . . .	i. 300, 386 ; xiv. 336
Gregory the Great and Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 5
Gregory the Great the subject of the Emperor . . . . .	i. 28
Gregory Nazianzen and Council of Constantinople . . . . .	xvi. 280
Gregory Nazianzen on "Feed my sheep" . . . . .	iii. 35
Gregory Nazianzen on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 23
Gregory Nyssen on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 18
Gregory Nyssen on the Scriptures . . . . .	iii. 111
Gregory Nyssen on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 332 ; xiv. 281
Gregory Nyssen on the worship of one God . . . . .	vii. 115
Gregory of Tours on the selection of Bishops . . . . .	ii. 185

# GENERAL INDEX.

Gregory of Valentia and the Apostles' Creed . . .	v. 49
Gregory de Valentia on half communion . . .	i. 46
Grove, Dr., late Bishop of Chichester ; Fifteenth Note of the Church—Temporal Felicity . . .	iv. 96
———— The Protestant and Popish way of interpreting Scripture, impartially compared . . .	vi. 1
Gunpowder plot . . . . .	xiii. 388 ; xvi. 73
Habert and Morinus, on Ordination . . .	ii. 152
Habert, on Ordination . . . . .	ii. 183
Hadrian, Pope, and the Church . . . . .	xvi. 215
Half Communion . . . . .	viii. 320 ; xiii. 278
Half Communion, Aquinas on . . . . .	viii. 348
Half Communion, Bossuet on . . . . .	viii. 327 ; ix. 10
Half Communion, Council of Constance on . . .	viii. 348
Half Communion, and our Lord's Command . . .	viii. 330
Half Communion, Novelty of . . . . .	viii. 347
Half Communion, the Scriptures on . . . . .	viii. 325
Hall, Bishop, the Old Religion ; A Treatise, wherein is laid down the true State of the Difference betwixt the Reformed and Roman Church, and the blame of this Schism is cast upon the true Authors . . .	xvii. 307
Hall, Bishop, and Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 358
Harding, on Church Government . . . . .	i. 353
Harding, on half Communion . . . . .	i. 44
Harding, on Worship in an Unknown Tongue . . .	i. 40
Harding's Character of Protestants . . . . .	xiii. 398
Hart, on " Thou art Peter " . . . . .	iii. 11
Hascard, Dr., late Dean of Windsor ; A Discourse con- cerning the Charge of Novelty upon the Reformed Church of England, made by the Papists asking of us the question, Where was your Religion before Luther ? . . . . .	ii. 82
Head of the Church, and the Pope . . . . .	xvii. 126
Head of the Church, and Supremacy . . . . .	iii. 159
Head of the Universal Church, Modern title of . . .	xvii. 382
Headship of the Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 312

# GENERAL INDEX.

Headship of the Pope, Antiquity opposed to the	iii. 317
Headship of the Pope, the Fathers on the	iii. 319
Headship, Romish, not found in Scripture	iii. 313
“ Hear the Church”	v. 109
Hear the Church, Papists on	xvii. 204
Heathen deities, and Images of saints	vii. 322
Heathen demons, and Romish saints	vii. 112
Heathen gods and temples	xi. 303
Heathen Idolatry	vi. 170
Heathen Images, the Fathers on	vii. 309
Heathen, the, and the Jesuits	xvi. 48
Heathen Poets, on Purgatory	xi. 2
Heathen Worship	x. 154 ; xi. 125
Heathenism and Popery	i. 52
Heathenism and Romanism	vii. 110, 311
Hebrews, the, Epistle to	xii. 129, 212
Hebrews, Chap. xiii. ver. 7, and Infallibility	v. 132
Hebrews, the, Epistle to, and the Mass	vi. 241
Hebrews, the, Epistle to, rejection of the	iii. 117
Henry IV. excommunicated by Pope Gregory VII.	i. 27
Henry IV., and Pope Paschal	v. 156
Henry VII., Persecutions under	vii. 327
Henry VIII.	xiii. 384
Henry VIII., excommunicated by Pope Paul III.	i. 27
Hermas on Schism	ii. 13
Heresy	i. 363
Heresy, Augustine on	i. 364 ; ii. 24
Heresy of Apollinarius condemned	xii. 256
Heresy of Apollinarius explained	xii. 257
Heresy, Baronius on	ii. 24
Heresy, Bishop Jewel on	i. 362
Heresy, Cardinal Soderinus on	ii. 46
Heresy, the Cerinthian	ix. 345
Heresy in a Church no argument against its Catholicity	ii. 30
Heresy, and Church of Antioch	ii. 35
Heresy, and Church of England	i. 380
Heresy, and the Church of Rome	xvii. 243

# GENERAL INDEX.

Heresy, Clemens Alexandrinus on	ii. 15
Heresy, contrary opinions on	i. 365
Heresy and deposing of kings	iv. 220
Heresy and the Emperor Maximus	xv. 217
Heresy, a fundamental error	i. 372
Heresy, Hadrianus Florentus on	xvi. 214
Heresy, Hosius on	xvii. 322
Heresy and Infallibility	xvi. 213
Heresy and the Inquisition	ii. 46
Heresy, Irenæus on	ii. 14
Heresy, the Jesuit Fisher on	iv. 142
Heresy, Justin Martyr on	ii. 13
Heresy may be taught by the Pope	i. 25
Heresy, Novatian	x. 180
Heresy, Origen on	ii. 15
Heresy, Peter de Alliaco on	xvi. 195
Heresy, Popes convicted of	i. 77
Heresy, Popes and Councils	xvi. 228
Heresy and Pope Honorius	iv. 253
Heresy of Pope Marcellinus	xvi. 220
Heresy and Pope Paschal II.	xvi. 223
Heresy and Pope Vigilius	iv. 252
Heresy of the Pope, Council of Basil on	xv. 67
Heresy and the Pope's Infallibility	xvi. 215
Heresy and the power of a Bishop	xiv. 112
Heresy and private interpretation of the Scriptures	vi. 51
Heresy and private judgment	xvi. 349
Heresy and Protestantism	i. 387
Heresy and Religion	i. 369
Heresy, a Religious error	i. 370
Heresy and the Scriptures, Vincentius on	v. 274
Heresy, St. Paul on	i. 368
Heresy, Suarez on	xiii. 216
Heresy, Tertullian on	ii. 14, 55
Heresy, Thomas Aquinas on	i. 386
Heresy, Trent Catechism on	i. 365
Heresies and the Apostles	v. 63

# GENERAL INDEX.

Heresies, beginning of . . . . .	iii. 247
Heresies, Eutychian . . . . .	ix. 308
Heresies, founders of . . . . .	ii. 13
Heresies, Gangræna's Account of . . . . .	ii. 66
Heresies of the Popes . . . . .	ii. 98 ; iii. 257
Heresies, Suppression of, and the Council of Nice . . . . .	xv. 163
Heretic, Pope Honorius a . . . . .	v. 29
Heretical victories over the Romanists . . . . .	iv. 107
Heretics and the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 62 ; xvii. 88
Heretics, Consecration of Bishops by . . . . .	ii. 167
Heretics and the Council of Basil . . . . .	xv. 67
Heretics and the Council of Saragossa . . . . .	xv. 213
Heretics, and the Council of Trent . . . . .	iv. 136
Heretics Eustathian . . . . .	xv. 177
Heretics, extermination of . . . . .	ii. 46
Heretics, Holden on the extermination of . . . . .	xvi. 307
Heretics and Images . . . . .	viii. 11
Heretics and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 312
Heretics and the Inquisition . . . . .	xvii. 5
Heretics, resbaptizing of . . . . .	xv. 125
Heretics, unhappy end of . . . . .	iv. 73
Heretics, Valentia on the extermination of . . . . .	xvi. 307
Herodotus on the Worship of the Persians and Chaldeans . . . . .	vi. 188
Hickes, Dr., late Dean of Worcester ; An Apologetical Vindication of the Church of England, in answer to those who reproach her with the English Heresies and Schism, or suspect her not to be a Catholic Church on their account . . . . .	ii. 1
Hicks, Mr. ; The Missionaries' Arts Discovered ; or, an Account of their ways of Insinuation, their Artifices, and several Methods of which they serve themselves in making Converts. With a Letter to Mr. Pulton, challenging him to make good his Charge of Dis- loyalty against Protestants. And an Historical Preface, containing an Account of their introducing the Heathen Gods in their Processions, and other particulars relating to the several Chapters of this Treatise . . . . .	xvi. 57

# GENERAL INDEX.

High Priest a type of Christ . . . . .	vii. 20
High Priest, Jewish, and Popish Prayers . . . . .	vi. 370
Hilary and the Church . . . . .	xiv. 249
Hilary and Constantine . . . . .	v. 256
Hilary and Pope Liberius . . . . .	v. 149 ; xvi. 222
Hilary on the Council of Ariminum . . . . .	xvi. 269
Hilary on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 310
Hilary on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 329
Hilary on Purgatory . . . . .	xiv. 298
Hilary on the Rule of Faith . . . . .	v. 44
Hilary on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 333
Hilarion, St., Relics of . . . . .	vii. 181
Hildebrand's adulteries . . . . .	ii. 357
Hildebrand on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 264, 360
Holden on the Errors of Councils . . . . .	xvi. 266
Holden on the Rule of Faith . . . . .	xvi. 314
Holiness of Calling and Dedication . . . . .	iv. 1
Holiness and the Church of Rome . . . . .	xvii. 97
Holiness and the Gospel . . . . .	xi. 235
Holiness of Manners . . . . .	iv. 3
Holiness a mark of a true Church . . . . .	xvii. 96
Holiness of Mind . . . . .	iv. 2
Holy Land, Pilgrimage to the . . . . .	iv. 103
Holy Life, Necessity for a . . . . .	iv. 206
Holy Orders, the Romish Sacrament of . . . . .	xvii. 255
Holy Spirit, the Promise of the . . . . .	xvi. 277
Holy War . . . . .	iv. 102
Holy War and Indulgences . . . . .	x. 244
Holy Water . . . . .	xiii. 301
Holy Water and Alexander I. . . . .	xiii. 117
Homilies, First and Second, of the Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 162
Homilies of the Church, Montagu on the . . . . .	xiv. 35
Homily on Good Works . . . . .	xiii. 169
Honorius, Pope, on Apostolical Tradition . . . . .	v. 30
Honorius, Pope, and Heresy . . . . .	iv. 253
Honorius, Pope, a Heretic . . . . .	v. 29
Honorius, Pope, a Monothelite . . . . .	ii. 98
Honorius, Pope, and the Monothelites . . . . .	ii. 33

# GENERAL INDEX.

Hooper, Bishop, and Pluralities . . . . .	xvi. 129
Hooker on the real Presence . . . . .	x. 68
Hornbeck on the Zabbii . . . . .	vi. 178
Hosius, Cardinal, and Merits . . . . .	x. 370
Hosius on Heresy . . . . .	xvii. 322
Host, Adoration of the iv. 222 ; x. 86 , xiii. 205, 236 ; xvii. 284	
Host, ancient Liturgies on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 141
Host, Apostles on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 138
Host, Bellarmine on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 120
Host, Bishop Andrews on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 87
Host, Bishop Forbes on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 89
Host, Bishop Taylor on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 88
Host, Cassander on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 120
Host, Church Authority for the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 102
Host, Church of England on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 86, 117
Host, Council of Trent on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 90, 121, 137
Host, Coster on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 127
Host, Adoration of the, and Divine Revelation . . . . .	x 101
Host, Eastern and Western Churches on Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 106
Host, Idolatry of the . . . . .	xiii. 236
Host, Lutherans on the Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 92, 100
Host, the Missal on Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 135
Host, Pope Adrian on Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 111
Host, Adoration of the, and the Primitive Church . . . . .	x. 139
Host, Adoration of the, and Protestant concessions . . . . .	x. 91
Host, Adoration of the, and Romish Assertions . . . . .	x. 93
Host, Romish grounds for Adoration of the . . . . .	x. 99
Host, consecrated, and Roman Missal . . . . .	ix. 263
Host, Adoration of the, and Transubstantiation . . . . .	xii. 122
House of God, and the Church . . . . .	v. 59
Hundred Grievances of the German Nation . . . . .	i. 23
Huss and the Council of Constance . . . . .	xvi. 210
Huss on Popery . . . . .	iii. 84
Huss and Sigismund . . . . .	v. 156
Hutchinson, — Esq., on the Authority of Councils, and the Rule of Faith . . . . .	v. 137
Hymns of the Church of Rome . . . . .	xiii. 125



# GENERAL INDEX.

Idolaters, God's command respecting	vi.	157
Idolatrous worship	viii.	92
Idolatry	xi. 168 ; xiii.	359, 372
Idolatry and Adoration of the Host	xiii.	236
Idolatry, the Apostles on	xiii.	135
Idolatry of ancient Heathens	vi.	170
Idolatry, Athanasius on	xiii.	134, 139
Idolatry, Bellarmine on	xiii. 6, 133, 135,	138
Idolatry and the Bishop of Kilmore	xiii.	378
Idolatry of the Calves of Dan and Bethel	xiii.	132
Idolatry of the Church of Rome	vi.	148
Idolatry and Church of Rome	xiii. 3,	128
Idolatry, Epiphanius on	xiii.	134
Idolatry in the Eucharist	i.	47
Idolatry and the Eucharist	xi.	260
Idolatry, the Fathers on	xiii.	135
Idolaters, Gentile	xiii.	210
Idolatry of the Gentiles and Council of Trent	xiii.	116
Idolatry of the Golden Calf	xiii.	130
Idolatry, the Gospel on	vi.	109
Idolatry, Dr. Hammond on	xiii.	6
Idolatry and Image worship	xiii. 140 ; xiii.	217
Idolatry, and Images of Christ and the Holy Trinity	xiii.	141
Idolatry and Incense	xiii.	119
Idolatry, Dr. Jackson on	xiii.	4
Idolatry, Jerome on	xiii.	139
Idolatry of the Jews	vi.	196
Idolatry under the law	vi.	192
Idolatry and the Manichees	x.	132
Idolatry and mortal sin	xvii.	133
Idolatry, St. Paul on	vi. 166; xiii.	139
Idolatry, Persian	x.	133
Idolatry, Primitive Christians on	vi.	160
Idolatry, Romish, Protestant views of	vi.	158
Idolatry, Rabbi Maimon on	vi.	169
Idolatry of Romish Church	iv.	371
Idolatry, Romish and Jewish	x.	129

# GENERAL INDEX.

Idolatry and Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 115
Idolatry of the Samaritans . . . . .	vi. 201
Idolatry and the Scriptures . . . . .	vi. 175 ; xiii. 130
Idolatry of Solomon . . . . .	vi. 194
Idolatry, Dr. Stillingfleet on . . . . .	xiii. 8
Idolatry, Tertullian on . . . . .	xiv. 266
Idolatry, Mr. Thorndyke on . . . . .	xiii. 6
Idolatry and Transubstantiation . . . . .	xvii. 156
Idolatry, true nature of . . . . .	xiii. 129
Idolatry and the worship of God . . . . .	xiii. 136
Idolatry in the worship of Images . . . . .	xvii. 185
Idols and Images . . . . .	xvii. 181
Idols and Images, Nicene Council on . . . . .	vii. 343
Ignatius Loyola . . . . .	iv. 4
Ignatius Loyola, licentiousness of . . . . .	ii. 358
Ignatius on Church Government . . . . .	ii. 77
Ignatius on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 359
Ignatius and the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 324
Ignatius and the Rule of Faith . . . . .	v. 18
Ignatius on Schism . . . . .	ii. 12
Ignatius on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xiv. 279
Ignatius on the worship of one God . . . . .	vii. 112
Ignorance, the Church of Rome on . . . . .	xiii. 303
Image of Christ and the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 3
Image of Christ, Eusebius on . . . . .	vii. 347
Image worship i. 50, 232 ; iii. 305 ; iv. 221 ; vii. 140 ; xi. 300 ; xii. 15 ; xiii. 308 ; xiv. 181 ; xvii. 177	
Image worship, Agobardus on . . . . .	vii. 339
Image worship, Ambrose on . . . . .	xiv. 324
Image worship, Aquinas on . . . . .	xiii. 109
Image worship, Ancient and Modern Popery on . . . . .	xii. 229
Image worship and Antiquity . . . . .	vii. 393
Image worship and Apostolical tradition . . . . .	vii. 291
Image worship, Augustine on . . . . .	vii. 353 ; xiv. 325
Image worship, Athanasius on . . . . .	xiv. 324
Image worship, Bede on . . . . .	vii. 338
Image worship and the Bible . . . . .	iv. 341 ; xiv. 265

# GENERAL INDEX.

Image worship, Bishop of Lyons on	viii. 19
Image worship, Bishop of Marseilles on	vii. 337
Image worship, Bossuet on	xii. 52, 325
Image worship and the Brazen Serpent	vii. 332
Image worship, Cardinal Capisucchi on	xii. 322
Image worship, Cassandra on	i. 51
Image worship and the Cherubim	vi. 211
Image worship and Cherubims	xi. 172
Image worship, Church of Rome on	iii. 235
Image worship, Clemens of Alexandria on	vii. 336
Image worship, Council of Constantinople on	i. 51 ; vii. 294
Image worship, Council of Elliberis on	xiv. 323 ; xv. 137
Image worship, Council of Frankfort on	vii. 204
Image worship, and Council at London	xvii. 351
Image worship, and Council of Nice	v. 30 ; xv. 25
Image worship, Council of Trent on	i. 51 ; vi. 168 ; vii. 293 ; xii. 83, 329 ; xiii. 106
Image worship, and Doctors of the English Church	vii. 357
Image worship, Durandus on	viii. 21 ; xii. 326
Image worship, and Eastern Churches	vii. 326
Image worship, Eliberine Council on	vii. 170
Image worship, Epiphanius on	xiv. 324
Image worship, established by second Council of Nice	* i. 51
Image worship, in the first three centuries	xiv. 319
Image worship, and Gospel worship	xi. 209
Image worship, Gregory the Great on	i. 51 ; xvii. 350
Image worship, and Gregory II.	vii. 379
Image worship, and Heretics	vii. 312
Image worship, and Idolatry	xiii. 140, 217
Image worship, intention not fact	viii. 10
Image worship, Irenæus on	xiv. 320
Image worship, Jerome on	xiv. 325
Image worship, Justin Martyr on	xiv. 320
Image worship, Lactantius on	xiv. 322
Image worship, modern doctrine of	xvii. 349
Image worship, Montagu on	xiv. 36
Image worship, New Testament on	xi. 302

# GENERAL INDEX.

Image worship, Nicene Council on . . . . .	vii. 204
Image worship, opinions of Fathers on . . . . .	xiii. 107
Image worship, opposition to . . . . .	xii. 390
Image worship, and persecution . . . . .	vii. 327
Image worship, and Pope Adrian . . . . .	xv. 27
Image worship, Pope Gregory II. on . . . . .	vii. 292
Image worship, Pope Hadrian on . . . . .	vii. 292
Image worship, Popish answers to Scriptural objections . . . . .	viii. 1
Image worship, primitive Christians on . . . . .	i. 50
Image worship, and the primitive Church . . . . .	xi. 306 ; xiv. 348
Image worship, the primitive Fathers on . . . . .	vii. 169, 363
Image worship, reason against . . . . .	xvii. 354
Image worship, Romish writers on . . . . .	xiv. 352
Image worship, and Sanctification . . . . .	vii. 312
Image worship, the Scriptures on . . . . .	iii. 235 ; xvii. 352
Image worship, and the Scriptures . . . . .	vii. 387 ; iii. 215 ; xvii. 283
Image worship, and the second Commandment . . . . .	iv. 327 ; xi. 126 ; xvii. 284
Image worship, Serenus on . . . . .	vii. 203
Image worship in the seventh century . . . . .	vii. 203
Image worship, and Synod of Paris . . . . .	xv. 34
Image worship, Tertullian on . . . . .	xiv. 321
Image worship, texts alleged for . . . . .	viii. 30
Image worship, and tradition . . . . .	vii. 393
Image worship, Vasquez on . . . . .	xii. 327
Images . . . . .	iii. 261 ; xiii. 201
Images, Adrian on . . . . .	iii. 119
Images and Beasts, the Worship of . . . . .	vii. 316
Images, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xiii. 142
Images, Bossuet on . . . . .	xii. 64
Images in Churches, origin of . . . . .	iii. 250
Images in Churches, the Scriptures on . . . . .	vii. 349
Images, Council of Constantinople on . . . . .	iii. 118
Images, Council of Frankfort on . . . . .	iii. 119 ; vii. 311
Images, Council of Nice on . . . . .	iii. 119
Images, Council of Trent on . . . . .	xii. 294 ; xiii. 218
Images, and Devotion . . . . .	viii. 70

# GENERAL INDEX.

Images, Epiphanius on	vii. 201, 348
Images, fabulous, and the Popes	vii. 395
Images, the Fathers on	vii. 296, 309, 315, 346
Images forbidden, and the Fathers	vii. 332
Images, the form of	vii. 321
Images, and Heretics	viii. 11
Images and Idols, Nicene Council on	vii. 343
Images and Idols	xvii. 181
Images, the inventor of	vii. 322
Images and the Jews	vii. 360; xiii. 100
Images, the making of, unlawful	vii. 334
Images of men, and man the image of God	vii. 318
Images and Miracles	iv. 33; vii. 382; xvii. 179
Images, Nilus the Monk on	vii. 348
Images, not sacred	vii. 317
Images, Origen on	vii. 301
Images, Petavius on	vii. 201
Images, Pope Adrian on	viii. 26
Images, and Pope Hadrian	vii. 367
Images, Popish reasoning on	viii. 6
Images, Prayers to	xiii. 215
Images and Relics	xii. 80, 171; xiii. 98, 180
Images and Relics, Council of Trent on	xiii. 181
Images of Saints, and Heathen Deities	vii. 322
Images, the Scriptures on	xiii. 102
Images, Theodotus on	vii. 308
Images, tradition of	vii. 330
Images, and tradition of the Church	vii. 370
Images, Trent Catechism on	vii. 308
Images, veneration of	xiii. 338
Images, veneration of, and Council of Trent	xiv. 69
Images, worshipped with Latria	i. 51
Images, worship given to	viii. 14
Images, worship of	xii. 157
Imbert, on the adoration of the Cross	xii. 251
Imbert, on Popery	xiv. 57
Immaculate Conception of the Virgin Mary	iv. 275; xv. 335

# GENERAL INDEX.

Immaculate Conception, and Council of Basil	xv. 381
Immaculate Conception, and Embassy to Rome	xv. 368
Immaculate Conception, Fathers on	xv. 345
Immaculate Conception, and Gregory XV.	xv. 379
Immaculists, and Miracles	xv. 360
Immaculists, and their supporters	xv. 352
Immaculists, proofs urged by	xv. 356
Incarnation, Bellarmine on the	ix. 363
Incense	vi. 322
Incense, antiquity of	xiii. 118
Incense, the Fathers on	vi. 325
Incense, and High Priest	vii. 19
Incense, and Idolatry	xiii. 119
Incense, superstitious use of	xiii. 119
Incense, and the Virgin Mary	vii. 145
Independency	xiv. 196
Index Expurgatorius and Merits	x. 379
Index Expurgatory	iii. 305 ; v. 347
Indian conversions to Popery	xvi. 144
Indians, Romish Conversions of	iii. 376
Indices Expurgatorii	xv. 14
Indulgences i. 248 ; iii. 259 ; xii. 18, 95, 188 ; xiii. 202, 251, 312 ; xvii. 136	
Indulgences, absurdities of	x. 345
Indulgences, Aquinas on	x. 335, 338
Indulgences, Alphonsus de Castro on	iii. 303 ; x. 335
Indulgences, ancient and modern Popery on	xii. 233
Indulgences, Bellarmine on	x. 342
Indulgences, and the Bible	xiv. 267
Indulgences, Bonaventure on	x. 335, 339
Indulgences, and bodily punishments	xvii. 137
Indulgences, and Boniface VIII.	x. 244
Indulgences, Cajetan on	iii. 304
Indulgences, the cause of much wickedness	x. 339
Indulgences, and Church Building	x. 328
Indulgences, contrary to Scripture	x. 334
Indulgences, Council of Trent on	xi. 352

# GENERAL INDEX.

Indulgences, Diet of Nuremberg on . . .	x. 349
Indulgences, Durandus on . . .	x. 334, 349
Indulgences, the efficacy of . . .	xvi. 306
Indulgences, the Fathers on . . .	xiv. 304 ; xvii. 295
Indulgences, and Gregory VII. . .	x. 244
Indulgences, and the Holy War . . .	x. 244
Indulgences, Introduction of . . .	xvii. 356
Indulgences, and the Lateran Church . . .	x. 330
Indulgences, a learned Romanist on . . .	x. 340
Indulgences, and Merits . . .	xi. 244
Indulgences, modern doctrine of . . .	xvii. 355
Indulgences, not known in the Primitive Church . . .	x. 335
Indulgences, the novelty of . . .	i. 37
Indulgences, and pious frauds . . .	x. 335
Indulgences, Polydore Virgil on . . .	x. 349
Indulgences, and the Popes . . .	x. 326
Indulgences, and prayers to the Virgin . . .	x. 331
Indulgences in the Primitive Church . . .	xii. 97
Indulgences, and the Primitive Church . . .	xiv. 348
Indulgences, profit of, to the Church . . .	i. 38
Indulgences, reason against . . .	xvii. 359
Indulgences, and remission of sins . . .	x. 326
Indulgences, Romish Doctors on . . .	x. 260
Indulgences, Romish opinions of . . .	x. 337
Indulgences, the sale of . . .	x. 329
Indulgences, the Scriptures on . . .	xvii. 358
Indulgences, and the Scriptures . . .	x. 341 ; xvii. 295
Indulgences, Stillingfleet on . . .	x. 325
Indulgences, to whom granted . . .	x. 326
Indulgences, and the Veronica . . .	xiii. 148
Infallibility . . .	i. 3 ; x. 24 ; xi. 110, 147
Infallibility, and " Acts of the Apostles" . . .	v. 126
Infallibility, and the Apostles . . .	iv. 287
Infallibility, and Article XX. of Church of England . . .	iv 258
Infallibility, and Asiatic Churches . . .	v. 130
Infallibility, and Atheism . . .	xvi. 238
Infallibility, and St. Augustine . . .	iv. 294

# GENERAL INDEX.

Infallibility, Angustine on . . . . .	v. 113
Infallibility, Bellarmine on . . . . .	i. 9 ; iv. 255
Infallibility of a true Church, Bellarmine on the . . . . .	iii. 179
Infallibility of the Church, Bellarmine on the . . . . .	iv. 177
Infallibility of Councils, Bellarmine on the . . . . .	xv. 87
Infallibility of the Pope, Bellarmine and others on the . . . . .	xvii. 287
Infallibility, and Bishops . . . . .	xvi. 318
Infallibility, and Canonization . . . . .	xv. 293
Infallibility, Caranza on . . . . .	xv. 7
Infallibility, and certainty . . . . .	iv. 305
Infallibility, and the Church . . . . .	iv. 240 ; xvi. 337
Infallibility in the Church . . . . .	xiii. 265
Infallibility of the Church . . . . .	xvi. 177, 191
Infallibility, and the Church of England . . . . .	i. 220 ; iv. 257
Infallibility, and the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 167
Infallibility, pretended, of the Church of Rome . . . . .	xi. 332
Infallibility of the true Church . . . . .	iv. 166
Infallibility. Council of Constance on . . . . .	iv. 278
Infallibility, and Councils . . . . .	xiii. 315 ; xvi. 245
Infallibility of the Pope, Councils on the . . . . .	xiv. 357
Infallibility of Councils . . . . .	xvi. 275
Infallibility, Cyril on . . . . .	iv. 295
Infallibility, and Pope Damasus . . . . .	xv. 206
Infallibility, degrees of . . . . .	xiv. 162
Infallibility, dialogue on . . . . .	xi. 116
Infallibility, the doctrine of . . . . .	iv. 217
Infallibility, and the doctrines of the Apostles . . . . .	iv. 342
Infallibility, Duval on . . . . .	xvi. 214
Infallibility of the Pope, Duval on the . . . . .	xvi. 236
Infallibility of the Church, Duval on the . . . . .	xvi. 240
Infallibility and faith . . . . .	xvi. 192, 213
Infallibility, and faith of the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 213
Infallibility, and General Councils . . . . .	xvi. 172
Infallibility, Greek Church on . . . . .	iv. 296
Infallibility and Gregory VII. . . . .	iv. 283
Infallibility, Gregory on . . . . .	iv. 295
Infallibility and General Councils . . . . .	xv. 81



# GENERAL INDEX.

Infallibility of the Pope, and a General Council . . .	iv. 255
Infallibility, and Hebrews, chap. xiii. ver. 7 . . .	v. 132
Infallibility and Heresy . . . . .	xvi. 213
Infallibility and St. Jerome . . . . .	iv. 294
Infallibility, the Jesuits on . . . . .	iv. 255
Infallibility and the Jesuits . . . . .	xv. 3
Infallibility and the Jesuits of Cologne . . . . .	xv. 8
Infallibility of the Pope, the Jesuits on the . . . . .	xv. 77
Infallibility of our Lord Jesus Christ . . . . .	iv. 284
Infallibility, Maximus on . . . . .	iv. 296
Infallibility and Ministers . . . . .	iv. 240
Infallibility, modern invention of . . . . .	xvii. 385
Infallibility not a New Testament Doctrine . . . . .	xi. 225
Infallibility no cure for dissensions in the Church . . . . .	i. 8
Infallibility, novelty of . . . . .	ii. 101
Infallibility and Œcumenical Councils . . . . .	xvi. 196, 244
Infallibility, Origen on . . . . .	v. 113
Infallibility of Pastors . . . . .	xvi. 313
Infallibility and St. Paul . . . . .	iv. 289
Infallibility and St. Peter . . . . .	iv. 289
Infallibility of the Pope, and the Church . . . . .	xvi. 241
Infallibility of the Pope, the Fathers on . . . . .	i. 24
Infallibility and the Pope . . . . .	viii. 25 ; xiv. 163 ; xvi. 316
Infallibility, is it in the Pope ? . . . . .	xvi. 212
Infallibility and the Primitive Church . . . . .	iv. 293
Infallibility and Reason . . . . .	iv. 304
Infallibility and Roman divines . . . . .	xvi. 194
Infallibility, Roman, doubts concerning . . . . .	iv. 271
Infallibility and Irish Romanism . . . . .	xv. 8
Infallibility, Romish, want of proof of . . . . .	iv. 353
Infallibility and the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 104
Infallibility of the Church, and Scripture . . . . .	xvi. 203
Infallibility of the Church, Suarez on . . . . .	xvi. 235
Infallibility not proved by a visible Succession . . . . .	iv. 334
Infallibility, Texts on . . . . .	v. 114
Infallibility of the Church, Texts on . . . . .	v. 133
Infallibility, Texts quoted for . . . . .	iii. 119 ; v. 103

# GENERAL INDEX.

Infallibility, the true notion of . . . . .	iv. 304
Infallibility, uncertainty of . . . . .	iii. 118
Infallibility of the Church, uncertainty of . . . . .	iv. 176
Infallibility of Councils, uncertainty of . . . . .	xvi. 292
Infallibility and Unity . . . . .	iv. 348
Infallibility and the Universal Church . . . . .	xvi. 212
Infallibility, untenableness of . . . . .	v. 179
Infallibility, Waldenses on . . . . .	xvi. 196
Infallible decrees, and the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 215
Infallible guide . . . . .	v. 153, 342 ; xvi. 347
Infallible guide, has the Church of Rome one ? . . . .	iv. 351
Infallible guide, and the Holy Scriptures . . . . .	iv. 262
Infallible guide ? is the Pope an . . . . .	iv. 248
Infallible guide, no directions how to find an . . . . .	iv. 242
Infallible guide not a Council . . . . .	iv. 243
Infallible guide not the present Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 246
Infallible guide not the Primitive Church . . . . .	iv. 243
Infallible guide, the Pope's claim to be an . . . . .	iv. 249
Infallible guide, and the Romish Church . . . . .	iv. 248
Infallible guide, where is it ? . . . . .	iv. 352
Infallible guide to the interpretation of Scripture . . . . .	xiii. 262
Infallible judge, inconsistent with human nature . . . . .	iv. 335
Infallible judge not appointed by Christ . . . . .	iv. 339
Infallible judge, and Religion . . . . .	iv. 345
Infallible judge of appeals . . . . .	xiv. 162
Infallible judge, and private judgment . . . . .	iv. 336
Infant Baptism . . . . .	i. 239 ; xvii. 221
Infant Baptism, an Apostolic tradition . . . . .	v. 258
Infant Baptism, Augustine on . . . . .	xvi. 117
Infant Baptism and the Council of Trent . . . . .	xvi. 116
Infant Communion . . . . .	i. 108 ; viii. 381 ; ix. 265
Infant Communion, Augustine on . . . . .	i. 108 ; v. 270
Infant Communion, Council of Trent on . . . . .	i. 110
Infant Communion, Pope Innocent on . . . . .	i. 109
Infant Punishment, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xvi. 305
Infidelity and Transubstantiation . . . . .	xvii. 150
Inquisition, the, and canons on innovators of religion . . . . .	xvii. 5

# GENERAL INDEX.

Inquisition, the, and St. Dominick . . . . .	i. 269
Inquisition, the, and the French Parliament . . . . .	xvi. 69
Inquisition, the, at Goa . . . . .	xiv. 27
Inquisition, the, and heresy . . . . .	ii. 46
Inquisition, the, and heretics . . . . .	xvii. 5
Inquisition, the, and laws against Papists . . . . .	xvii. 4
Inquisition, the, and Merit . . . . .	x. 350
Inquisition, the, and Thomas Aquinas . . . . .	x. 363
Innocent, Pope, on Infant Communion . . . . .	i. 109
Innocent, Pope, on Marriage . . . . .	ii 315, 401
Innocent, Pope, on Ordination . . . . .	ii. 157
Innocent, Pope, on Simony . . . . .	xvi. 238
Innocent III., Decretals of . . . . .	vi. 55
Innocent III. and extermination of heretics . . . . .	ii. 46
Innocent III. on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 271
Innocent III. on the nullity of Priests' Marriage . . . . .	i. 31
Innocent III. on public worship . . . . .	vi. 381
Innocent III. on Supremacy . . . . .	iii. 51
Innocent X. dispensing with decrees . . . . .	i. 132
Innocent XI. and mental reservations . . . . .	xiii. 292
Innovations in matters of Faith . . . . .	xiii. 306
Intention, Alcuinus on . . . . .	viii. 194
Intention in Baptism, Thomas Aquinas on . . . . .	viii. 198
Intention, Bellarmine's proofs of doctrines of . . . . .	viii. 183
Intention, the Bishop of Minori on . . . . .	i. 34
Intention, Cardinal de Lugo on . . . . .	viii. 182
Intention, contrary opinions on . . . . .	viii. 176
Intention, Council of Constance on . . . . .	viii. 187
Intention, doctrine of . . . . .	i. 258
Intention, Durandus on . . . . .	viii. 199
Intention, Father Paul on . . . . .	viii. 172
Intention, Fathers ignorant of . . . . .	viii. 190
Intention, Fathers of sixteenth century on . . . . .	viii. 202
Intention, and the Greek Church . . . . .	viii. 204
Intention, the introduction of . . . . .	viii. 208
Intention, novelty of . . . . .	viii. 188
Intention, Petrus Damiani on . . . . .	viii. 195

# GENERAL INDEX.

Intention, Pope Anastasius on . . . . .	viii. 193
Intention and Priests . . . . .	viii. 168
Intention of the Priest . . . . .	x. 21
Intention, the primitive Fathers on . . . . .	viii. 190
Intention, and Sacrament of Baptism . . . . .	viii. 194
Intention of Minister, consequences of . . . . .	viii. 180
Intercession, Mediator of . . . . .	vii. 278
Intercession, Mediators of . . . . .	xiii. 226 ; xvii. 172
Intercessor and Mediator . . . . .	vii. 103
Invocation of Angels, text alleged for . . . . .	vii. 262
Invocation of Saints . . . . .	iii. 260 ; vii. 71 ; xi. 291 ; xii. 75, 165 ; xiii. 18, 182, 309 ; xvii. 170
Invocation of Saints, Ambrose on . . . . .	xiv. 315
Invocation of Saints, Ancient and Modern Popery on . . . . .	xii. 228
Invocation of Saints, Athanasius on . . . . .	xiv. 309
Invocation of Saints, Augustine on . . . . .	xiv. 316
Invocation of Saints, Basil on . . . . .	xiv. 310
Invocation of Saints, Bossuet on . . . . .	xii. 50
Invocation of Saints, and Catholics . . . . .	xvii. 240
Invocation of Saints, Chrysostom on . . . . .	xiv. 313
Invocation of Saints, Cyril on . . . . .	xiv. 315
Invocation of Saints, M. Daille on . . . . .	xii. 61
Invocation of Saints, Epiphanius on . . . . .	xiv. 314
Invocation of Saints, Eusebius on . . . . .	xiv. 308
Invocation of Saints, the Fathers on . . . . .	vi. 145 ; xiii. 38 ; xvii. 282
Invocation of Saints, and the Gospel . . . . .	xi. 217
Invocation of Saints, Hilary on . . . . .	xiv. 310
Invocation of Saints, Irenæus on . . . . .	xiv. 306
Invocation of Saints, Jerome on . . . . .	xiv. 316
Invocation of Saints, Justin Martyr on . . . . .	xiv. 307
Invocation of Saints, modern doctrine of <sup>e</sup> . . . . .	xvii. 369
Invocation of Saints, Origen on . . . . .	xiv. 307
Invocation of Saints, Primitive Fathers on . . . . .	xiv. 305
Invocation of Saints, Reason opposed to . . . . .	xvii. 373
Invocation of Saints, the Scriptures on . . . . .	vii. 261 ; xvii. 371
Invocation of Saints, and the Scriptures . . . . .	xvii. 282
Invocation of Saints, Scriptures opposed to . . . . .	xiv. 356
Invocation of Saints, Tertullian on . . . . .	xiv. 308

# GENERAL INDEX.

Invocation of Saints, Theodoret on	xiv. 313
Invocation of Saints and Angels	iv. 423
Ireland, Insurrections in	iv. 108
Irenæus on the age of Christ	v. 275
Irenæus, and Apostolic Traditions	v. 17
Irenæus on Apostolical succession	iii. 289
Irenæus, and Catholic doctrines	v. 15
Irenæus on the Eucharist	viii. 360 ; ix. 325
Irenæus on the Gospels	v. 231
Irenæus on heresy	ii. 14
Irenæus on Image worship	xiv. 320
Irenæus on the Invocation of Saints	xiv. 306
Irenæus on the Mass	xiv. 339
Irenæus on the Pope's Supremacy	xiv. 327
Irenæus and Pope Victor	iii. 1
Irenæus on Purgatory	xi. 274 ; xiv. 290
Irenæus on Saint worship	xiii. 58
Irenæus, testimony of, to the Scriptures	iii. 111
Irenæus on the unity of the Church	i. 297
Irenæus on the Virgin Mary	vii. 158 ; xv. 259
Irenæus on the worship of one God	vii. 113
Irish traitors, end of	xvii. 67
Irish rebellion	xvi. 112
"Is any sick among you," &c. true interpretation of	viii. 222
"Is any sick among you," &c. and Extreme Unction	viii. 222
Isidore's edition of the Vulgate	v. 267
Isidore's Epistles	xv. 113
Isidore's forgeries	xv. 97
Isidore, on the Scriptures	v. 364
Ivo, Bishop of Chartres on Marriage	ii. 270
Jackson, Doctor, on Idolatry	xiii. 4
Jacobites, against Romanism	ii. 88
James' Dr. Roman Forgeries	xv. 16
James I. and the Pope's supremacy	iii. 220
James, St., on anointing the sick	xii. 194
James, chap. v. ver. 14, Canons of Trent on	viii. 251
James, chap. v. ver. 16, and Confession	x. 218 ; xvii. 164

# GENERAL INDEX.

James, St. on Extreme Unction . . . . .	xii. 108
James, chap. v. ver. 14, and Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 252
James, chap. v. ver. 14, and Miracles . . . . .	viii. 249
James, chap. v. ver. 14 & 15 . . . . .	viii. 245 ; xii. 345
Jansenius, propositions of . . . . .	xvi. 211
Jansenists and Jesuits . . . . .	xv. 77
Jenkins, Mr. Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge ; An Historical Examination of the Authority of General Councils ; shewing the false dealing that hath been used in the publishing of them ; and the Difference amongst the Papists themselves about their Number . . . . .	xv. 1
Jeremiah the Prophet, and 2 Maccabees, chap. xv. . . . .	xvii. 171
Jerome and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 5
Jerome and Augustine, controversy between . . . . .	vi. 59
Jerome, on the corruptions of the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 19
Jerome, and Council of Ariminum . . . . .	v. 150
Jerome on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 363
Jerome on Idolatry . . . . .	xiii. 139
Jerome on Image worship . . . . .	xiv. 325
Jerome on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 316
Jerome on Justification . . . . .	xvii. 326
Jerome on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 269
Jerome, and Parents of Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 324
Jerome on prayers for the dead . . . . .	xi. 93
Jerome and Pope Liberius . . . . .	xvi. 222
Jerome on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 18 ; xiv. 299
Jerome on the Real Presence . . . . .	ix. 42
Jerome on Relics . . . . .	vii. 178
Jerome on the remission of sins . . . . .	x. 209
Jerome on Saint-worship . . . . .	vii. 193
Jerome on the Scriptures . . . . .	iv. 139 ; xi. 380
Jerome on the splendour of the Church . . . . .	xvi. 95
Jerome on Supremacy . . . . .	iii. 26
Jerome on women reading the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 361
Jerome's sins . . . . .	ii. 357
Jerusalem, Church of, divisions in . . . . .	ii. 11

# GENERAL INDEX.

Jerusalem, first General Council at . . . . .	ii. 70
Jerusalem, the Mother Church . . . . .	iii. 221
Jerusalem, not Rome, the Mother Church . . . . .	ii. 11
Jesus and Mary . . . . .	xvi. 50
Jesus, the Psalter of . . . . .	xvi. 43
Jesus, substitution of Mary for name of . . . . .	xvi. 33
*Jesuitism and Confession . . . . .	xvi. 151
Jesuitism and the deposing power of the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 149
Jesuit Barry and devotions to the Virgin . . . . .	xvi. 45
Jesuit Briant, treasonable practices of . . . . .	xvii. 18
Jesuit Campion, a Traitor . . . . .	xvii. 18
Jesuit College at Rome . . . . .	xvii. 16
Jesuit dishonesty . . . . .	xvi. 110
Jesuit Heywood, treasonable intentions of . . . . .	xvii. 17
Jesuit Sherwin's examination . . . . .	xvii. 19
Jesuit writers, Romish Divines on . . . . .	xvi. 103
Jesuits, address of . . . . .	xvi. 84
Jesuits, the, all things to all men . . . . .	xvi. 86
Jesuits, the, and Antichrist . . . . .	xvi. 102
Jesuits assuming Protestantism . . . . .	xvi. 141
Jesuits, the, and calumny . . . . .	xvi. 120
Jesuits, their character and practices . . . . .	xvii. 72
Jesuits and Clement VIII. . . . .	xvi. 229
Jesuits, and clemency of Queen Elizabeth . . . . .	xvii. 15, 21
Jesuits of Cologne and Infallibility . . . . .	xv. 8
Jesuits, the conduct of . . . . .	xvii. 1
Jesuits at Constantinople . . . . .	xvi. 125
Jesuits, the, defend the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	i. 27
Jesuits and Doctors of the Sorbonne . . . . .	xvi. 97
Jesuits, the, doctrines of . . . . .	xvi. 121
Jesuits, examination of . . . . .	xvii. 19
Jesuits in France . . . . .	xvi. 69, 73
Jesuits and the heathen . . . . .	xvi. 48
Jesuits and Infallibility . . . . .	xv. 3
Jesuits and Oaths of Allegiance . . . . .	xvi. 75
Jesuits and Pope's Infallibility . . . . .	xv. 77
Jesuits and prohibited books . . . . .	xvi. 68

# GENERAL INDEX.

Jesuits, procession of	xiii. 97
Jesuits and Queen Elizabeth	xvii. 13
Jesuits, Sir Edwin Sands on the	xvi. 88, 124
Jesuits, treasonable practices of	xvii. 74
Jesuits and the Virgin Mary	xvi. 58
Jewel, Bishop, on Church Government	i. 354
Jewel, Bishop, on Heresy	i. 362
Jewel on the Protestant Church	xiv. 244
Jewel, Bishop, on the Real Presence	x. 67
Jewel, Bishop, and remission of sins	x. 209
Jewel, Bishop, and the Scriptures	xvii. 279
Jewish and Christian Church	vi. 126
Jewish and Christian Churches	xiii. 266
Jewish Christians, and Law of Moses	vii. 359
Jewish Church, and Romish Church	xvi. 332
Jewish Dispensation	xi. 304
Jewish High Priest, and Popish prayers	vi. 370
Jewish Idolatry	x. 129
Jewish rites and the Gospel	xi. 195
Jewish sacrifices, and penance	x. 305
Jewish rites and transubstantiation	iv. 70
Jews, captivity of, and native tongue	vii. 6
Jews and Christianity	iv. 66
Jews, the, had no earthly infallible guide	iv. 238
Jews, idolatry of	vi. 196
Jews, the, and images	vii. 360
Jews and Popery	iv. 71
Jews, and prayers in the vulgar tongue	vii. 3
Jews, and reading the Scriptures in the vulgar tongue	vii. 16
Jews and sacrifices	vi. 344
Jews, the, and the Scriptures	v. 358
Jews and Tradition	v. 286
Jews, and translation of the Scriptures	vii. 14
Jews, the, and Transubstantiation	ix. 292
Joachim, devotions to	xvi. 18
1 John, chap. i. ver. 9, and Confession	x. 220
1 John, chap. v. ver. 16, Catholic Scripturist on	xi. 54



# GENERAL INDEX.

John, St, chap. vi. argument of	ix. 53
John, St., chap. vi. and the Real Presence	ix. 36 ; xvii. 141
John, St., chap. vi. the paraphrase of	ix. 54
John, St., chap. vi. ver. 51	ix. 370
John, St., chap. vi.	x. 40
John, St., chap. x. ver. 30—39	ix. 341
John, chap. xxi. ver. 16	iv. 171
John, St., and the Angel	vii. 258
John the Baptist and confession	xvii. 166
John XII., Pope, wickedness of	iv. 10
John XIII., Pope, character of	i. 78
Josephus' testimony of Christ	iv. 60
Joshua and the Angel	vii. 251
Judge of controversy	i. 7
Judge of differences	xiv. 211
Judge of things indifferent	xiv. 212
Judge, just, and good works	x. 391
Julian, Cardinal, and profligacy of the priesthood	i. 57
Julian on Saint-worship	vii. 176
Julian's opinion of Christians	v. 75
Julius II., Pope, character of	i. 62
Julius II. and Council of Pisa	xv. 71
Julius II. on the election of Popes	xvi. 230
Julius II. oath of	i. 20
Julius III. Bishops' advice to	i. 183
Julius III., Pope, character of	i. 62
Justice and Treason	xvii. 48
Justification	xiii. 180 ; xiii. 167
Justification, Ambrose on	xvii. 326
Justification, Andrew Vega on	xvii. 325
Justification, Ancient and Modern Popery on	xii. 231
Justification, Bossuet on	xii. 65, 86
Justification, Chrysostom on	xvii. 325
Justification, Church of Rome on	xiii. 168 ; xvii. 323
Justification, the Council of Trent on	xii. 181
Justification by faith and Church of England	xi. 254
Justification by faith only	xvi. 165

# GENERAL INDEX.

Justification, the Romish Church on . . . .	xvii. 259
Justification, the Scriptures on . . . .	xvii. 329
Justification, Works before . . . .	xiii. 170
Justin Martyr's Apology . . . .	ii. 55
Justin Martyr and the Eucharist . . . .	viii. 349
Justin Martyr on heresy . . . .	ii. 13
Justin Martyr on Image worship . . . .	xiv. 320
Justin Martyr on the Invocation of Saints . . . .	xiv. 307
Justin Martyr on the Mass . . . .	xiv. 338
Justin Martyr on Purgatory . . . .	xiv. 290
Justin Martyr and Saint worship . . . .	xv. 260
Justin Martyr on the Scriptures . . . .	vi. 35
Justin Martyr on Transubstantiation . . . .	ix. 324 ; xiv. 279
Justin Martyr on the Virgin Mary . . . .	vii. 158
Justinian, Emperor, and fifth General Council . . . .	xv. 23
Justinian, and Nicene Creed . . . .	v. 27
Justinian on public worship . . . .	vi. 380
Keys, Augustine on the . . . .	iii. 19
Keys, Baronius on the . . . .	iii. 48
Keys, Sixtus Senensis on . . . .	iii. 47
Keys, the, power of . . . .	x. 208
Keys, the, and St. Peter . . . .	xvii. 122
Keys, Tertullian on the power of the . . . .	iii. 23
Kidder, Dr., late Bishop of Bath and Wells ; Thirteenth Note of the Church—The Confession of Adversaries . . . .	iv. 55
———— The Judgment of Private Discretion in matters of Religion . . . .	v. 327
———— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine con- cerning the Sacrifice of the Mass . . . .	vi. 293
Kilmore, the Bishop of, and Popish Idolatry . . . .	xiii. 378
Kings deposed by Popes . . . .	i. 27
Kings of France, unhappy death of . . . .	iv. 95
Kings and Parliaments, opposition to Popery . . . .	xii. 389
Kings and Popes . . . .	xvii. 63
Knowledge, natural and supernatural . . . .	xi. 224

# GENERAL INDEX.

Labbé's Notes on forged Epistles . . . . .	xv. 114
Labbé and Cossart's Edition of Councils . . . . .	xv. 93
Lactantius on a Church . . . . .	iii. 233
Lactantius on Image worship . . . . .	xiv. 322
Lactantius on the Mass . . . . .	xiv. 341
Lactantius on Purgatory . . . . .	xiv. 297
Lady of Loretto's Chapel . . . . .	vii. 210; xv. 280
Laity in the Church of England, and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 261
Laity of the Church of England and Popery . . . . .	xii. 354
Laity and Priests . . . . .	v. 203
Lanfranc, Archbishop of Canterbury . . . . .	xviii. 99
Lanfranc on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 371
Laodicea, Council of, on Prayer . . . . .	vii. 168
Latin Church, and Absolution . . . . .	x. 240
Latin Church, and the Eucharist . . . . .	xiii. 397
Latin Church, Ordinations in . . . . .	ii. 191
Latin and Greek Churches . . . . .	xvi. 341
Latin prayers, and Unity of the Church . . . . .	xvii. 161
Latin tongue in the Western Church . . . . .	xi. 396
Latria, worship of . . . . .	vii. 218
Latria and Dulia, on the worship of . . . . .	vi. 137
Lateran Council, blasphemous decree of . . . . .	i. 72
Lateran Council, and Council of Basil . . . . .	xvi. 225
Lateran, Council of, and Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 187
Lateran, Church of, and Indulgences . . . . .	x. 330
Lateran, Council of, on Laymen reading the Scriptures . . . . .	xi. 401
Lateran, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 271
Lateran, Council of, on Tradition . . . . .	xi. 376
Lateran, Council of, on Transubstantiation an Article of Faith . . . . .	i. 29
Lateran, Council of, and worship in an unknown Tongue . . . . .	xvii. 361
Lateran Councils, the three first . . . . .	xv. 48
Lateran, third Council of, on the Pope's power . . . . .	i. 27
Lateran, fourth General Council of . . . . .	v. 156; xv. 49
Lateran, fourth Council of, Cardinal Perrou on . . . . .	xv. 54
Lateran, fourth Council of, and Council of Oxford . . . . .	xv. 58

# GENERAL INDEX.

Lateran, fourth Council of, Greek translation of .	xv. 55
Lateran, fourth Council of, Matthew Paris on .	xv. 52
Lateran, fourth Council of, on the Pope's power	i. 27
Lateran, fourth Council of, on Transubstantiation .	i. 28
Lateran, fifth Council of . . . . .	xv. 70
Lateran, fifth Council of, Bellarmine on the .	xv. 73
Laud, Archbishop, on the real Presence .	x. 71
Launoy, on the Church . . . . .	iii. 328
Launoy, on the Assumption of the Virgin Mary	xv. 278
Launoy's definition of a Church . . . . .	iii. 148
Launoy, on " Feed my sheep" . . . . .	iii. 31
Launoy on the power of the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 308
Launoy on Supremacy . . . . .	iii. 15
Launoy on the tricks of Popes to establish their infal- libility . . . . .	xvi. 218
Law, Civil and Ecclesiastical . . . . .	ix. 31
Law of Christ, explanation of the . . . . .	ix. 26
Laymen reading the Scriptures, Council of Lateran on	xi. 401
Lazarus and Dives, the Parable of . . . . .	vii. 231
Legates of Eugenius IV. . . . .	v. 174
Lent, fasting in . . . . .	xvii. 192
Leo the Great, on the Apostles' Creed . . . . .	v. 92
Leo, Pope, blasphemous titles of . . . . .	v. 90
Leo I., on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 269
Leo VIII. and Benedict V., schisms between .	ii. 27
Leo IX., on the Marriage of the Clergy . . . . .	ii. 359
Leo X., election of . . . . .	xvi. 235
Leo X., character of . . . . .	i. 62
Leo X., and Pragmatic Sanction . . . . .	v. 180
Leo X., and Council of Basil . . . . .	xvi. 225
Leprosy, and Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 221
Lessius on the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	i. 27
Letter to Rev. Mr. Pulton . . . . .	xvi. 54
Lewis XI., and Pragmatic Sanction . . . . .	i. 23
Lewis XII., and Council of Pisa . . . . .	xv. 12
Lewis XII., and his Court . . . . .	i. 23
Lewis, the Great, of France . . . . .	xvi. 61

# GENERAL INDEX.

Liberius, Pope, an Arian	ii. 98
Liberius, Pope, and Arianism	ii. 33 ; xvi. 221
Liberius, Pope, and baptism	v. 152
Liberius, Pope, and St. Hilary	v. 149
Liberius, Pope, restitution of	v. 148
Liberius, Pope, and St. Jerome	xvi. 222
Liberty, religious, the effects of	ii. 42
Life eternal, a reward, texts alleged for	x. 382
Life, temporal and eternal	ix. 83
Linford, Mr., late Prebendary of Westminster ; Ninth Note of the Church—Efficacy of the Doctrine	iii. 360
———— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning Auricular Confession	x. 202
———— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine of Merits	x. 372
Litanies, Romish	xiii. 377
Litanies of the Sacrament	ix. 279
Liturgies, ancient, and the Adoration of the Host	x. 141
Liturgies of the ancient Church, and Prayers for the Dead	x. 85
Liturgies on Anointing the Sick	xii. 195
Liturgies attributed to the Apostles	xv. 254
Liturgies and the Eucharist	viii. 354
Liturgies and public service	vii. 42
Liturgies, Roman	vii. 46
• Liturgy of St. Peter	xv. 253
Liturgy, Ancient, and Transubstantiation	ix. 212
Lloyd, Dr., late Bishop of Worcester ; The Papal Supre- macy : a novel doctrine	iii. 1
———— A Sermon preached before the King at White- hall, the 24th of November, 1678	xii. 1
Lombard, Peter, on Confession	iii. 303
Lombard, Peter, and number of Sacraments	i. 33
Lombard, Peter, and Seven Sacraments	ii. 102
Lombard, Peter, on Transubstantiation	xii. 207
Lord's Prayer	vii. 100

# GENERAL INDEX.

Lord's Prayer, Chrysostom on	vii. 102
Lord's Supper, Bellarmine on	vi. 330
Lord's Supper, Church of England on	xii. 119
Lord's Supper, Commemorative	xii. 118
Lord's Supper, and the Mass	vi. 333
Loretto, Chapel of Lady of	vii. 210; xv. 280
Lorrain, Cardinal of, on Corruptions of the Church of Rome	i. 57
Lorrain, Cardinal of, and the Sense of Scripture	v. 384
Louvain, University of	xii. 338
Loyola, Canonization of	xvi. 115
Loyola, the disciples of	i. 257
Lucianus' Creed	v. 22
Ludovicus, Cardinal of Arles, on the Reformation of the Church	i. 20
Lugo, Cardinal, on Ordination	ii. 154
Luke, chap. v. ver. 3, Rhemish interpretation of	iii. 45
Luke, chap. xv. ver. 7, 10	vii. 87, 227
Luke, chap. xxii. ver. 32, Bellarmine on	v. 117
Lupus on Miracles in the Greek Church	xvi. 341
Luther	xiii. 385; xviii. 101
Luther, character of	iv. 7
Luther, death of	iv. 82
Luther's death, Cochlaeus on	xiii. 403
Luther, death of, Romish writers on	iv. 84
Luther, doctrine of	xvi. 131
Luther on the Corruption of Romish doctrines	xvii. 315
Luther and Calvin on the Eucharist	i. 211
Luther and Erasmus	iv. 63
Luther and Popery	xvii. 314
Luther, Protestant religion before	xvii. 228
Luther and Protestantism	iii. 87
Luther, Romanism before	xvii. 223
Luther, Romish writers on	xvii. 103
Lutheran books and the Pope	i. 118
Lutheran doctrine and Dr. Eckius	ii. 103
Lutheran faith, Romish opinion of	xvii. 227
Lutherans and the Adoration of the Host	x. 92

# GENERAL INDEX.

Lutherans and the Bishops of Bononia	i. 116
Lutherans and Paul III.	ii. 46
Lutherans and Philip II. of Spain	ii. 47
Lyons, Council of	xv. 59
Lyons, Council of, on Marriage	ii. 317
Lyons, Bishop of, and Image-worship	viii. 19
Maccabees, the authority of	xi. 11
Maculists, and their abettors	xv. 347
Maculists and the Scriptures	xv. 350
Mahometanism, the spread of	iii. 368
Mahometanism and Transubstantiation	ix. 291
Maimon, Rabbi, on Idolatry	vi. 169
Maire on the Index Expurgatory	v. 347
Magistrates and the Church of England	xiii. 193
Magnificent Churches, Jerome on	xvi. 95
Major, John, on the Pope Superior to a General Council	i. 76
Malachi, and the Sacrifice of the Mass	vi. 231
Maldonate and the Calvinists	iv. 64
Maldonate on Extreme Unction	viii. 234
Maldonatus on Confession	x. 223
Maldonatus on "Feed my sheep"	iii. 41
Maldonatus on Matth. chap. v. vcr. 25, 26	xi. 75
Maldonatus on Merits	vii. 183
Maldonatus on Purgatory	xi. 45
Mallet on the Bible	v. 352
Manichees, the, and Idolatry	x. 132
Manichees, the, and Pope Gelasius	viii. 293
Mantua, Cardinal of, character of	i. 103
Marcellus, Epistles of	xv. 135
Marcellus II. resolution of	i. 20
Marcellus, Pope, heresy of	xvi. 220
Marcellinus on the title of Pope Damasus	ii. 24
Marcion and Polycarp	ii. 55
Marian worship, Cardinal Bona on	xii. 244
Marian worship, Father Crasset on	xii. 240
Mark, St., Clemens Alexandrinus on	v. 232

# GENERAL INDEX.

Marks of a true Church . . .	xvii. 211
Marone, Cardinal of, character of . . .	i. 103
Marseilles, Bishop of, on Image-worship . . .	vii. 337
Marriage . . . . .	xii. 110, 199
Marriage, and the Church . . . . .	ii. 251
Marriage, Hildebrand on . . . . .	ii. 360
Marriage, punishment for . . . . .	ii. 353
Marriage of the Apostles, Fathers on . . . . .	ii. 276
Marriage before Ordination lawful . . . . .	ii. 294
Marriage, Bellarmine on . . . . .	ii. 391
Marriage, Balsamon on . . . . .	ii. 325
Marriage of Bishops and Priests . . . . .	ii. 282
Marriage, Cassander on . . . . .	ii. 376
Marriage, and the Church of England . . . . .	ii. 372
Marriage, Chrysostom on . . . . .	ii. 267
Marriage, clandestine, Council of Trent on . . . . .	xvi. 309
Marriage, Clemens on . . . . .	ii. 246
Marriage of the Clergy . . . . .	xvi. 116
Marriage of the Clergy, apologies for . . . . .	ii. 366
Marriage of the Clergy, and Leo IX. . . . .	ii. 359
Marriage of the Clergy, and the Quinisext Council . . . . .	ii. 355
Marriage of the Clergy in the Reformed Church . . . . .	ii. 350
Marriage of Clergymen forbidden . . . . .	ii. 273
Marriage condemned by the Church of Rome . . . . .	ii. 353
Marriage, Council of Agatha on . . . . .	ii. 316
Marriage, Council of Ancyra on . . . . .	ii. 297
Marriage, Council of Auxerre on . . . . .	ii. 317
Marriage, Council of Arles on . . . . .	ii. 316
Marriage, Council of Chalcedon on . . . . .	ii. 264
Marriage, Council of Lyons on . . . . .	ii. 317
Marriage, Council of Lateran on . . . . .	ii. 271
Marriage, Council of Mascon on . . . . .	ii. 317
Marriage, Council of Neocæsarea on . . . . .	ii. 296
Marriage, Council of Orange on . . . . .	ii. 316
Marriage, decrees of Councils on . . . . .	ii. 348
Marriage dissolved by Heresy . . . . .	i. 15
Marriage, the Fathers on . . . . .	ii. 241 ; viii. 119



# GENERAL INDEX.

Marriage, forbidding of, and the Scriptures . . .	xvii. 299
Marriage, Hilary on . . . . .	ii. 329
Marriage, Hildebrand on . . . . .	ii. 264
Marriage, Innocent III. on . . . . .	ii. 271
Marriage, Ivo, Bishop of Chartres on . . . . .	ii. 270
Marriage, Jerome on . . . . .	ii. 269
Marriage, lawfulness of . . . . .	ii. 369
Marriage, Leo I. on . . . . .	ii. 269
Marriage, Mendoza on . . . . .	ii. 275
Marriage of Monks . . . . .	ii. 369
Marriage, Mosaic law on . . . . .	ii. 243
Marriage, not dissolved by heresy . . . . .	i. 15
Marriage, Origen on . . . . .	ii. 287
Marriage, Pelagius on . . . . .	ii. 270
Marriage, Popes on . . . . .	ii. 379
Marriage, Pope Gelasius on . . . . .	ii. 270
Marriage, Pope Innocent I. on . . . . .	ii. 315
Marriage, Pope Innocent on . . . . .	ii. 401
Marriage, Pope Paschal II. on . . . . .	ii. 371
Marriage, Pope Pius II. on . . . . .	ii. 271
Marriage, Pope Siricius on . . . . .	xv. 215
Marriage of Priests . . . . .	ii. 102 ; iii. 263 ; xiii. 206
Marriage of Priests, and Council of Trent . . . . .	i. 31
Marriage of Priests first said to be unlawful . . . . .	ii. 283
Marriage of the primitive Bishops . . . . .	i. 31
Marriage, St. Paul on . . . . .	ii. 235
Marriage, texts from St. Paul on . . . . .	ii. 391
Marriage, Theodorus of Canterbury on . . . . .	ii. 270
Married Bishops . . . . .	ii. 325, 337
Married Clergymen and the Emperor Constantius . . . . .	ii. 322
Martin V. declares a General Council superior to the Pope . . . . .	i. 13
Martyrs . . . . .	iv. 81 ; xiii. 386
Martyrs, and the Cave of Evora . . . . .	xiii. 88
Martyrs, Cyprian on . . . . .	vii. 165
Martyrs and Miracles . . . . .	xvii. 180
Martyrs, pillars of the truth . . . . .	v. 67
Martyrs, prayers to . . . . .	vii. 98

# GENERAL INDEX.

Martyrs, prayers to, Basil on . . . . .	vii. 187
Martyrs, prayers to, Fathers on . . . . .	vii. 189
Martyrs, and Tertullian . . . . .	vii. 165
Mary and Jesus . . . . .	xvi. 50
Mary, the name, and Poland . . . . .	xvi. 41
Mary, the name, Poza on . . . . .	xvi. 43
Mary, the number of the name . . . . .	xvi. 42
Mary, substitution of, for Jesus . . . . .	xvi. 33
Mascon, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 317
Mass, the . . . . .	i. 42; xiii. 281
Mass, the, and Acts, chap. xiii. ver. 2. . . . .	vi. 337
Mass, Ambrose on the . . . . .	xiv. 344
Mass and antiquity . . . . .	vi. 257
Mass, Athanasius on the . . . . .	xiv. 344
Mass, Augustine on the . . . . .	xiv. 345
Mass, Bellarmine on the . . . . .	xiv. 273
Mass, Bossuet on the . . . . .	xii. 342
Mass, Canon of the . . . . .	vi. 265
Mass, the, and Catholics . . . . .	xvii. 240
Mass, Church of England on . . . . .	vi. 295
Mass, the, and 1 Cor. chap. x. ver. 14—21. . . . .	vi. 341
Mass, the, and Council of Trent . . . . .	vii. 47
Mass, Council of Trent on the . . . . .	xii. 210
Mass, the efficiency of the . . . . .	vi. 282
Mass, and the Epistle to the Hebrews . . . . .	vi. 241
Mass, Epiphanius on the . . . . .	xiv. 344
Mass, errors of . . . . .	vi. 270
Mass, Eusebius on the . . . . .	xiv. 342
Mass, the, and Exod. chap. xxiv. . . . .	vi. 315
Mass, the, and expiation of sins . . . . .	i. 251
Mass, Fathers divided in opinion about the . . . . .	vi. 273
Mass, Irenæus on the . . . . .	xiv. 339
Mass, Justin Martyr on the . . . . .	xiv. 338
Mass, Lactantius on the . . . . .	xiv. 341
Mass, the, in Latin, Greek, and Hebrew, reasons for . . . . .	xvii. 162
Mass, Malachi on . . . . .	vi. 231
Mass, the, and Malachi, chap. i. ver. 11 . . . . .	vi. 321

# GENERAL INDEX.

Mass sacrifice, modern doctrine of	xvii. 346
Mass, ancient and modern Popery on the	xii. 234
Mass, novelty of the	v. 48; vi. 246
Mass, St. Paul on the	xiv. 272
Mass sacrifice, and priest	vi. 285
Mass, the Prophets on the	vi. 317
Mass and purgatory	vi. 286
Mass, Romish writers ignorant of the	xiv. 354
Mass, canon of, on the sacrament	ix. 267
Mass, the sacrifice of	vi. 215; xii. 26, 66, 125, 129, 210; xiii. 205; xiv. 338; xvii. 158
Mass, the, a sacrifice for the dead and living	xvii. 159
Mass sacrifice, and the sacrifice on the cross	vi. 290; xi. 240
Mass, the, and saint worship	xiii. 30
Mass sacrifice, and the Scriptures	vi. 298
Masses, solitary	iii. 262
Mass, Thomas Aquinas on the	v. 48
Mass sacrifice, Texts on, examined	vi. 293
Mass, Tertullian on the	xiv. 341
Mass, Texts alleged in support of	vi. 234
Mass, Texts opposed to	vi. 239
Masses for the dead, primitive notions of	vi. 288
Masses, private, novelty of	vi. 262
Masses	xiii. 203
Matrimony	viii. 117
Matrimony, a sacrament	viii. 118, 119
Matrimony, the sacrament of	viii. 156
Matth. chap. iii. ver. 5, 6, and Confession	x. 222
Matth. chap. iv. ver. 10	vi. 95
Matth. chap. iv. ver. 10, and Saint worship	vii. 104
Matth. chap. v. ver. 25, 26, and Purgatory	xi. 74
Matth. chap. v. ver. 25, 26, Maldonatus on	xi. 75
Matth. chap. xii. ver. 32, and Purgatory	xi. 14, 66; xiii. 285
Matth. chap. xv. ver. 14, 15, and the visibility of the Church	xiv. 255
Matth. chap. xvi. ver. 18	iv. 171
Matth. chap. xviii. ver. 17, and visibility of the Church	xiv. 256

# GENERAL INDEX.

Matth. chap. xviii. ver. 20, the Fathers on	v. 111
Matth. chap. xxi. ver. 20	vii. 228
Matth. chap. xxii. ver. 30, and Saint worship	vii. 88
Matth. chap. xxvii. ver. 46, on the passage	vii. 10
Matth. chap. xxviii. ver. 19, Fathers on	v. 114
Matthew, St. is that Gospel a part of the Scriptures	xvii. 236
Matthew Paris on Celibacy	ii. 363
Maximilian I., and abuses of the Church of Rome	i. 23
Maximus the Emperor, and heretics	xv. 217
Maximus on the validity of Synods	xvi. 267
Meats, distinction of	xvii. 190
Meaux, Bishop of, and French conversions	iii. 361
Mechlin, Archbishop of, and Romish processions	xvi. 64
Mediator, Christ the only	xiii. 78, 200
Mediator and Intercessor	vii. 103
Mediator of Intercession	xi. 292
Mediator of Intercession and Redemption	vii. 278
Mediator, the Lord Jesus	xvii. 173
Mediator of Redemption	vi. 120
Mediator, office of, the Scriptures on	vii. 276
Mediators of Intercession	xiii. 226
Mediators of Redemption and Intercession	xvii. 172
Melchior Canus on attrition	x. 235
Melchior Canus, on the Council of Constance	xvi. 284
Melchior Canus, on the definitions of Councils	xvi. 282
Melchizedek's sacrifice	vi. 223, 300; ix. 198
Men on earth, and Saints in heaven	vii. 222
Mendoza on Marriage	ii. 275
Mendoza, and the Virgin Mary	xvi. 50
Mental reservations	xiii. 292
Mentz, Archbishop of, on the Scriptures	v. 365
Merit	viii. 80; xi. 206
Merit, Aquinas on	x. 354
Merit, and the Bible	x. 392
Merit, Anselm on	x. 351
Merit, Archbishop of Armagh on	x. 357
Merit, Biel of Tubing on	x. 360

# GENERAL INDEX.

Merit, Cardinal Cajetan on	x. 360
Merit, and Cardinal Hosius	x. 370
Merit, Council of Trent on	x. 350, 368
Merit, divisions and contradictions about	x. 366
Merit, the doctrine of	vii. 272
Merit, the doctrine of, contradicted by Scripture	x. 393
Merit, Durandus on	x. 356
Merit, Egidius de Roma on	x. 355
Merit, Gerson on	x. 358
Merit of Good Works	x. 350 ; xi. 402
Merit of Good Works, Adrian VI. on	xi. 405
Merit of Good Works, Aquinas on	xi. 412
Merit of Good Works, Bellarmine on	xi. 409
Merit of Good Works, Bernard on	xi. 410
Merit of Good Works, and Catholic tradition	xi. 404
Merit of Good Works, Durandus on	xi. 407
Merit of Good Works, Gabriel Biel on	xi. 406
Merit of Good Works, Marsilius on	xi. 406
Merit of Good Works, Ockam on	xi. 408
Merit of Good Works, Peter Lombard on	xi. 411
Merit of Good Works, Petrus de Alliaco on	xi. 405
Merit of Good Works, Scotus on	xi. 408
Merit of Good Works, various Schoolmen on	xi. 413
Merit of Good Works, Thos. Walden on	xi. 406
Merit, and the Inquisition	x. 350
Merit, Johannis Waldensis on	x. 359
Merit, and Luke chap. xvii. ver. 10	x. 355
Merit, the modern doctrine of	xvii. 332
Merit, Nicholas de Lyra on	x. 356
Merit, Petrus of Chartres on	x. 354
Merit, Reason against	xvii. 334
Merit, Romish Divines on	x. 350, 361
Merit, the Scriptures on	xvii. 333
Merit, St. Bernard on	x. 352
Merit, true, must be without defect	xiii. 246
Merit, Urban IV. on	x. 354
Merits	xii. 88, 182 ; xiii. 202

# GENERAL INDEX.

Merits, ancient and modern Popery on	xii. 232
Merits, Bellarmine on	xii. 89, 183
Merits, Council of Trent on	xiii. 50
Merits, the doctrine of	i. 34
Merits, the Fathers on	xvii. 296
Merits and Good Works	xiii. 244
Merits and Indulgences	xi. 244
Merits and Justice	xiii. 247
Merits of justified persons, not free acts	xiii. 245
Merits, Maldonatus on	xii. 183
Merits, the novelty of	x. 365
Merits, and the Parable of the Labourers	x. 383
Merits, Popes on	x. 375
Merits, present and past opinions of	iii. 259
Merits, the Rhemists on	x. 380
Merits, Romish doctrine of	x. 306
Merits of Saints	xiii. 48
Merits, the Scriptures on	xvii. 296
Merits, Scriptural character of	x. 372
Merits, Texts alleged for	x. 372
Merits, Vasquez on	xii. 184
Merits and Works. Pope Gregory on	x. 386
Methodius, alleged testimonies of	xv. 261
Millenium, the Fathers on	xi. 286
Ministers, Institution of	xiv. 171
Minori, the Bishop of, on Intention	i. 34
Miracles	iii. 214 ; iv. 14 ; xiii. 299
Miracles alleged as proof of the Immaculate Conception	
of the Virgin Mary	xv. 360
Miracles, Augustine on	ii. 17 ; iv. 24
Miracles, Chrysostom on	vii. 180
Miracles, Romish, character of	iv. 18
Miracles, Scripture, character of	iv. 18
Miracles necessary in the Church of Rome	iv. 202
Miracles, Cyprian on	ii. 16 ; iv. 23
Miracles, and the Emperor Constantine	xv. 143
Miracles and the Eucharist	ix. 91
Miracles in the Eucharist, the Fathers on	ix. 94

# GENERAL INDEX.

Miracles in the Greek Church . . . . .	xvi. 341
Miracles and Images . . . . .	iv. 33 ; vii. 382 ; xvii. 179
Miracles, Irenæus on . . . . .	iv. 23
Miracles, and James chap. v. ver. 14 . . . . .	viii. 249
Miracles and Martyrs . . . . .	xvii. 180
Miracles alone, not a note of a true Church . . . . .	iv. 16
Miracles and the Old Testament . . . . .	xi. 227
Miracles and Pope Sylvester . . . . .	xv. 144
Miracles, Protestant advantage from . . . . .	xv. 364
Miracles, and Protestant Religion . . . . .	xvii. 224
Miracles and Reformers . . . . .	xvii. 104
Miracles and Relics . . . . .	vii. 177 ; xiii. 152
Miracles, Romish . . . . .	i. 276 ; xvii. 105
Miracles and Romish doctrines . . . . .	iv. 33
Miracles and Romish Relics . . . . .	iv. 29
Miracles and Romish Saints . . . . .	iv. 31
Miracles and Saint worship . . . . .	xiii. 94
Miracles in the Scriptures and of the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 17
Miracles and Scripture Doctrines . . . . .	iv. 26
Miracles, Scripture test of . . . . .	iv. 27
Miracles and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xiii. 96 ; xvi. 10, 47
Miracles of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 283
Miraculous Power of God, and Transubstantiation . . . . .	xvii. 143
Miraculous healing . . . . .	viii. 230
Miraculous virtues of the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 257
Missal, and adoration of the Cross . . . . .	xiv. 61
Missal, on the adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 137
Missal, Roman . . . . .	ix. 263
Missal, the, or Saint Worship . . . . .	xiii. 28
Missals, on the Nativity of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 1
Mission of Protestant Clergymen . . . . .	xvii. 218
Missionaries' arts discovered . . . . .	xvi. 54
Missionaries' arts discovered, Catalogue of Books re- ferred to . . . . .	xvi. 77
Missionaries, Romish, artifices of . . . . .	xvi. 100
Missionary labours, and feast of the Nativity . . . . .	xvi. 27
Molino's Spiritual Guide . . . . .	xvi. 68
Monarchists, and a General Council . . . . .	xvi. 263

# GENERAL INDEX.

Monasteries . . . . .	ii. 370
Monasteries and Cardinal Wolsey . . . . .	i. 220
Monasteries, pretended piety in . . . . .	xvii. 102
Monk, the, Nilus, on Images . . . . .	vii. 348
Monks . . . . .	viii. 56
Monks, austerities of . . . . .	viii. 63
Monks of Bangor, and Augustine . . . . .	iii. 374
Monks, Council of Chalcedon on . . . . .	ii. 123
Monks, and Independents . . . . .	ii. 123
Monks, Marriage of . . . . .	ii. 370
Monothelite, Honorius a . . . . .	ii. 98
Montagu on the Homilies of the Church . . . . .	xiv. 35
Montanists . . . . .	ii. 17
Montanism, Tertullian on . . . . .	ii. 289
Morinus on Ordination . . . . .	vi. 270
Morinus and Habert on Ordination . . . . .	ii. 152
Morinus, on love to God . . . . .	x. 235
Mortal sin and Calumny . . . . .	xvi. 120
Mortal sin, Council of Trent on . . . . .	xvi. 209
Mortal sin, Father Leech on . . . . .	xvi. 98
Mortal sin, and Idolatry . . . . .	xvii. 133
Mortal and venial sins, explained . . . . .	i. 35
Morton, Bishop, and Bellarmine . . . . .	iii. 298
Mosaic Law, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 243
Mosaical Law, and the New Testament . . . . .	vi. 110
Mosaical Law, testimonies of the . . . . .	vi. 94
Mosaical Sacrifices . . . . .	xi. 294
Moses, and Expiatory Sacrifices . . . . .	vi. 345
Moses, Law of, and Jewish Christians . . . . .	vii. 359
Moses, a Mediator . . . . .	vii. 274
"Moses and the Prophets," Cajetan on . . . . .	vii. 229
Moses' Religion, antiquity of . . . . .	ii. 99
Mother Church, organization of . . . . .	xiv. 152
 National Church, head of the . . . . .	 xiv. 106
National Churches, authority of . . . . .	xiv. 194
Nativity, feast of the . . . . .	xvi. 23



# GENERAL INDEX.

Nativity of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 1, 8
Nativity of the Virgin Mary, Baronius on the . . . . .	xvi. 11
Nativity of the Virgin Mary, Breviary on the . . . . .	xvi. 2
Nativity of the Virgin Mary, Carthageria on the . . . . .	xvi. 12
Nativity of the Virgin Mary, à Castro on the . . . . .	xvi. 11
Nazianzen, on the Apocryphal books . . . . .	xiii. 258
Nazianzen, and Council of Constantinople . . . . .	ii. 52
Nazianzen on Purgatory . . . . .	xiv. 291
Nazianzen on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xiv. 281
Nebuchadnezzar and Daniel . . . . .	vii. 253
Neocæsarea, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 296
Nestorians, the . . . . .	xiii. 210
Nestorius, and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	ii. 72
Netherlands, persecutions in the . . . . .	i. 269
New Testament, and Mosaic Law . . . . .	vi. 110
New Testament, and Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 86
Nice, Council of, on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 296
Nice, Council of, Celibacy decided by . . . . .	ii. 304
Nice, Council of, on the distinction between <i>Roman</i> and <i>Catholic</i> . . . . .	i. 10
Nice, Council of, on Images . . . . .	iii. 19
Nice, Council, on Supremacy . . . . .	iii. 300
Nice, Council of, on Tradition . . . . .	xi. 375
Nice, Second Council of . . . . .	vii. 373
Nice, Second Council of, and Image worship . . . . .	i. 51 ; v. 30
Nicene Council, Archbishop of Rheims on . . . . .	viii. 18
Nicene Council, the authority of the . . . . .	viii. 15
Nicene Council, Canons of the . . . . .	vii. 282
Nicene Council, Charles the Great on the . . . . .	viii. 18
Nicene Council, Council of Frankfort on the . . . . .	viii. 16
Nicene Council, doctrines of, condemned . . . . .	vii. 355
Nicene Council, and the Emperor . . . . .	ii. 52
Nicene Council, Fathers and Council on the . . . . .	vii. 295
Nicene Council, and modern Romish opinions . . . . .	viii. 22
Nicene Council, on plurality of benefices . . . . .	vii. 281
Nicene Creed, and Protestantism . . . . .	iv. 364
Nicene Fathers, and Council of Ephesus . . . . .	v. 26

# GENERAL INDEX.

Nicene Fathers, faith of, Athanasius on the	v. 24
Nicholas de Clemangis, on ancient Councils	xvi. 278
Nicholas, Pope, on Supremacy	i. 386
Nicolaites, and Petrus Damiani	ii. 362
Nicolas II., on the election of Popes	xvi. 230
Nilus, Archbishop, and the Pope's Supremacy	ii. 49
Nilus, Archbishop, that the Pope without a General Council may teach heresy	i. 25
Non-residence of Romish Clergy	i. 127
Notes, Bellarmine's discussion on	iii. 189
Note, Bellarmine's First, examined	iii. 227
Note, Bellarmine's Second, examined	iii. 240
Note, Bellarmine's Third, examined	iii. 255
Note, Bellarmine's Fourth, examined	iii. 264
Note, Bellarmine's Fifth, examined	iii. 278
Note, Bellarmine's Sixth, examined	iii. 292
Note, Bellarmine's Seventh, examined	iii. 311
Note, Bellarmine's Eighth, examined	iii. 337
Note, Bellarmine's Ninth, examined	iii. 360
Note, Bellarmine's Tenth, examined	iv. 1
Note, Bellarmine's Eleventh, examined	iv. 14
Note, Bellarmine's Twelfth, examined	iv. 39
Note, Bellarmine's Thirteenth, examined	iv. 55
Note, Bellarmine's Fourteenth, examined	iv. 73
Note, Bellarmine's Fifteenth, examined	iv. 96
Notes of the Church, numbers of	xvi. 329
Notes, the necessity of	iii. 185
Notes not necessary	iii. 185
Novatian on the Divinity of Christ	xiii. 59
Novatian heresy	x. 180
Novatians, the	ii. 18
Novelty of half Communion	ii. 102
Novelty of Infallibility	ii. 101
Novelty of the Mass	v. 48
Novelty of Popery	ii. 100
Novelty of Protestantism	ii. 82
Novelty of Transubstantiation	ii. 101 ; v. 48

# GENERAL INDEX.

Novelty of the title of Universal Bishop . . . . .	ii. 101
Nuns and Friars . . . . .	xiii. 297
Nunneries, pretended piety in . . . . .	xvii. 102
Nuremberg, Dict of, and reformation of abuses . . . . .	i. 23
Oath of allegiance and Romanists . . . . .	xvi. 150
Oath of Anathema . . . . .	ii. 221
Oath of Bishops to the Pope . . . . .	82; ii. 219
Oath of Converts to Popery . . . . .	xii. 413
Oath, Julius II. breach of . . . . .	i. 20
Oaths of allegiance . . . . .	xvi. 75
Oaths of allegiance, Popes and Councils on . . . . .	xvi. 147
Oaths of Romish Bishops . . . . .	i. 75
Oaths of Romish Bishops, and the Council of Basil . . . . .	i. 79
Oaths and Relics . . . . .	xiii. 148
Obadiah and Elijah . . . . .	vii. 252
Oblations of bread and wine, the Fathers on . . . . .	vi. 248
Œcumenical Council . . . . .	xiv. 132
Œcumenical Council, constitution of . . . . .	xvi. 248
Œcumenical Council, and Infallibility . . . . .	xvi. 244
Œcumenical Council of Nice, and Arianism . . . . .	ii. 70
Œcumenical Councils, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xvi. 259
Œcumenical Councils, difficulty of knowing them . . . . .	xvi. 253
Œcumenical Councils, and Infallibility . . . . .	xvi. 196
Œcumenical Councils, lawfulness of . . . . .	xvi. 262
Œcumenical Councils, Lupus on the constitution of . . . . .	xvi. 258
Œcumenical Councils, Romish writers differ as to the number of . . . . .	xvi. 253
Œcumenical Councils, uncertainty of . . . . .	xvi. 247
Œlfric, an Abbot, on the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 285
Ockam on merit of Good Works . . . . .	xi. 408
Odo of Clugny on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 365
Office of Feast of Fools . . . . .	viii. 170
Office to the Name of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 31
Offices of devotion to the Virgin Mary . . . . .	vii. 130
Offices, religious, in an unknown tongue . . . . .	vii. 35
Oil, ancient practice of anointing the Sick with . . . . .	viii. 258

# GENERAL INDEX.

Oil, anointing the Dead with	viii. 257
Oil, anointing with, the Fathers on	viii. 256
Oil, anointing with, what was signified by	viii. 230
Old Religion	xvii. 307
Old Testament and Saint-worship	vii. 86
Old Testament Scripture	xiii. 165
Omnipotency of Christ	xiii. 239
Optatus, and the Chair of St. Peter	iii. 107
Orange, the Converts of the City of	xiv. 31
Orange, Council of, on Marriage	ii. 316
Order, and the Scripture	v. 310
Order of St. Benedict	iv. 11
Orders	xii. 110, 200
Orders, Augustine on	v. 325
Orders, Council of Carthage on	ii. 121
Orders, Cyprian on	ii. 120
Orders, the institution of	ii. 118
Orders, the institution of, in the Greek Church	ii. 119
Orders, their invalidity	ii. 138
Orders, the Sacrament of	viii. 151
Orders, severity of	i. 281
Orders, validity of	x. 23
Orders, the vindication of	ii. 147
Orders, vows of	i. 281
Ordination, Augustine on unwilling	ii. 260
Ordination, Bellarmine on	ii. 153
Ordination, Bonaventure on	ii. 154
Ordination, Cardinal Lugo on	ii. 154
Ordination of children	ii. 261
Ordination, civil power in	ii. 181
Ordination, Council of Ephesus on	ii. 178
Ordination, Council of Orleans on	ii. 178
Ordination, form of	vi. 268
Ordination, Habert on	ii. 183
Ordination, Habert and Morinus on	ii. 152
Ordination, independent of the Pope	ii. 178
Ordination, Morinus on	vi. 270
Ordination, Petrus Sotus on	ii. 154

# GENERAL INDEX.

Ordination, Popes and Emperors on . . . . .	ii. 183
Ordination, Pope Innocent on . . . . .	ii. 157
Ordination of Popes, Platina on . . . . .	ii. 184
Ordination of Priests and Bishops in the Latin Church . . . . .	ii. 191
Ordination of Priests in the Church of England . . . . .	ii. 150
Ordination, Romish form of . . . . .	ii. 174
Ordinations in the Church of England, vindication of . . . . .	ii. 109
Ordinations in the Greek Church . . . . .	ii. 183
Ordo Romanus and the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 352
Origen, errors of, and Council of Alexandria . . . . .	xv. 224
Origen on Faith . . . . .	v. 21
Origen on the Feast of the Nativity of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 27
Origen on Heresy . . . . .	ii. 15
Origen on Images . . . . .	vii. 301
Origen on Infallibility . . . . .	v. 113
Origen on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 307
Origen on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 287
Origen on the Pope's Supremacy . . . . .	xiv. 329
Origen on Prayer to God . . . . .	vii. 166
Origen on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 3, 18, 282
Origen on the real Presence . . . . .	ix. 41
Origen on the Senses . . . . .	vii. 308
Origen on Transubstantiation . . . . .	328 ; xiv. 280
Origen on the veneration due to the Eucharist . . . . .	x. 149
Origen on the Virgin Mary . . . . .	vii. 160
Origen on the worship of one God . . . . .	vii. 114
Original Sin . . . . .	xiii. 201
Original Sin, Council of Trent on . . . . .	iv. 275
Orleans, Council of, on Ordination . . . . .	ii. 178
Osius and Arianism . . . . .	ii. 45
 Paganism and Christianity . . . . .	 iii. 224
Paganism and Constantine . . . . .	xv. 143
Paganism and Popery . . . . .	xiv. 80
Paganism and Popery, agreement between . . . . .	xii. 299
Paganism and Popery, Baronius on . . . . .	xvi. 93
Paganism and Romanism, Ambrose on . . . . .	vii. 122
Pallavicini and Council of Trent . . . . .	xvi. 279

# GENERAL INDEX.

Pallavicini and decrees of Trent . . .	v. 348
Pallavicini on the splendour of the Church . .	xvi. 90
Pallavicino, some account of . . .	i. 93
Pallavicino and power of the Pope . . .	i. 131
Pallavicino and the Vatican . . .	i. 113
Papal supremacy and kingly allegiance . .	iv. 13
Paphnutius on Marriage . . .	i. 32
Papist, a, described . . .	iv. 135
Papist, a, represented . . .	xiii. 219
Papists, English, and the authority of the Church .	xv. 76
Papists, the faith of . . .	xvi. 178
Pardons . . .	xiii. 179
Pardons, Councils on . . .	xiii. 180
Paschal II. and Heresy . . .	xvi. 223
Paschal Lamb and Eucharist . . .	vi. 228, 312
Paschal Supper, analogy of the Sacrament to .	x. 29
Paschasius Radbertus on "Thou art Peter" .	iii. 47
Passover, Jewish, the nature of . . .	x. 35
Passover, Jewish, and Transubstantiation .	xii. 113
Pastors, fallibility of . . .	xvi. 317
Pastors, infallibility of . . .	xvi. 313
Pastoral responsibility . . .	xvi. 347
Pastors, reverence due to . . .	v. 341
Pastors, spiritual, responsibility of . . .	v. 207
Pastors, the subordination of . . .	xiv. 144
Patrick, St., Synod by, on Marriage . . .	ii. 342
Patrick, Dr. late Bishop of Ely; The Texts examined which Papists cite out of the Bible, to prove the Supremacy of St. Peter and the Pope over the whole Church. In two parts . . .	iii. 8
———— Second Note of the Church—Antiquity.	iii. 240
———— The Pillar and Ground of Truth. A Treatise shewing that the Roman Church falsely claims to be that Church, and the Pillar of that Truth, mentioned by St. Paul, 1 Tim. iii. 15. In three parts . . .	v. 1

# GENERAL INDEX.

Patrick, Dr., late Bishop of Ely ; A Discourse about Tradition : shewing what is meant by it, and what Tradition is to be received, and what is to be rejected . . . . .	v. 245
———— The Virgin Mary misrepresented by the Roman Church, in the Traditions of that Church concerning her Life and Glory ; and in the Devotions paid to her as the Mother of God. Both shewed out of the Offices of that Church, the Lessons on her Festivals, and from their allowed Authors. Part I. Wherein two of her Feasts, her Conception, and Nativity, are considered . . . . .	xv. 292
———— The Virgin Mary misrepresented by the Roman Church, in the Traditions of that Church concerning her Life and Glory ; and in the Devotions paid to her as the Mother of God. Both shewed out of the Offices of that Church, the Lessons on her Festivals, and from their allowed Authors. Part II. . . . .	xvi. 1
Patrick, Mr., late Preacher of the Charterhouse, A full view of the Doctrines and Practices of the ancient Church, relating to the Eucharist, wholly different from those of the Roman Church, and inconsistent with the belief of Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 89
Paul, St., on Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 224
Paul, St., on Christ's Atonement . . . . .	x. 311
Paul, St., and Chrysostom . . . . .	iv. 241
Paul, St., and the Church . . . . .	v. 332
Paul, St., on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 346
Paul, St., foretells the practices of the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 133
Paul, St., on heresy . . . . .	i. 368
Paul, St., on Idolatry . . . . .	vi. 166 ; xiii. 139
Paul, St. on Infallibility . . . . .	iv. 289
Paul, St., on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 233
Paul, St., on not holding the Head . . . . .	vii. 108

# GENERAL INDEX.

Paul, St., on prayers in an unknown tongue . . .	xi. 310
Paul, St., on praying in an unknown tongue . . .	vii. 32
Paul, St., and primitive Councils . . .	xv. 83
Paul, St., and Protestant Churches . . .	iv. 366
Paul, St., on the Roman Church . . .	xiv. 259
Paul, St., and rulers of the Church . . .	v. 4
Paul, St., on the Sacrifice of the Mass . . .	xiv. 272
Paul, St., on the sufficiency of the Scriptures . . .	v. 224
Paul, St., and unknown tongues . . .	vii. 66
Paul III. and advice of Bishops . . .	i. 170
Paul III. and articles of Reformation . . .	i. 19
Paul III. and Bishopricks . . .	i. 135
Paul III. character of . . .	i. 62
Paul III. excommunicated and deposed Henry VIII. . .	i. 27
Paul III. and a General Council . . .	i. 166
Paul III. and select council on abuses . . .	i. 20
Paul III., Turks and Lutherans . . .	ii. 46
Paul IV. and Church Reformation . . .	i. 21
Paul IV. and corrupt state of the Church . . .	i. 167
Paul, Father, the austerities of . . .	i. 90
Paul, Father, character of . . .	i. 88
Paul, Father, character of his History . . .	i. 104
Paul, Father, and character of the Presidents of the Council . . .	i. 102
Paul, Father, and Council of Trent . . .	xvi. 272
Paul, Father, history of Council of Trent of . . .	i. 87
Paul, Father, materials from which he constructed his History . . .	i. 89
Paul, Father, on worship in an unknown tongue . . .	i. 42
Paul Sarpi and the Court of Rome . . .	xvi. 125
Paul Sarpi, death of . . .	xvi. 136
Paul Sarpi, on Intention . . .	viii. 172
Paulinus, Bishop, married . . .	ii. 337
Paulus Fabulottus on Councils and Popes . . .	xv. 7
Paris, University of, on Reformation . . .	i. 18
Pavia, Council of . . .	ii. 28
Pax Vobis, dialogues . . .	vi. 2



# GENERAL INDEX.

<b>Payne, Mr., late Prebendary of Westminster; The Texts examined which Papists cite out of the Bible, to prove their Doctrine concerning the Celibacy of Priests and Vows of Continence. In two Parts . . . . .</b>	<b>ii. 382</b>
<b>———— Sixth Note of the Church—Agreement in Doctrine with the Primitive Church . . . . .</b>	<b>iii. 292</b>
<b>———— A Discourse concerning the Sacrifice of the Mass . . . . .</b>	<b>vi. 215</b>
<b>———— A Discourse of the Communion in one kind, in answer to a Treatise of the Bishop of Meaux, of Communion under both Species . . . . .</b>	<b>viii. 320 ; ix. 1</b>
<b>———— A Discourse concerning the Adoration of the Host, as it is taught and practised in the Church of Rome . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 116</b>
<b>Pelagianism . . . . .</b>	<b>xiii. 216</b>
<b>Pelagius II. and Celibacy in Sicily . . . . .</b>	<b>ii. 332</b>
<b>Pelagius and Gregory the Great condemn the title of Universal Bishop . . . . .</b>	<b>i. 13</b>
<b>Pelagius on Marriage . . . . .</b>	<b>ii. 270</b>
<b>Pelagius II. on the Supremacy of the Pope . . . . .</b>	<b>xiv. 336</b>
<b>Penance . . . . .</b>	<b>viii. 107 ; x. 225 ; xii. 192</b>
<b>Penance and Absolution . . . . .</b>	<b>i. 249</b>
<b>Penance, Basil on . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 317</b>
<b>Penance, Bellarmine on . . . . .</b>	<b>viii. 146</b>
<b>Penance, Canons of St. Basil on . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 320</b>
<b>Penal laws and Church of Rome . . . . .</b>	<b>xvii. 3</b>
<b>Penance and Confession . . . . .</b>	<b>xii. 105</b>
<b>Penance, a Council at Lambeth on . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 229</b>
<b>Penance and Council of Trent . . . . .</b>	<b>i. 129</b>
<b>Penance, Council of Trent on . . . . .</b>	<b>viii. 146 ; x. 165</b>
<b>Penance, the design of . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 282</b>
<b>Penance, the essential part of . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 257</b>
<b>Penance, the Fathers on . . . . .</b>	<b>viii. 108 ; x. 323</b>
<b>Penance and German Princes . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 229</b>
<b>Penance, Gerson on . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 246</b>
<b>Penance imposed by the Ancient Church . . . . .</b>	<b>x. 259</b>

# GENERAL INDEX.

Penance and Jewish sacrifices . . . . .	x. 305
Penance, Petrus de Josepheo on . . . . .	x. 245
Penance and power of the Priesthood . . . . .	viii. 112
Penance by proxy . . . . .	x. 247
Penance as practised in the Church of Rome . . . . .	x. 253
Penance as practised in the primitive Church . . . . .	v. 255
Penance, public, Ancient and Modern Popery on . . . . .	x. 238
Penance, public, and Charles IX. of France . . . . .	x. 230
Penance and power of the Priest . . . . .	x. 172
Penance, public, and the Primitive Church . . . . .	x. 238
Penance and Purgatory . . . . .	x. 246
Penance, the Romish Sacrament of . . . . .	xvii. 255
Penance, the rigour of, and Church of Rome . . . . .	x. 227
Penance, the Sacrament of . . . . .	viii. 145
Penance in Spain . . . . .	x. 228
Penance, the steps or stations of . . . . .	x. 318
Penance, voluntary, Bellarmine on . . . . .	x. 297
Penance, voluntary, Romish texts for . . . . .	x. 295
Penance, works of . . . . .	x. 307
Penances and Confessions . . . . .	viii. 77
Penances and divine Justice . . . . .	xiii. 254
Penalties, temporal, texts alleged for . . . . .	x. 284
People and Priests, responsibility of . . . . .	vii. 54
Perron, Cardinal, on the fourth Council of Lateran . . . . .	xv. 54
Perron, Cardinal, on Saint-worship . . . . .	i. 52 ; vii. 256
Persecutions alleged against Protestants . . . . .	xvii. 203
Persecutions, Bossuet on . . . . .	xvi. 107
Persecution and Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 292
Persecution of Christians . . . . .	xiv. 254
Persian Churches on Scriptures in the vulgar tongue . . . . .	xi. 392
Perron defends the Pope's supremacy . . . . .	i. 27
Persecutions in the Diocese of Meaux . . . . .	xii. 321
Persecutions and the French Clergy . . . . .	xvi. 109
Persecution and image-worship . . . . .	vii. 327
Persecutions during Queen Mary and Queen Elizabeth's time . . . . .	xvii. 60
Persians, worship of the . . . . .	vi. 179

# GENERAL INDEX.

Peter of Alexandria, Canons of . . . . .	xv. 136
Peter Lombard, on merit of good works . . . . .	xi. 411
Peter, chair of, Bellarmine on . . . . .	iii. 256
Peter, St., commanded to feed Christ's sheep . . . . .	xvii. 122
Peter, St., on Infallibility . . . . .	iv. 289
Peter, St., and the keys . . . . .	xvii. 122
Peter's, St., Liturgy . . . . .	xv. 253
Peter's Marriage, Clemens on . . . . .	i. 31
Peter, St., on the remission of sins . . . . .	x. 211
Peter, St., supremacy of . . . . .	xii. 7
Peter, St., on supremacy . . . . .	xiv. 268
Peter, St., the successor of . . . . .	xv. 98
Petrarch's opinion of the Church of Rome . . . . .	ii. 75
Peter Martyr on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 61
Petrus de Aliaco on Reformation in the Church . . . . .	i. 20
Petrus Damiani and the Nicolaites . . . . .	ii. 362
Petrus de Marca, and the French Church . . . . .	xiv. 136
Petrus Sotus on Ordination . . . . .	ii. 154
Philip, King of Spain, and the Pope's curse . . . . .	xvii. 65
Philip II. of Spain, and the Lutherans . . . . .	ii. 47
Philosophy and Divinity . . . . .	xvi. 208
Phoenicians, worship of the . . . . .	vi. 180
Photius, Pope, character of . . . . .	xv. 39
Photius, Pope, deposition of . . . . .	xv. 42
Pictures of God, Augustine on . . . . .	i. 49
Pictures of God, Bellarmine on . . . . .	i. 49
Pictures of God, Durandus on . . . . .	i. 49
Pictures of God forbidden . . . . .	i. 49
Pictures and Images, the asserted benefit of . . . . .	xiii. 100
Pictures, Protestant . . . . .	xiii. 356
Pilgrimage to the Holy Land . . . . .	iv. 103
Pilgrimages . . . . .	viii. 73
Pillar, Tertullian on . . . . .	v. 55
Pisa, Council of . . . . .	ii. 28
Pisa, Council of, and Lewis XII. . . . .	xv. 12
Pisa, second Council of . . . . .	xv. 70
Pisan, Council of, and the Popes . . . . .	i. 77

# GENERAL INDEX.

Pisan, first Council of, vow of Cardinals of	i. 20
Pisan, second Council of, called	i. 20
Pius IV. Creed of	i. 156; v. 34
Pius V. and Gabutius	xvii. 29
Pius II. on Marriage	ii. 271
Pius II. Pope and Priest	i. 74
Pius II. on the Pope's Supremacy	xvii. 275
Pius II. and Pius IV., contrary opinions of	v. 48
Pius IV. on subjection to the Popedom	iv. 160
Pius IV. and Queen Elizabeth	xvii. 7
Pius V. and Queen Elizabeth	i. 27
Pius V., and rebellion in England	xvii. 27
Platina on the Corruption of the Papacy	xvi. 234
Platina on the fourth Council of Lateran	xv. 53
Platina on the Pope's ordination	ii. 184
Plato, dissembling of	ii. 44.
Pluralities and Bishop Hooper	xvi. 129
Pliny's description of primitive Christians	iv. 58
Pocock, Dr. on Heathen worship	vi. 178
Poland and the name Mary	xvi. 41
Poland and General Councils	v. 159
Polidore Virgil on the Unity of the Priesthood	iii. 108
Polycarp and Church of Smyrna	vii. 163; xiii. 57
Polycarp and Doctrine of Truth	v. 18
Polycarp and Marcion	ii. 55
Polycartes on the Pope's Supremacy	xiv. 327
Pontifical, the, errors of	xv. 122
Poole, Cardinal, and Synod of Lambeth	xv. 9
Pope Adrian and Emperor of Constantinople	vii. 386
Pope Adrian on the adoration of the Host	x. 111
Pope Adrian on Images	viii. 26
Pope, the, St. Ambrose, and Council of Turin	xv. 219
Pope Anacletus	xv. 117
Pope Anastasius on Baptism	viii. 193
Pope Anastasius, St. Jerome and St. Augustine	xv. 222
Pope, the, and Antichrist	xi. 306; xvii. 240

# GENERAL INDEX.

Pope, the, is he Antichrist ? . . . . .	xvii. 129
Pope, the, and the Apostolic See . . . . .	i. 122
Pope, the, assumptions of . . . . .	xvii. 83
Pope's Authority, Ancient and Modern Popery on . . . . .	xii. 235
Pope Boniface VIII. on subjection to the Popedom . . . . .	iv. 160
Pope's Bulls and Queen of England . . . . .	xvii. 66
Pope's Bulls and Queen Elizabeth . . . . .	xvii. 69
Pope, the, baptism and election of . . . . .	xvi. 229
Pope, the, blasphemous titles of . . . . .	i. 73
Pope, the, and Bossuet's Exposition . . . . .	xii. 335
Pope Celestine to the African Bishops . . . . .	xiv. 334
Pope Celestine and Apostles' Creed . . . . .	v. 32
Pope Clement, dispensing with decrees . . . . .	i. 132
Pope Clement VIII. and Martin V. . . . .	v. 166
Pope Cornelius, fabulous account of . . . . .	xv. 124
Pope, the, and Council of Chalcedon . . . . .	v. 144
Pope, the, with a Council . . . . .	xvi. 248
Pope and Council, in matters of faith . . . . .	xvi. 196
Pope, the, and Councils of Carthage . . . . .	xv. 220
Pope's, the, Curse, and Henry II. of France . . . . .	xvii. 65
Pope, the, a Council and Heresy . . . . .	xvi. 228
Pope Damasus . . . . .	xv. 203
Pope Damasus and Council of Constantinople . . . . .	xv. 209
Pope, the, deposing power of . . . . .	xvi. 153
Pope, the, and dispensations . . . . .	xiii. 271
Pope, the, doubts respecting . . . . .	xvi. 226
Pope, the election of . . . . .	i. 263
Pope, the, and the Emperor Charles V. . . . .	xvii. 65
Pope Eugenius IV. and Council of Basil . . . . .	xvi. 225 ; xv. 66
Pope Eusebius, and worship of the Cross . . . . .	xv. 140
Pope Fabian, remarkable election of . . . . .	xv. 123
Pope Felix and Constantine . . . . .	xv. 202
Pope, the, and the Feast of the Virgin . . . . .	xvi. 52
Pope, the, and foreign bishoprics . . . . .	i. 160
Pope, the, and the French Church . . . . .	xiv. 136
Pope Gelasius, on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix 307

# GENERAL INDEX.

Pope Gregory II. on Image-worship	vii. 292
Pope Gregory, blasphemies of	iv. 10
Pope Gregory, on Extreme Unction	viii. 289
Pope Gregory, Prayer of	xiii. 45
Pope Gregory, on Works and Merits	x. 386
Pope, the, and General Councils	viii. 22
Pope, the, and a General Council	xv. 210
Pope, the, and Head of the Church	xiii. 268
Pope, the, honour given to	xiii. 268
Pope Hadrian on Image-worship	vii. 292
Pope Hadrian, and Images	vii. 367
Pope, the, and Immaculate Conception of Virgin Mary	xv. 373
Pope, the, and Infallibility	viii. 25 ; xiv. 163
Pope, the, Infallibility of	xvi. 316
Pope, the, and Infallible decrees	xvi. 215
Pope, the, Infallibility of, and faith	xvi. 213
Pope Innocent, dispensing with decrees	i. 132
Pope John, and Council of Constantine	v. 156, 164
Pope John, inconsistencies of	xv. 46
Pope John, profligacy of	v. 164
Pope John VIII. on Public Worship	vi. 381
Pope John XII. wickedness of	iv. 10
Pope, the, Judge of Controversies	i. 134
Pope Liberius, and Arianism	xv. 191
Pope Liberius and Athanasius	xvi. 221
Pope Liberius and Baptism	v. 152
Pope Liberius and St. Hilary	xvi. 222
Pope, the, and Lutheran books	i. 118
Pope Marcellinus, apostacy of	xv. 129
Pope Martin, on the Worship of the Virgin Mary	vii. 210
Pope Martin V. and Council of Constance	v. 165
Pope Martin V. and Clement VIII.	v. 166
Pope Martin V. and Thos. Waldensis	xvii. 201
Pope's Nuncio, blasphemies of	xv. 69
Pope, the power of	iii. 5
Pope Paschal II. and Heresy	xvi. 223
Pope Paschal II. and Henry IV.	v. 156

# GENERAL INDEX.

Pope Photius, deposition of	xv. 42
Pope Pius' Creed	v. 34
Pope Pius IV. and Council of Trent	xv. 73
Pope Pius V. and Gabutius	xvii. 29
Pope Pius IV. and interpretation of Scripture	xvi. 184
Pope Pius V. and rebellion in England	xvii. 27
Pope Pius IV. on subjection to the Popedom	iv. 160
Pope, the power of	i. 130 ; iv. 180 ; xvi. 308
Pope, the, power of deposing	xiii. 273
Pope, the, and power of deposing	xvi. 149
Pope, the, and a deputation of priests from England	xvii. 39
Pope, power of, Launoy and De Marca on	xvi. 308
Pope, the, and Queen Elizabeth	xvii. 6
Pope, the, and rebellion in England	xvii. 10
Pope, the, and Roman Council	xv. 213
Pope, the, and Scripture	xvi. 203
Pope Siricius on Marriage	xv. 215
Pope, the, and the Sorbonists	xvi. 245
Pope Stephen, and re-baptizing of heretics	xv. 123
Pope, the, subject to a General Council	v. 167
Pope, the, supremacy of, Bellarmine on	xvii. 275
Pope, the, supremacy of	i. 25 ; xiii. 316
Pope, supremacy of, Pius II. on	xvii. 275
Pope, the, and temporal Princes	xiv. 148
Pope's, the, treatment of traitors	xvii. 70
Pope, true, uncertainty of	iv. 356
Pope, the, and universal pastor	viii. 24
Pope Urban, dispensing with decrees	i. 132
Pope's, the, usurpations in England	ii. 180
Pope, the, visible Head of the Church	xvii. 126
Pope Vigilius and heresy	iv. 252
Pope Vigilius and Council of Constantinople	v. 155
Popedom of Dionysius	xv. 127
Popedom of Formosus	xvi. 234
Popes and Abbeys	ii. 123
Popes adopting heresies	i. 12
Popes and their annotators	xv. 179

# GENERAL INDEX.

Popes, Bishops, and Priests, sons of Clergymen . . . . .	ii. 344
Popes, blasphemous titles of . . . . .	i. 73
Popes, the canonization of . . . . .	vii. 124
Popes and Canons of Council of Constantinople . . . . .	xv. 211
Popes and Cardinals, principles of . . . . .	v. 377
Popes and Cardinals, unhappy death of . . . . .	iv. 93
Popes in the 3rd century . . . . .	xv. 122
Popes, character of . . . . .	i. 66 ; ii. 378
Popes, character of, and Father Paul . . . . .	i. 98
Popes and the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 247
Popes and their power in the Church . . . . .	i. 161
Popes, the, claims to depose Kings . . . . .	i. 27
Popes condemned by Councils . . . . .	i. 12
Popes contradicting themselves . . . . .	i. 12
Popes, contradictions of . . . . .	x. 118
Popes, corruptions of . . . . .	iv. 8
Popes, corrupt practices of . . . . .	xv. 61
Popes and Councils . . . . .	v. 143 ; xv. 7, 212
Popes and Councils not infallible . . . . .	xvi. 197
Popes and Councils on oaths of allegiance . . . . .	xvi. 147
Popes and the Council of Pisan . . . . .	i. 77
Popes and Councils, superiority of . . . . .	xv. 63
Popes and counterfeit canons . . . . .	v. 269
Popes, the credulity of . . . . .	iv. 251
Popes, death of the . . . . .	iv. 83
Popes and their decrees . . . . .	xvi. 234
Popes deposed by Councils . . . . .	iv. 357
Popes, depravity of . . . . .	iii. 118
Popes, their differences . . . . .	i. 11
Popes and dignitaries of the Church on celibacy . . . . .	ii. 255
Popes, diversity of opinions of . . . . .	i. 12
Popes, divisions among . . . . .	v. 374
Popes on the dogma of Merits . . . . .	x. 375
Popes, election of . . . . .	iv. 9
Popes and Emperors on Ordination . . . . .	ii. 183
Popes on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 261
Popes, fabulous images of . . . . .	vii. 395



# GENERAL INDEX.

Popes on "Feed my sheep"	iii. 37
Popes in the 4th century	xv. 133
Popes, Genebrard on	iv. 8
Popes and General Councils	iv. 244 ; v. 182
Popes, the, and General Councils	xvii. 386
Popes, heresies of	ii. 98 ; iii. 257
Popes, heretical, Bellarmine on	i. 77
Popes, inconsistencies of	xvi. 216
Popes, the, and Indulgences	x. 326
Popes and Indulgences	xiii. 252
Popes, infidelity of the	xvi. 228
Popes and Kings	xvii. 63
Popes, Kings, and Emperors	xvii. 388
Popes Photius and John VIII.	xv. 38
Popes and Princes	i. 302
Popes, profligacy of	xvi. 233
Popes and their relatives	i. 134
Popes of Rome and infallible guide	iv. 249
Popes and Schisms	iii. 282
Popes of the 2nd century	xv. 117
Popes Siricius and Ursicinus	xv. 214
Popes and the six General Councils	iv. 249
Popes, the sons of Bishops and Priests	i. 32
Popes, the, subject to censure	i. 26
Popes on the universal head of the Church	xvii. 382
Popes, usurpations of	i. 72
Popes, and their writings	iv. 250
Pope's supremacy	xvii. 120
Pope's, the, Supremacy, Cusanus on	xvii. 274
Popery, ancient and modern	xii. 288
Popery and allegiance to princes	xvii. 84
Popery, ancient and modern, on Image-worship	xii. 229
Popery, ancient and modern, on Indulgences	xii. 233
Popery, ancient and modern, on the Invocation of Saints	xii. 228
Popery, ancient and modern, on Justification	xii. 231
Popery, ancient and modern, on the Mass	xii. 234
Popery, ancient and modern, on Merits	xii. 232

# GENERAL INDEX.

Popery, ancient and modern, on the Pope's authority	xii. 235
Popery, ancient and modern, and public Penance	x. 238
Popery, ancient and modern, on Relics	xii. 230
Popery, ancient and modern, on religious worship	xii. 227
Popery, ancient and modern, on Satisfaction	xii. 233
Popery and the Bible	xi. 219
Popery, blasphemies of	xii. 365
Popery, and Charles I.	xii. 400
Popery, and certainty of Faith	xvi. 182
Popery, character of Converts to	xiv. 55
Popery, double character of	xiv. 44
Popery, and the Church of England	xiv. 97
Popery, converts to, Oath of	xii. 413
Popery and the Council of Trent	xiii. 211
Popery, the doctrines of	xiv. 28
Popery, English and foreign	xiv. 75
Popery and Englishmen	i. 219
Popery, external rites of	xi. 201
Popery, and Father Crasset	xiv. 65
Popery in France	xv. 3
Popery and Heathenism	i. 52, 236
Popery and Huss	iii. 84
Popery, M. Imbert on	xiv. 57
Popery and the Jews	iv. 71
Popery, Kings and Parliaments opposition to	xii. 389
Popery and knowledge	xi. 219
Popery before Luther	xvii. 223
Popery and Luther	xvii. 314
Popery more impious than Heathenism	i. 46
Popery and man's infirmity	ij. 106
Popery, mummeries of	i. 238
Popery, modern, and the Representer	xiv. 22
Popery, not Apostolical	ii. 107
Popery, Novelty of	ii. 101
Popery, old and new	xii. 292 ; xiv. 52
Popery, opposition of Edward III. to	i. 22
Popery and Paganism	xiv. 80

# GENERAL INDEX.

Popery and Paganism, agreement between . . .	xii. 299
Popery and Paganism, Baronius on . . .	xvi. 93
Popery, practical working of . . .	xvii. 50
Popery, Protestant knowledge of . . .	xiv. 24
Popery and Protestant misrepresentations . . .	xi. 163
Popery, Protestant reasons against . . .	xiii. 308
Popery and Protestantism . . .	iv. 185
Popery and Rebellion . . .	xii. 402
Popery as represented by Papists . . .	xiii. 308
Popery, Richard II.'s opposition to . . .	i. 22
Popery, new, and M. Ranchin . . .	xiv. 52
Popery and Salvation . . .	xiii. 318
Popery and Thomas Aquinas . . .	xii. 362
Popery, the uncharitableness of . . .	iv. 162 ; xiii. 304 ; xvii. 251
Popery, variations of . . .	xiv. 62
Popery and Wickliffe . . .	iii. 84
Popish allegiance . . .	xvi. 72
Popish arguments against Protestants, answer to . . .	xvii. 202
Popish artifices . . .	xvi. 170
Popish Bull of Excommunication . . .	xvii. 56
Popish Catechism, dialogue about . . .	xvii. 79
Popish condemnation of those who differ from them . . .	xvii. 205
Popish dignitaries, and the authority of the Pope . . .	xvii. 54
Popish dignitaries, and Queen Elizabeth . . .	xvii. 53
Popish doctrines rejected by Protestants . . .	iv. 376
Popish intrigues . . .	xii. 401
Popish jurisdiction over Churches . . .	ii. 177
Popish means to make proselytes . . .	xvi. 142
Popish method of conversion . . .	xii. 289
Popish misrepresenting . . .	xiii. 344
Popish misrepresentation . . .	xvi. 159
Popish practices . . .	xi. 166 ; xii. 404
Popish Prayers and Jewish High Priest . . .	vi. 370
Popish and Protestant Churches, articles of faith of . . .	iv. 374
Popish and Protestant controversy . . .	xii. 377
Popish and Protestant interpretation of James, chap. v. ver. 14 . . .	viii. 245

# GENERAL INDEX.

Popish and Protestant Treason . . . . .	xvi. 153
Popish rebellion and Protestant loyalty . . . . .	xvii. 305
Popish Rule of Faith . . . . .	xvi. 178
Popish slanders . . . . .	xvi. 124
Popish tricks and Popish infallibility . . . . .	xvi. 218
Power of the Church . . . . .	viii. 84
Power, temporal and ecclesiastical, and Lateran Councils . . . . .	i. 27
Poza, and the name Mary . . . . .	xvi. 43
Pragmatic sanction, cause of . . . . .	ii. 186
Pragmatic sanction and Charles VII. . . . .	i. 22
Pragmatic sanction and Charles VIII. . . . .	i. 23
Pragmatic sanction and Leo. X. . . . .	v. 180
Pragmatic sanction and Lewis XI. . . . .	i. 23
Prague, Archbishop of, and Council of Trent . . . . .	i. 123
Prague, Archbishop of, on promoting married persons to Holy Orders . . . . .	i. 33
Prayer, Anointing, and Confession . . . . .	x. 219
Prayer, a character of the true Church . . . . .	xii. 11
Prayer, and the Christian . . . . .	vii. 266
Prayer, Chrysostom on . . . . .	vii. 185
Prayer, Clemens Alexandrinus on . . . . .	vii. 164
Prayer, doctrines concerning . . . . .	viii. 87
Prayer, the expression of . . . . .	vii. 61
Prayer, the Fathers on . . . . .	xii. 11
"Prayer of faith," Bellarmine on . . . . .	viii. 238
"Prayer of faith," what is meant by . . . . .	viii. 236
Prayer to God . . . . .	xiii. 23
Prayer to God, Council of Laodicea on . . . . .	vii. 168
Prayer to God, Origen on . . . . .	vii. 166
Prayer to God only, Scripture texts for . . . . .	vii. 269
Prayer, the Lord's . . . . .	vii. 100
Prayer, mental, to Saints . . . . .	xiii. 24
Prayer, penitential, Romish and Protestant . . . . .	x. 249
Prayer of Pope Gregory . . . . .	xiii. 45
Prayer, public, the people should join in . . . . .	vii. 52
Prayer of Joshua, Romish interpretation of the . . . . .	xiii. 47
Prayer, Suarez on . . . . .	vii. 28

# GENERAL INDEX.

Prayer, Tertullian on . . . . .	vii. 164
Prayer in an unknown tongue . . . . .	xiv. 360
Prayer with the understanding . . . . .	xiii. 318
Prayers, blasphemous . . . . .	xiii. 50
Prayers of Christians . . . . .	vii. 132
Prayers of the Church, the Fathers on the . . . . .	vii. 58
Prayers, the double sense of . . . . .	xiii. 220
Prayers for the dead . . . . .	xi. 82
Prayers for the dead, Aerius on . . . . .	xi. 88
Prayers for the dead, Ambrose on . . . . .	xi. 93
Prayers for the dead, the Ancients on . . . . .	xvii. 134
Prayers for the dead, Augustine on . . . . .	xi. 95, 288
Prayers for the dead, St. Basil on . . . . .	xi. 85
Prayers for the dead, Chrysostom on . . . . .	xi. 98, 290
Prayers for the dead, Church of England Homily on . . . . .	xi. 102
Prayers for the dead, Dionysius on . . . . .	xi. 91
Prayers for the dead, Jerome on . . . . .	xi. 93
Prayers for the dead, and Liturgies of the Ancient Church . . . . .	xi. 85
Prayers for the dead, and 2 Maccabees, chap. xii. . . . .	xvii. 133
Prayers for the dead not a doctrine of Primitive Church . . . . .	xi. 84
Prayers for the dead and Protestantism . . . . .	xvii. 137
Prayers for the dead and Purgatory . . . . .	viii. 81 ; xi. 48, 284 ; xvii. 132
Prayers for the dead, Tertullian on . . . . .	xi. 93
Prayers, form of, and Belarmine . . . . .	vii. 51
Prayers to God and the Virgin . . . . .	xiii. 233
Prayers to Martyrs, Augustine on . . . . .	vii. 98
Prayers to Martyrs, Basil on . . . . .	vii. 98
Prayers and Numbers . . . . .	xvii. 187
Prayers, Popish, and the Apostles . . . . .	xiii. 40
Prayers, Popish, and Jewish High Priest . . . . .	vi. 370
Prayers, Romish . . . . .	xiii. 42
Prayers to Saints . . . . .	vii. 72 ; viii. 75
Prayers to Saints and Angels . . . . .	vii. 221 ; xii. 30
Prayers to Saints, Bishop of Meaux on . . . . .	vii. 135
Prayers for and to Saints . . . . .	xiii. 79

# GENERAL INDEX.

Prayers for souls in Purgatory	.	.	xii. 34
Prayers in an unknown tongue			
	vi. 347 ; xi. 308 ; xii. 36 ; xiii. 288 ; xvii. 160		
Prayers in an unknown tongue, Alexander VII. on			vi. 349
Prayers in an unknown tongue, the Council of Trent			
on	.	.	xvii. 162
Prayers in an unknown tongue, the Fathers on			
	v. 410 ; vi. 348 ; xvii. 297		
Prayers in an unknown tongue, the Scriptures on	.		xvii. 297
Prayers in an unknown tongue, and the Scriptures			vii. 30
Prayers in an unknown tongue, texts alleged for	.		vii. 1
Prayers in an unknown tongue, St. Paul on	.		xi. 310
Prayers to the Virgin and indulgences	.	.	x. 331
Prayers to the Virgin Mary	.	xiii. 44 ; xvii. 175	
Prayers in the vulgar tongue	.	.	xiii. 203
Prayers in the vulgar tongue and the Jews	.		vii. 3
Praying by beads	.	.	xvii. 186
Praying in an unknown tongue, St. Paul on	.		vii. 32
Predestination of the Virgin Mary	.	.	xv. 307
Predestination, service of	.	.	xv. 308
Prelates in the Church of England	.	.	xiii. 353
Presbyters and Councils	.	.	xvi. 265
Presence, the real, Archbishop Cranmer on	.		x. 62
Presence, the real, Archbishop Laud on	.		x. 71
Presence, the real, articles on	.	.	x. 55
Presence, the real, Athanasius on	.	.	ix. 41
Presence, the real, Augustine on	.	.	ix. 44, 312
Presence, the real, St. Basil on	.	.	ix. 44
Presence, the real, and Berengarius	.	.	xi. 346
Presence, the real, Beza on	.	.	x. 59
Presence, the real, Bishop Andrews on	.	.	x. 69
Presence, the real, Bishop Jewel on	.	.	x. 67
Presence, the real, Bishop Ridley on	.	.	x. 64
Presence, the real, Bishop Taylor on	.	.	x. 72
Presence, the real, Dr. Burnet on	.	.	x. 65
Presence, the real, Calvin on	.	.	x. 58
Presence, the real, and the Church of Rome	.		x. 32

# GENERAL INDEX.

Presence, the real, Church of England on	x. 53
Presence, the real, Clemens Alexandrinus on	ix. 40
Presence, the real, Council of Trent on	ix. 50
Presence, the real, Cyprian on	ix. 43
Presence, the real, Eusebius on	ix. 42
Presence, the real, examinations concerning	xi. 349
Presence, the real, Hooker on	x. 68
Presence, the real, Jerome on	ix. 42
Presence, the real, and St. John, chap. vi.	ix. 36
Presence, the real, Origen on	ix. 41
Presence, the real, Peter Martyr on	x. 61
Presence, the real, Rubric on	x. 76
Presence, the real, Tertullian on	ix. 40
Presence, the real, Thorndyke on	x. 74
Priest, Confession to the	x. 214
Priest, High, and daily incense	vii. 19
Priest, the effects of dishonesty of	i. 48
Priest, intention of	x. 21
Priest, and Mass Sacrifice	vi. 285
Priest, power of, and Penance	x. 172
Priest and Soldiers	xii. 402
Priests and Apostles	viii. 334
Priests, the authority of the	iv. 332
Priests, celibacy of the	i. 30
Priests in the Church of England, ordination of	ii. 150
Priests and Confession	x. 364
Priests described	i. 59
Priests and half Communion	ix. 21
Priests, ignorance of the	vii. 48
Priests and intention	viii. 168
Priests and Laity	v. 203
Priest, manner in which they receive the Eucharist	ix. 262
Priests, marriage of the	ii. 102 ; xiii. 206
Priests and People, responsibility of the	vii. 54
Priest, Popes, and Bishops, sons of Clergymen	ii. 344
Priests, protestation of the	xvii. 23
Priests, the, sanctioning Marriage	xvii. 300

# GENERAL INDEX.

Priesthood of Aaron, Bellarmine on . . . . .	vi. 307
Priesthood, the, and Bavarian Ambassador . . . . .	i. 59
Priesthood, Bellarmine on . . . . .	vi. 299
Priesthood of Christ . . . . .	vi. 228
Priesthood of Christ, Bellarmine on . . . . .	vi. 308
Priesthood and penance . . . . .	viii. 112
Priesthood, the, profligacy of . . . . .	i. 57
Priesthood of Protestantism . . . . .	xvii. 234
Priesthood, power that Purgatory gives to the . . . . .	i. 37
Priestly absolution . . . . .	xvii. 167
Priestly office of Christ . . . . .	i. 245
Primitive Christians, and the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 314
Primitive Church and adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 139
Primitive Church and Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 18
Primitive Church and Indulgences . . . . .	xii. 97
Primitive Fathers on Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 169
Princes and Popes . . . . .	i. 302
Principles and Practices of Popery . . . . .	xiii. 298
Principles taught by Popes and Cardinals . . . . .	v. 377
Private judgment . . . . .	v. 327 ; xiv. 214
Private judgment and authority of the Church . . . . .	iv. 156
Private judgment and Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 351
Private judgment and heresy . . . . .	xvi. 349
Private judgment in matters of Religion . . . . .	xvi. 345
Private judgment, objections to . . . . .	v. 305
Private judgment and Romanism . . . . .	iv. 145
Private judgment and spiritual teachers . . . . .	v. 201
Private judgment and toleration . . . . .	xvi. 350
Probability, the doctrine of . . . . .	i. 258
Processions and the Archbishop of Mechlin . . . . .	xvi. 64
Profligacy of Pope John . . . . .	v. 164
Prohibited books and the Jesuits . . . . .	xvi. 68
Promises, Scripture. and the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 370
Prophecy . . . . .	iv. 19, 39
Prophecy, false, and Deut. chap. xviii. . . . .	iv. 43
Prophecy, the gift of, promised . . . . .	iv. 41
Prophecy of Savanarola . . . . .	iv. 52



# GENERAL INDEX.

Prophecies concerning the Virgin Mary . . .	xvi. 8
Prophecies in the Romish Church . . .	iv. 47
Prophetic office of Christ . . .	i. 243
Prophets, Old Testament . . .	iv. 45
Proselytes to Popery . . .	xvii. 108
Proselytes, Popish means of making . . .	xvi. 142
Proselytes, Romish . . .	xiv. 12
Proselytism and Confession . . .	x. 218
Proselytizing, Erasmus on . . .	iii. 372
Prosper, Bishop of Rhegium, married . . .	ii. 338
Protestant benefit from Popish miracles . . .	xv. 364
Protestant Bishops, happy death of . . .	iv. 82
Protestant Church before the Reformation . . .	i. 309
Protestant Church, Bishop Jewel on the . . .	xiv. 244
Protestant Church and holiness . . .	xvii. 98
Protestant Church, means of union in the . . .	xvii. 95
Protestant Church, safety in the . . .	iv. 120, 207
Protestant Church, unity of the . . .	iii. 331
Protestant Churches and Extreme Unction . . .	viii. 314
Protestant Churches and St. Paul . . .	iv. 366
Protestant Clergymen, divine Mission of . . .	xvii. 218
Protestant Companion . . .	xvii. 268
Protestant concessions and the adoration of the Host . . .	x. 91
Protestant faith, completeness of the . . .	iv. 134
Protestant disloyalty alleged by Romanists . . .	xvi. 146
Protestant Divines, Romish character of the . . .	xvii. 210
Protestant divisions, answer to the . . .	xvii. 91
Protestant evidences . . .	iv. 303
Protestant faith . . .	xiii. 10
Protestant faith, purity of . . .	i. 278
Protestant faith, rational . . .	i. 279
Protestant ideas of a middle state . . .	xvii. 135
Protestant interpretation, objections against answered . . .	viii. 249
Protestant loyalty and Popish rebellion . . .	xvii. 305
Protestant Ministers . . .	ii. 175
Protestant misrepresentations of Popery . . .	xi. 163
Protestant, the name . . .	iv. 126

# GENERAL INDEX.

Protestant notion of a true Church . . . . .	iii. 168
Protestant objects of worship . . . . .	viii. 93
Protestant objections to Romish forms and ceremonies	xiv. 198
Protestant, penitential prayer . . . . .	x. 249
Protestant pictures . . . . .	xiii. 356
Protestant and Popish Churches, articles of faith of	iv. 374
Protestant and Popish Controversy . . . . .	xii. 377
Protestant and Popish interpretation of James chap. v. ver. 14 . . . . .	viii. 245
Protestant and Popish treason . . . . .	xvi. 153
Protestant Preachers . . . . .	xiii. 397
Protestant principles, vindication of . . . . .	xiv. 94
Protestant reconciliation and Church of Rome . . . . .	xiv. 33
Protestant religion . . . . .	xiv. 361 ; xvi. 159
Protestant religion, authority of . . . . .	xvii. 224
Protestant religion as by law established . . . . .	xvii. 268
Protestant religion and miracles . . . . .	xvii. 224
Protestant religion and Romish Friar . . . . .	xvi. 167
Protestant and Reformed Churches . . . . .	xvii. 90
Protestant Rule of Faith . . . . .	iv. 309 ; v. 299
Protestants and Romanists, comparative numbers of	xvii. 109
Protestant separation from Popery . . . . .	xvi. 173
Protestant tenets and the Scriptures . . . . .	xi. 248
Protestant treatment of Roman Catholics . . . . .	xvii. 25
Protestant uncertainty . . . . .	iv. 301
Protestant understanding, fallibility of . . . . .	iv. 301
Protestant veneration for Apostolic Churches . . . . .	i. 288
Protestant worship . . . . .	i. 285 ; iv. 205
Protestants, an address to . . . . .	iv. 374
Protestants, the Bible the religion of . . . . .	iv. 121
Protestants, death of, Romish writers on . . . . .	iv. 85
Protestants and divine priesthood . . . . .	xvii. 234
Protestants, faith of, and the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 141
Protestants, false accusation against . . . . .	xvi. 156
Protestants of France . . . . .	xii. 319
Protestants of France, calumnies against . . . . .	xvi. 134
Protestants, Harding's character of . . . . .	xiii. 398

# GENERAL INDEX.

Protestants on the perspicuity of the Scriptures	vi. 64
Protestants and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	vii. 126 ; xv. 295
Protestantism, alleged uncertainty of . . . . .	xi. 159
Protestantism, Apostolicity of . . . . .	ii. 86
Protestantism and Luther . . . . .	iii. 87
Protestantism before Luther . . . . .	xiv. 259, 361
Protestantism and the Douay Catechism . . . . .	xiii. 393
Protestantism and heresy . . . . .	i. 387
Protestantism and Jesuits . . . . .	xvi. 141
Protestantism and Nicene Creed . . . . .	iv. 364
Protestantism, novelty of . . . . .	ii. 82
Protestantism and Popery . . . . .	iv. 185
Protestantism, and prayers for the dead . . . . .	xvii. 137
Protestantism and the Saints . . . . .	xiii. 58
Protestantism and supremacy . . . . .	i. 216
Protestantism and tradition . . . . .	xvi. 170
Psalm lxxii. and R. Solomon . . . . .	iv. 69
Psalm xcix. 5, Romish interpretation of . . . . .	xvii. 178
Psalter of St. Bonaventure . . . . .	xiii. 43
Psalter of Jesus . . . . .	xvi. 43
Pulton on deposing of Kings . . . . .	xvi. 152
Punishment for marrying . . . . .	ii. 353
Punishments, temporal, God's design in them . . . . .	x. 285
Purgatory ii. 101 ; iii. 259 ; iv. 218 ; xi. 1, 144 ; xii. 16, 98, 189 ; xiii. 178, 201, 282, 374	
Purgatory and Acts chap. ii. ver. 24 . . . . .	xi. 79
Purgatory and the Alexandrian Jews . . . . .	xiii. 283
Purgatory, Alphonsus à Castro on . . . . .	iii. 303
Purgatory, Ambrose on . . . . .	xiv. 298
Purgatory and Antiquity . . . . .	xi. 32
Purgatory, Athanasius on . . . . .	xiv. 291
Purgatory and the Atonement . . . . .	xi. 184
Purgatory, Augustine on . . . . .	xi. 5, 25, 278 ; xiv. 299
Purgatory and baptism by fire . . . . .	xi. 51
Purgatory, Basil on . . . . .	xi. 23 ; xiv. 293
Purgatory, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xi. 2, 57 ; xvi. 97
Purgatory and the Bible . . . . .	ii. 113 ; xiv. 262

# GENERAL INDEX.

Purgatory, Bishop Fisher on	iii. 303
Purgatory, Bossuet on	xi. 8
Purgatory, the Catholic Scripturist on	xi. 39
Purgatory, Chrysostom on	xiv. 294
Purgatory contrary to Scripture, antiquity, and reason	xi. 31
Purgatory and 1 Cor. chap. iii.	xiv. 302; xvii. 132
Purgatory and 1 Cor. chap. iii. ver. 12	xiv. 263
Purgatory and 1 Cor. chap. iii. ver. 15	xi. 69
Purgatory, Council of Trent on	xi. 8, 36; xiii. 179
Purgatory and Council of Trent	xi. 272
Purgatory, Cyprian on	xi. 21; xiv. 296
Purgatory, the doctrine of, introduction of	xi. 5
Purgatory, Eusebius on	xiv. 291
Purgatory, Epiphanius on	xi. 53, 285; xiv. 293
Purgatory examined	i. 36
Purgatory, the Fathers on	xi. 21, 275; xiv. 299, xvii. 293, 357
Purgatory and forgiveness of sins	xi. 181
Purgatory, Gerson on	x. 246
Purgatory, Gregory Nyssen on	xi. 18
Purgatory, Gregory Nazianzen on	xi. 23
Purgatory, the Greek Church on	xi. 6
Purgatory, Heathen Poets on	xi. 2
Purgatory, Hilary on	xiv. 298
Purgatory, how to escape from	x. 248
Purgatory inconsistent with the Gospel	xi. 180
Purgatory, inducements for believing in	i. 248
Purgatory, Irenæus on	xi. 274; xiv. 290
Purgatory, Jerome on	xi. 18; xiv. 299
Purgatory, Justin Martyr on	xiv. 290
Purgatory, Lactantius on	xiv. 297
Purgatory, Maldonatus on	xi. 45
Purgatory and the Mass	vi. 286
Purgatory and Matth. chap. v. ver. 25, 26	xi. 74
Purgatory and Matth. chap. xiii. ver. 32	xi. 14; xiii. 285
Purgatory and the mercy of Christ	xi. 189
Purgatory, modern doctrine of	xvii. 355

# GENERAL INDEX.

Purgatory, Natalis on	xi. 6
Purgatory, Nazianzen on	xiv. 291
Purgatory, novelty of	v. 49
Purgatory, Origen on	xi. 3, 18, 282
Purgatory and Penance	x. 246
Purgatory, persons tried in	xi. 281
Purgatory and Prayers for the dead	viii. 81 ; xi. 48, 284 ; xvii. 132
Purgatory, Prayers for souls in	xii. 34
Purgatory and Phil. chap. ii. ver. 10	xi. 80
Purgatory and the power of Christ	xi. 190
Purgatory and power of the Priesthood	i. 37
Purgatory and the Primitive Church	xi. 18 ; xiv. 348
Purgatory and the principles of right reason	xi. 25
Purgatory and punishment of sins	xi. 182
Purgatory and Romish Creed	i. 37
Purgatory, Romish writers on	xiv. 351
Purgatory, Saints and Cardinals on	x. 262
Purgatory, Scripture texts and	xi. 42
Purgatory and the Scriptures	xi. 10, 31 ; xiii. 317 ; xvii. 135
Purgatory, the Scriptures on	xvii. 293, 358
Purgatory, Tertullian on	xi. 24, 274 ; xiv. 296
Purgatory, Theodoret on	xi. 24
Purgatory, texts alleged for	xi. 36
Purgatory, texts quoted by Bellarmine for	xi. 60
Purgatory, use of	xi. 281
Purgatory and venial sins	xi. 26
Purgatory, what the Church of Rome means by	xi. 8
Quinisext Council on Clerical marriages	ii. 355
Queen Elizabeth	xii. 356
Queen Elizabeth's accession to the throne	xvii. 6
Queen Elizabeth and Bulls of Excommunication	xvii. 69
Queen Elizabeth and the Jesuits	xvii. 13
Queen Elizabeth, kindness to Papists	xvii. 53
Queen Elizabeth, and the Pope	xvii. 6

# GENERAL INDEX.

Queen Elizabeth and Popery . . . . .	xiii. 386
Queen Elizabeth and Reformation . . . . .	xii. 394
Queen Elizabeth's treatment of Roman Catholics . . . . .	xvii. 22
Ranchin on modern Popery . . . . .	xiv. 52
Rawlett, Mr. late Preacher at Newcastle-upon-Tyne ; A Dialogue betwixt two Protestants (in Answer to a Popish Catechism, called, A short Catechism against all Sectaries.) Plainly shewing, that the Members of the Church of England are no Sectaries, but true Catholics ; and that our Church is a sound part of Christ's Holy Catholic Church, in whose Communion, therefore, the people of this Nation are most strictly bound in conscience to remain. In two Parts . . . . .	xvii. 79
Real presence and Conversions . . . . .	xvii. 220
Real presence and vi. chap. of John . . . . .	xvii. 141
Real presence, mystical, in the Sacrament . . . . .	xvii. 142
Reason and Revelation . . . . .	xi. 132
Rebellion . . . . .	xii. 402
Rebellion in England and the Pope . . . . .	xvii. 10
Rebellion in England and Pope Pius V. . . . .	xvii. 27
Rebellion, incentives to . . . . .	xvii. 48
Rebellion, Instigators of . . . . .	xvii. 49
Rebellion in Ireland . . . . .	xvi. 112
Rebellions in England . . . . .	iv. 107
Redemption, Mediator of . . . . .	vi. 120 ; vii. 278
Reformed Church, charges against . . . . .	xvii. 318
Reformed Church, doctrines of . . . . .	i. 305 ; xii. 38
Reformed Church, Marriage of Clergy in . . . . .	ii. 350
Reformed Churches . . . . .	xvii. 90
Reformed and Romish Churches, comparative numbers in . . . . .	iii. 274
Reformed and Romish Churches, differences between . . . . .	xvii. 312
Reformers and Church of Rome . . . . .	xvi. 130
Reformers and Good Works . . . . .	xvi. 166
Reformers and Miracles . . . . .	xvii. 104
Reformers, Knowledge of Popery and . . . . .	xi. 163

# GENERAL INDEX.

Reformers and the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 295
Reformers, were they Schismatics ? . . . . .	i. 333
Reformation and Adrian VI. . . . .	i. 81
Reformation, advancement of . . . . .	i. 304
Reformation, Cardinals on . . . . .	i. 137
Reformation, Church of the . . . . .	xi. 327
Reformation of the Church and the Popes . . . . .	i. 67
Reformation of Church and Dr. Stillingfleet . . . . .	i. 136
Reformation, Clemangis on the necessity of . . . . .	i. 18
Reformation and Council of Trent . . . . .	xvi. 90
Reformation, decrees of Councils on, and the Pope . . . . .	i. 68
Reformation, eighteen heads of . . . . .	i. 21
Reformation, English . . . . .	xi. 329
Reformation and error . . . . .	ii. 104
Reformation of error by Church of England . . . . .	iv. 361
Reformation in the Church, Petrus de Aliaco on . . . . .	i. 20
Reformation, the, nature of . . . . .	ii. 87
Reformation, the necessity of, admitted by Popes . . . . .	i. 22
Reformation, the opinion of Dudithius on . . . . .	i. 19
Reformation, pretended, and Council of Trent . . . . .	i. 114
Reformation principles and Church Communion . . . . .	xiv. 219
Reformation promised by Alexander V. . . . .	i. 21
Reformation and Queen Elizabeth . . . . .	xii. 394
Reformation, queries concerning . . . . .	i. 196
Reformation, Romish . . . . .	i. 71
Reformation and Schism . . . . .	i. 290
Reformation, Schisms arising from . . . . .	i. 322
Reformation and sense of Scriptures . . . . .	vi. 50
Reformation, the, and Vergerius . . . . .	ii. 47
Regal office of Christ . . . . .	i. 252
Reinerus and the Waldenses . . . . .	iii. 85
Relics . . . . .	xiii. 145, 201, 310
Relics, Aquinas on . . . . .	xii. 178
Relics, Ancient and Modern Popery on . . . . .	xii. 230
Relics, Augustine on . . . . .	vii. 180
Relics and Cardinal Baronius . . . . .	xiii. 146

# GENERAL INDEX.

Relics, Cassander on . . . . .	i. 55
Relics, Council of Trent on . . . . .	
viii. 42 ; xii. 84, 177, 291 ; xiii. 151 ; xiv. 77	
Relics, the Fathers on . . . . .	vii. 170
Relics, the honour given to . . . . .	xi. 298
Relics and Images . . . . .	xii. 171 ; xiii. 98, 180
Relics and Images, Church of England on . . . . .	xii. 80
Relics and Miracles . . . . .	iv. 29 ; vii. 177
Relics made instruments of Miracles . . . . .	xiii. 234
Relics, Miracles wrought by . . . . .	xiii. 152
Relics and Oaths . . . . .	xiii. 148
Relics, of paying divine worship to . . . . .	xiii. 233
Relics, prayers to . . . . .	xiii. 372
Relics, processions of . . . . .	xiii. 150
Relics, Romish worship paid to . . . . .	xiii. 145
Relics of St. Hilarion . . . . .	vii. 181
Relics, swearing by . . . . .	xiii. 148
Relics, Vasquez on . . . . .	xii. 178
Relics, veneration of . . . . .	i. 54 ; xi. 204
Relics, Vigilantius and Jerome on . . . . .	vii. 178
Relics, the worship of . . . . .	vii. 140 ; viii. 42
Relic worship, texts alleged for . . . . .	viii. 43
Religion, the duty of the State concerning . . . . .	xvi. 352
Religion, great pretenders to . . . . .	xvi. 356
Religion, on a due inquiry about . . . . .	xvi. 343
Religion, differences in, and national peace . . . . .	xvi. 359
Religion, the old . . . . .	xvii. 307
Religion, personal . . . . .	xvii. 265
Religion and private judgment . . . . .	xvi. 345
Religion, Tradition and Antiquity in . . . . .	xvi. 371
Religion, zeal in . . . . .	xvii. 82
Religious certainty without an infallible judge . . . . .	iv. 345
Religious honour . . . . .	xiii. 17
Religious worship due to God only . . . . .	xii. 165
Remission of sins and baptism . . . . .	x. 273
Remission of sins, Bishop Jewel on . . . . .	x. 209
Remission of sins, Firmilian on . . . . .	x. 191



# GENERAL INDEX.

Remission of sins and Indulgences . . . . .	x. 326
Remission of sins, Jerome on . . . . .	x. 209
Repentance and Bohemian Churches . . . . .	xvi. 166
Repentance or Confession, and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 217
Repentance, death-bed . . . . .	xiii. 293
Representer's character of the Romish Church . . . . .	iv. 161
Representer, the first answer to . . . . .	xiii. 324
Representer, the second answer to . . . . .	xiii. 331
Representer, the third answer to . . . . .	xiii. 339
Representer, the fourth answer to . . . . .	xiii. 347
Representer, the fifth answer to . . . . .	xiii. 350
Representer's Reflections, an answer to . . . . .	xiv. 1
Representer, the first reply of . . . . .	xiii. 326
Representer, the second reply of . . . . .	xiii. 335
Resbury, Mr. late Rector of Shadwell; The texts examined which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning the Visibility of the Church . . . . .	iii. 53
———— Eleventh Note of the Church—The Glory of Miracles . . . . .	iv. 14
Responsibility, private . . . . .	xvi. 347
Revelation and the doctrines of Christ and his Apostles . . . . .	iv. 340
Revelation necessary to a right faith . . . . .	xi. 130
Revelation and a Sacrament . . . . .	viii. 300
Revelation and reason . . . . .	xi. 132
Rev. chap. v. ver. 5, and Saint-worship . . . . .	vii. 89
Revenue of the Romish Church . . . . .	xvi. 128
Reward in proportion to Works . . . . .	x. 384
Rhemish interpretation of Luke, chap. v. ver. 3 . . . . .	iii. 45
Rhemist Annotations . . . . .	xiii. 171
Richard II. and opposition to Popery . . . . .	i. 22
Richerius and the Gallican Church . . . . .	xv. 5
Richerius on the Council of Lateran . . . . .	xvi. 284
Richerius and the Council of Trent . . . . .	xvi. 90
Richerius on the Council of Trent . . . . .	xvi. 272
Richerius on the freedom of Councils . . . . .	xvi. 269
Richerius on a General Council . . . . .	xvi. 249
Richerius on the majority in a Council . . . . .	xvi. 291

# GENERAL INDEX.

Richerius on the Pope's power	i. 131
Richerius, retraction of	xv. 5
Ridley, Bishop, on the Real Presence	x. 64
Rituals, and the Eucharist	viii. 349
Roman Church on the Apocrypha	xi. 388
Roman Catholic doctrines	xii. 13
Roman and Catholic, the distinction between	v. 39
Roman Catholic faith, examination of	xiv. 243
Roman Catholic religion, and faith of the Apostles	xvii. 230
Roman Church, and Church of Jerusalem	iv. 5
Roman Church, divisions in	xvi. 300
Roman Church, and the true Catholic Church	xvii. 243
Roman faith	xvi. 302
Roman forgeries	xv. 1
Roman forgeries, Dr. James on	xv. 16
Roman divines, and infallibility	xvi. 194
Roman infallibility, doubts concerning	iv. 271
Roman Liturgies	vii. 46
Roman Missal, and consecrated Host	ix. 267
Roman Mother Church	xii. 396
Roman Church, St. Paul on	xiv. 259
Roman Catholics, Protestant treatment of	xvii. 25
Roman Catholics, Queen Elizabeth's treatment of	xvii. 22
Roman-Saxon Church, and Transubstantiation	ix. 281
Romanism and Heathenism	vii. 110, 311
Romanism and private judgment	iv. 145
Romanism and the Scriptures	xvi. 103
Romanism and unity	xiv. 218
Romanism before the Council of Trent	xvii. 229
Romanism, Irish, and infallibility	xv. 8
Romanists, difference of opinion of	xiv. 104
Romanists on the doctrines of Popery	iv. 65
Romanists and Protestants, comparative numbers of	xvii. 109
Rome and Antichrist	xiv. 254
Rome and Antioch	iii. 15
Rome, Bishop of, and Bishop of Alexandria	iii. 96
Rome, Bishop of, and Bishop of Constantinople	iii. 97

# GENERAL INDEX.

Rome, the Court of, and Father Paul . . .	xvi. 125
Rome, early Churches independent of the Bishop of . . .	i. 26
Rome, election of Popes at . . . . .	ii. 23
Rome, marriage condemned by . . . . .	ii. 353
Rome, proselytes for, not for Christ . . . . .	iv. 201
Rome and Venice . . . . .	xvi. 68
Rome, violent schisms at . . . . .	ii. 22
Romish additions to the Catholic faith . . . . .	xvii. 112
Romish Anathemas . . . . .	xiii. 320
Romish arguments on the invalidity of Orders in the Church of England . . . . .	ii. 138
Romish arguments for celibacy . . . . .	ii. 245
Romish Bishops, and Constantine . . . . .	v. 154
Romish Bishops on Episcopacy . . . . .	ii. 44
Romish Bishops, and the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 257
Romish blasphemies . . . . .	xiii. 39
Romish books, forgeries of . . . . .	xvi. 40
Romish calumnies . . . . .	ii. 111
Romish Catechism on Confirmation . . . . .	viii. 138
Romish ceremonies . . . . .	xiii. 174
Romish ceremonies on Good-Friday . . . . .	xvi. 92
Romish ceremonies, and the Scriptures . . . . .	xvii. 232
Romish character of Protestant divines . . . . .	xvii. 210
Romish character of Protestant religion . . . . .	xvi. 168
Romish Church, and the Alcoran . . . . .	iv. 61
Romish Church, assumed power of . . . . .	iv. 175
Romish Church, and Christmas-day . . . . .	xvi. 91
Romish Church, and Church of England . . . . .	xiv. 183
Romish Church, customs of, and Gregory the Great . . . . .	ii. 116
Romish Church, disputes in . . . . .	iii. 119
Romish Church, divisions in . . . . .	i. 6 ; v. 374
Romish Church, doctrines of the, and Christian faith . . . . .	i. 226
Romish Church, fallibility of the . . . . .	vii. 281
Romish Church, and Jewish Church . . . . .	xvi. 332
Romish Church, and the one Catholic Church of Christ . . . . .	iii. 91
Romish Church, and Prophecy . . . . .	iv. 47
Romish Church, Representer's character of . . . . .	iv. 161

# GENERAL INDEX.

Romish Church, revenues of	xvi. 128
Romish Church, Saints in the	xi. 203
Romish Church, and Saints and Martyrs	xvii. 101
Romish Church, schisms in	ii. 34
Romish Church, teachings of the	xvi. 168
Romish corruptions of authors	xvi. 65
Romish conversions	xvi. 139
Romish conversions of Indians	iii. 376
Romish Councils, and interpretation of Scriptures	vi. 57
Romish Creed	iv. 188
Romish Creed, doubtful doctrines of	v. 47
Romish Creed, novel doctrines of	v. 48
Romish definition of satisfactions	x. 265
Romish devotion, ceremonies useful to	xvii. 160
Romish dishonesty, and Bossuet	xvi. 106
Romish dishonesty, Vasquez on	xvi. 109
Romish divines, and Jesuit writers	xvi. 103
Romish doctors, and faith of the Church	xvi. 299
Romish doctors on "Feed my sheep"	iii. 35
Romish doctrines, and General Councils	xv. 9
Romish doctrines, and the Scriptures	xi. 136
Romish doctrines, texts alleged for	xi. 149
Romish Doxologies	xiii. 41
Romish errors, dates of	iii. 89
Romish excuse for Saint-worship	vii. 121
Romish falsehoods	xvi. 136
Romish forgeries	xvi. 105
Romish form of Ordination	ii. 174
Romish Friar, and Protestant religion	xvi. 167
Romish interpretation of the Church	v. 60
Romish and Jewish idolatry	x. 129
Romish Litanies	xiii. 377
Romish manner of receiving the Sacrament	ix. 247
Romish method of converting the Jews	iii. 376
Romish miracles	i. 276; xvii. 105
Romish Missionaries, artifices of	xvi. 100
Romish notion of a true Church	iv. 79

# GENERAL INDEX.

Romish number of the Sacraments . . . . .	xii. 23
Romish opinion of English Clergy . . . . .	xvi. 127
Romish penitential prayer . . . . .	x. 249
Romish practices . . . . .	xv. 239
Romish practices, and Isidore's Epistles . . . . .	xv. 113
Romish practice of sucking the wine through quills . . . . .	ix. 243
Romish prayers . . . . .	xiii. 42
Romish principles and practices . . . . .	xiii. 298
Romish proselytes . . . . .	xvii. 108
Romish and Reformed Churches, comparative numbers in the . . . . .	iii. 274
Romish and Reformed Churches, differences between the . . . . .	xvii. 312
Romish saints, and Heathen demons . . . . .	vii. 112
Romish Schoolmen, and the Sacraments . . . . .	x. 241
Romish Schoolmen on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xvii. 338
Romish slanders . . . . .	xvi. 118, 129
Romish way to salvation . . . . .	xvii. 212
Romish treason, Foulis's history of . . . . .	xvii. 14
Romish treatment of a deputation to the Pope . . . . .	xvii. 39
Romish unity . . . . .	i. 284, 298 ; xvii. 92
Romish Writers differ as to the number of Cœcumenical Councils . . . . .	xvi. 253
Romish writers on the death of Luther . . . . .	iv. 84
Romish wilful disbelief . . . . .	xvi. 113
Rubrics and hymns used in the Sacrament . . . . .	iv. 278
Ruffinus on the election of Bishops . . . . .	ii. 26
Rule of Faith . . . . .	iv. 232 ; v. 185
Rule of Faith, and Thomas Aquinas . . . . .	v. 31
Rule of Faith, not <i>the Church</i> but <i>the Scriptures</i> . . . . .	iii. 109
Rule of Faith, and Council of Trent . . . . .	xi. 231
Rule of Faith, Duval on . . . . .	xvi. 304
Rule of Faith, the Fathers on . . . . .	xvi. 193
Rule of Faith, Hilary on . . . . .	v. 44
Rule of Faith, Holden on . . . . .	xvi. 314
Rule of Faith, and Ignatius . . . . .	v. 18
Rule of Faith, the Protestant . . . . .	v. 299 ; vi. 22 ; xvi. 178
Rule of Faith, and the Scriptures . . . . .	iv. 129 ; xiii. 314, 261 ; xvi. 304

# GENERAL INDEX.

Rule of Faith, and sufficiency of Scriptures	xvi. 339
Sabbath, change of day of the	ix. 33
Sabbath, and Church of Rome	xvii. 217
Sacrament, adoration of the, Catechism of Trent on	x. 94
Sacrament, adoration of the, M. Daille on	x. 97
Sacrament, the, its analogy to the Paschal supper	x. 29
Sacrament, the, Aquinas on	viii. 340
Sacrament of Baptism	viii. 137
Sacrament of Baptism, and Intention	viii. 194
Sacrament, Canon on	xv. 95
Sacrament, Canon of the Mass on	ix. 267
Sacrament, Cassander on	x. 171
Sacrament, Christ by faith in the	ix. 181
Sacrament, the, of the Church of Rome	ix. 202
Sacrament of Confession	x. 169
Sacrament of Confirmation	viii. 142
Sacrament, consecration of the	ix. 19
Sacrament, the, design of	x. 28
Sacrament of Extreme Unction	viii. 160, 299
Sacrament, Litanies of the	ix. 279
Sacrament, the, of Matrimony	viii. 118, 156
Sacrament of Orders	viii. 151
Sacrament of Penance	viii. 145
Sacrament, a, and Revelation	viii. 300
Sacrament, right institution of the	viii. 336
Sacrament, Rubrics and hymns used at	ix. 278
Sacrament, Tertullian on the	x. 170
Sacrament, a, Trent definition of	viii. 300
Sacramental prayers of the Church of Rome	ix. 274
Sacramental wine, practice of mixing ink with	ix. 250
Sacraments	iii. 261 ; viii. 98 ; xii. 9, 189 ; xiii. 184, 203
Sacraments, seven, the Fathers on	xiv. 278
Sacraments, and the Fathers of Trent	i 33
Sacraments, the grace of	ix. 13
Sacraments, Bossuet on	ix. 3
Sacraments of the Church of England	xii. 39

# GENERAL INDEX.

Sacraments, number of, and Church of Rome	viii. 135
Sacraments, and the Church of Rome	xvii. 287
Sacraments, Council of Trent on	iii. 303
Sacraments, their efficacy	viii. 163
Sacraments, essential effects of	ix. 7
Sacraments in general	xii. 99
Sacraments and the Greek Church	viii. 121
Sacraments, the, number of	i. 33 ; viii. 98 ; xvii. 252
Sacraments, the, and the Primitive Church	xiv. 347
Sacraments, Romish number of	xii. 23
Sacraments, Romish, and the Apostles	xiv. 260
Sacraments, and the Romish Schoolmen	x. 241
Sacraments, seven, Romish writers on	xiv. 348
Sacraments, seven, modern doctrine of	xvii. 374
Sacraments, seven, Peter Lombard on	ii. 102
Sacraments superadded	i. 241
Sacraments, and Tradition	ix. 29
Sacraments, Trent Catechism on the	viii. 136
Sacraments, seven, Texts on the	viii. 134
Sacraments, Vasquez on the	ix. 13
Sacrifice, Augustine on	vii. 198
Sacrifice, Bossuet on	vii. 143
Sacrifice, commemorative	vi. 252
Sacrifice, Council of Trent on	vii. 198
Sacrifice on the Cross, and the Mass	vi. 290
Sacrifice of the Cross, and Mass Sacrifice	xi. 240
Sacrifices, Expiatory, and Moses	vi. 345
Sacrifice, the Fathers on	vii. 196
Sacrifice of thanksgiving, Fathers on the	vi. 251
Sacrifices of the Jews	vi. 344
Sacrifices, Jewish, and Penance	x. 305
Sacrifice of the Mass	xii. 26 ; xiii. 205 ; xvii. 158
Sacrifice of the Mass, and the Scriptures	xvii. 347
Sacrifice of Melchizedek	vi. 223, 300 ; ix. 198
Sacrifices, Mosaic	xi. 294
Sacrifice and Priesthood	ii. 159
Sacrifice, propitiatory	ii. 161 ; vi. 220

# GENERAL INDEX.

Sacrifice, propitiatory, Council of Trent on	vi. 222
Sacrifice, spiritual, the Fathers on	vi. 260
Sacrifice, and the Virgin Mary	vii. 145
Sacrifice to the Virgin Mary	vii. 205
Sacrifice and worship	vi. 327
Saint and Angel worship, and creature perfection	vi. 123
Saint worship	i. 51, 235 ; iii. 304 ; iv. 222 ; vi. 135 ; xiii. 20, 46, 358
Saint worship, Ambrose on	vii. 93, 190
Saint worship, Antiquity opposed to	vii. 162
Saint worship, Augustine on	vii. 195 ; xiii. 92
Saint worship, Bellarmine on	xiii. 26
Saint worship, and the Bible	xiv. 264
Saint worship, Bishop of Condom on	xiii. 332
Saint worship, Bishop of Meaux on	vii. 135
Saint worship, Bossuet on	xiii. 21
Saint worship, the Breviary on	vii. 76
Saint worship, Cardinal Perrone on	vii. 256
Saint worship in the fourth century	xiii. 66
Saint worship, Church of Rome on	xiii. 68
Saint worship, and Church of Rome	xvii. 281
Saint worship, Chrysostom on	xvii. 370
Saint worship, and Col. chap. ii. ver 18	vii. 107
Saint worship, its consequences	vii. 194
Saint worship, and Council of Laodicea	vii. 108 ; xiii. 62 ; xv. 157
Saint worship, and Council of Nice	xiii. 70
Saint worship, Council of Trent on	vii. 72, 78 ; xiii. 37, 73
Saint worship, and Council of Trent	xiv. 69
Saint worship, and Creed of Pius IV.	xiii. 73
Saint worship, M. Daille on	xii. 165
Saint worship, derogatory to glory of God	vii. 119
Saint worship, Eusebius on	vii. 93
Saint worship, excesses in	vii. 131
Saint worship, and the Fathers	i. 52
Saint worship, and Fathers of the first three centuries	vii. 91, 108
Saint worship, and Gen. chap. xlviii. ver. 16	vii. 91
Saint worship, and the fourth General Council	xiii. 61



# GENERAL INDEX.

Saint worship, Germans on . . . . .	viii. 25
Saint worship, impious and idolatrous . . . . .	vii. 115
Saint worship, increase of . . . . .	vii. 175
Saint worship in the year 754 . . . . .	xiii. 70
Saint worship, introduction of . . . . .	vii. 151
Saint worship, Irenæus on . . . . .	xiii. 58
Saint worship, is it profitable? . . . . .	xiii. 90
Saint worship, Jerome on . . . . .	vii. 193
Saint worship, Julian on . . . . .	vii. 176
Saint worship, and Justin Martyr . . . . .	xv. 260
Saint worship, and the Mass . . . . .	xiii. 30
Saint worship, and Matth. chap. xxii. ver. 30 . . . . .	vii. 88
Saint worship, and Matth. chap. iv. ver. 10 . . . . .	vii. 104
Saint worship, Missal on . . . . .	xiii. 28
Saint worship, Mosaic law on . . . . .	vi. 102
Saint worship, New Testament on . . . . .	vii. 86
Saint worship not known in the first ages of the Church . . . . .	xiii. 53
Saint worship, origin of . . . . .	vii. 80
Saint worship, Origen on . . . . .	xiii. 54
Saint worship, Perron on . . . . .	i. 52
Saint worship, and Pope Eunapius . . . . .	vii. 176
Saint worship, Primitive Church on . . . . .	xii. 166
Saint worship, a religious service . . . . .	xiii. 22
Saint worship, and Rev. chap. v. ver. 8 . . . . .	vii. 89
Saint worship, Salmeron on . . . . .	vii. 154
Saint worship, and the Scriptures . . . . .	vii. 84, 254 ; xiii. 71, 74
Saint worship, the Scriptures on . . . . .	vii. 99
Saint worship, specimens of . . . . .	xii. 169
Saint worship, Old Testament on . . . . .	vii. 86
Saint worship, Romish excuse for . . . . .	vii. 121
Saint worship, Theodoret on . . . . .	i. 236
Saint worship, Theodosius on . . . . .	vii. 190
Saint worship, and "There shall be joy in heaven," &c. . . . .	vii. 87
Saint worship, texts alleged for . . . . .	vii. 218
Saint worship, the Fathers on . . . . .	vii. 83
Saints and Angels, prayers to . . . . .	vii. 221 ; xii. 30

# GENERAL INDEX.

Saints and Angels, knowledge of	vii. 227
Saints and Angels as intercessors	vii. 273
Saints and Angels, worship given to	xii. 61
Saints, prayers to	vii. 72 ; viii. 75
Saints, worship of	iii. 132 ; xiii. 222
Saints, adoration of, the Scriptures on	vii. 248
Saints, and the Church, Bellarmine on	vii. 240
Saints, prayers to, Bellarmine on	xiii. 36
Saints, the honour rendered to, Bossuet on	xiii. 27
Saints, canonized	viii. 70
Saints, canonization of	xiii. 83 ; xiv. 169 ; xvi. 115
Saints, canonized, and Virgin Mary	xiii. 229
Saints, can they hear prayers ?	xiii. 227
Saints and Cardinals on purgatory	x. 262
Saints, prayers to, Catechism of Council of Trent on	xiii. 35, 225
Saints, character of prayers to	xiii. 33
Saints, Church prayers to	xii. 296
Saints, communion of	x. 313
Saints, confession of sins to	vii. 72
Saints, Romish, and the devil	xvi. 132
Saints, form of devotion to	vii. 76
Saints, do they hear prayers	xiii. 82
Saints, and the government of the world	vii. 79
Saints, the power of, St. Gregory on	xiii. 37
Saints, Romish, and Heathen demons	vii. 112
Saints in heaven, and men on earth	vii. 222
Saints, how they obtain knowledge of men	vii. 236
Saints, invocation of	vii. 71 ; xii. 165 ; xvii. 170
Saints, the invocation of, the Fathers on	vi. 145
Saints, imaginary Romish	xiii. 87
Saints, the intercession of	xiii. 223
Saints, mental prayers to	vii. 130
Saints, as mediators, and the Gospel	xi. 190
Saint worship, and miracles	xiii. 94
Saints, Romish, miracles of	iv. 31
Saints, Romish, number of	xiii. 84
Saints and Omnipresence	xiii. 25

# GENERAL INDEX.

Saints, prayers for and to . . . . .	xiii. 79
Saints, prayers and sacrifices to . . . . .	xiii. 29
Saints, the, and Protestantism . . . . .	xiii. 58
Saints, questionable character of . . . . .	xiii. 84
Saints and Martyrs, and Romish Church . . . . .	xvii. 101
Saints, knowledge of, the Scriptures on . . . . .	vii. 117
Saints, knowledge of, and the Scriptures . . . . .	vii. 239
Saints, vows to . . . . .	vii. 78 ; xiii. 30
Salerno, the Archbishop of, and the corruptions of Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 19
Salisbury Breviary and Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 35
Salmeron, Alphonsus . . . . .	xviii. 119
Salmeron on Communion in both kinds . . . . .	viii. 370
Salmeron on Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 154
Salvation, danger of, in the Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 214
Salvation in the Church of Rome only . . . . .	xvii. 88
Salvation, Homily of . . . . .	xiii. 167
Salvation not restricted to Romanists . . . . .	xvii. 207
Salvation and Popery . . . . .	xiii. 318
Salvation, Romish way to . . . . .	xvii. 212
Salvation, plainness of Scripture doctrines of . . . . .	iv. 312
Salvation, sufficiency of Scriptures for . . . . .	xiii. 162
Salvation, Trent Articles necessary to . . . . .	i. 142
Samaritans and Antiquity . . . . .	iii. 241
Samaritans, idolatry of . . . . .	v. 201
Samuel and Saul . . . . .	vii. 252
Sanctification of bread and wine, the Fathers on . . . . .	ix. 153
Sanctification and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 312
Sanctity of doctrine . . . . .	iii. 337
Sanctity of doctrine, Bellarmine's sense of . . . . .	iii. 338
Sandys, Sir Edwin, on Church of Rome . . . . .	viii. 55
Sands, Sir Edward, and the Jesuits . . . . .	xvi. 92
Saragosa, Council of, and Priscillian heretics . . . . .	xv. 213
Sardica, President of Synod of . . . . .	xv. 186
Sarpi, Paul, account of . . . . .	xviii. 119
Sarpi, Father Paul, character of . . . . .	i. 88
Sarpi's History, character of . . . . .	i. 104

# GENERAL INDEX.

Satisfaction of Christ . . . . .	x. 271
Satisfaction for sins . . . . .	xiii. 188
Satisfactions . . . . .	xii. 91, 185 ; xiii. 253
Satisfactions, Ancient and Modern Popery on . . . . .	xii. 233
Satisfactions, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xii. 186
Satisfaction, Benedict on . . . . .	x. 245
Satisfactions, Bossuet on . . . . .	xii. 66
Satisfactions, Council of Trent on . . . . .	x. 266 ; xii. 94
Satisfactions, the origin of . . . . .	x. 317
Satisfactions, Romish definition of . . . . .	x. 265
Satisfactions and the Scriptures . . . . .	x. 267
Satisfactions, texts alleged for . . . . .	x. 264
Saul and Samuel . . . . .	vii. 252
Savonarola and the Scriptures . . . . .	iv. 6
Savonarola, martyrdom of . . . . .	iv. 53
Saxon Homilies and the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 364
Saxon Reformers and Good Works . . . . .	xvi. 166
Saxon Scriptures . . . . .	xi. 398
Schism . . . . .	i. 355 ; xi. 321
Schism at Antioch . . . . .	xv. 218
Schism between Benedict V. and Leo VIII. . . . .	ii. 26
Schism between Boniface and Fulaluis . . . . .	ii. 26
Schism between Clement III. and Gregory VIII. . . . .	ii. 27
Schism between Clement VIII and Gelasius II. . . . .	ii. 27
Schism between Formosus and Sergius . . . . .	ii. 26
Schism, causeless . . . . .	i. 349
Schism, a Catholic judgment of . . . . .	xiv. 165
Schism, charge of against Church of England . . . . .	xiv. 185
Schism and Church membership . . . . .	i. 350
Schism and Church of England . . . . .	i. 351
Schism and Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 357 ; xvii. 243
Schism, Churches subject to . . . . .	ii. 3
Schism in a Church no argument against its Catholicity . . . . .	ii. 30
Schism in the Church . . . . .	i. 336
Schism in the Church of Rome . . . . .	xiv. 250 ; xvii. 248
Schism, Clement's Epistles on . . . . .	ii. 12
Schism and Communion . . . . .	i. 343

# GENERAL INDEX.

Schism, Constantine on . . . . .	ii. 32
Schism and Council of Constance . . . . .	v. 163
Schism and a General Council . . . . .	iv. 276
Schism, Hermas on . . . . .	ii. 13
Schism, Ignatius on . . . . .	ii. 12
Schism, St. Paul on . . . . .	ii. 5
Schism a separation . . . . .	i. 337
Schism and separation . . . . .	xvi. 360
Schism, and separation from a Christian Church . . . . .	i. 340
Schism, voluntary . . . . .	i. 349
Schismatics and unity . . . . .	ii. 41
Schisms in Apostolic times . . . . .	i. 322
Schisms in the Church . . . . .	iii. 198 ; v. 340
Schisms in Church of England, cause of . . . . .	i. 324
Schisms, the devil agent of . . . . .	ii. 53
Schisms, Dionysius on . . . . .	ii. 77
Schisms and divisions, cure of . . . . .	ii. 68
Schisms and divisions in the Church . . . . .	xiii. 296
Schisms not errors in faith . . . . .	iii. 342
Schisms and Popes . . . . .	iii. 282
Schisms and Reformation . . . . .	i. 322
Schisms and Reformers . . . . .	i. 333
Schisms in Romish Church . . . . .	ii. 34 ; iv. 249
Schisms, their true causes . . . . .	ii. 53
Scotus on merit of good works . . . . .	xi. 408
Scotus on tradition . . . . .	xi. 376
Scotus on Transubstantiation . . . . .	x. 6 ; xii. 208
Scott, Dr., late Rector of St. Giles' in the Fields ; Eighth Note of the Church—Sanctity of Doctrine . . . . .	iii. 337
——— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine for Prayers in an unknown Tongue . . . . .	vii. 1
Scripture against the Romish doctrine of seven Sacra- ments . . . . .	xvii. 375
Scripture, alleged obscurity of . . . . .	xvi. 329
Scripture and Augustine . . . . .	v. 329
Scripture, Canon of . . . . .	xv. 96

# GENERAL INDEX.

Scripture, Canon of, and infallibility . . . . .	iv. 363
Scripture Canon, and Council of Laodicea . . . . .	xv. 158
Scripture, Catholic interpretation of . . . . .	xiv. 166
Scripture, and the Church . . . . .	v. 81
Scripture, clearness of . . . . .	xi. 251
Scripture, and controversy . . . . .	v. 313
Scripture Councils . . . . .	xv. 93
Scripture doctrines necessary to Salvation, plainness of	iv. 312
Scripture, the exposition of, and Church of England	iv. 318
Scripture, figurative interpretation of . . . . .	xii. 201
Scriptures, German . . . . .	xi. 398
Scripture, infallible interpretation of . . . . .	xi. 138
Scripture, the only infallible rule of faith . . . . .	i. 7
Scripture, the interpretation of . . . . .	xiii. 262 ; xvi. 185
Scripture promises . . . . .	xiii. 51
Scripture passages, ascribed to Mary . . . . .	xv. 312
Scripture and the Pope . . . . .	xvi. 203
Scripture, and Primitive Christians . . . . .	v. 314
Scripture and Protestant tenets . . . . .	xi. 248
Scripture and Purgatory . . . . .	xvii. 135
Scripture, and Romish doctrines . . . . .	xi. 136
Scripture, sense of, C. Gillius on . . . . .	xvi. 185
Scripture and Tradition . . . . .	iii. 258 ; v. 219 ; xi. 356 ; xvi. 184
Scripture and Tradition, Basil on . . . . .	xi. 374
Scripture, and unanimous consent of the Fathers	xi. 140
Scripture in an unknown tongue . . . . .	iii. 258
Scriptural objections to Image-worship . . . . .	viii. 1
Scriptures, additions to by Church of Rome . . . . .	xiii. 163
Scriptures, the, on the adoration of Angels . . . . .	vii. 248
Scriptures, alleged obscurity of . . . . .	iii. 353 ; v. 385
Scriptures, alleged insufficiency of . . . . .	iii. 353
Scriptures, the, all are commanded to search . . . . .	iv. 324
Scriptures always referred to by the Apostles . . . . .	iv. 286
Scriptures, the, Aquinas on . . . . .	xi. 365
Scriptures, the, Archbishop of Mentz on . . . . .	v. 365
Scriptures, the, and Articles of Faith . . . . .	v. 309
Scriptures, the. Athanasius on . . . . .	vii. 31

# GENERAL INDEX

Scriptures, St. Augustine on . . . . .	iv. 139 ; v. 362 ; v. 36
Scriptures, the, Augustine on the understanding of . . . . .	vi. 44
Scriptures, the, and auricular confession . . . . .	x. 224
Scriptures, authority of . . . . .	v. 242
Scriptures, authority of, and evidence of reason . . . . .	iv. 329
Scriptures, Baronius on . . . . .	v. 83
Scriptures, Baronius on the interpretation of . . . . .	iii. 307
Scriptures, Basil on . . . . .	iii. 111 ; vi. 45 ; vii. 31
Scriptures, the, Bede on . . . . .	v. 364
Scriptures, the, Bellarmine on . . . . .	v. 83, 281 ; xi. 368
Scriptures, the, Bernard on . . . . .	v. 366
Scriptures, the, Bishops of Venice on . . . . .	v. 357
Scriptures, the, Bishop of Rome on sense of . . . . .	v. 384
Scriptures, the, Bonaventure on . . . . .	xi. 367
Scriptures, the, Cajetan on . . . . .	xi. 379
Scriptures, Canonical . . . . .	xvii. 279
Scriptures, the, and the Cardinal of Lorraine . . . . .	v. 384
Scriptures, the, and celibacy . . . . .	xvii. 299
Scriptures, the, and the chastity of the Church . . . . .	xvi. 330
Scriptures, the, and Chrysostom . . . . .	v. 353
Scriptures, Chrysostom on . . . . .	iii. 112 ; v. 370, 398 ; vi. 35
Scriptures, the, and the Church . . . . .	v. 97 , ix. 336 ; xvii. 238
Scriptures, the Church's teaching of the . . . . .	v. 400
Scriptures, the Church tested by the . . . . .	xvi. 327
Scriptures, the, and Church of England . . . . .	xvi. 353 ; xvii. 277
Scriptures, the, and Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 234 ; xvi. 331 ; xvii. 95, 277
Scriptures, the, Church sense of . . . . .	xiii. 314
Scriptures, Clemens Alexandrinus on . . . . .	iii. 112
Scriptures, the, St. Clement on . . . . .	v. 360
Scriptures, the, and confession of sins . . . . .	x. 206
Scriptures, the, and confession . . . . .	x. 221 ; xvii. 366
Scriptures, the, on confession to a Priest . . . . .	xvii. 303
Scriptures, Constantine on . . . . .	v. 256
Scriptures, and the Council of Carthage . . . . .	iv. 127
Scriptures, the, and Council of Laodicea . . . . .	xv. 155
Scriptures, the, and Council of Trent . . . . .	xi. 378

# GENERAL INDEX.

Scriptures, the, and creature worship . . .	xiii. 75
Scriptures, customary reading in the vulgar tongue by the Jews . . . . .	vii. 16
Scriptures, Cyril on the . . . . .	v. 363
Scriptures, daily reading of the . . . . .	xi. 245
Scriptures, David on the study of the . . . . .	vi. 42
Scriptures, difficult passages in . . . . .	iv. 311 ; xvi. 368
Scriptures, all discussions referred to by Christ . . . . .	iv. 284
Scriptures, doctrines to be examined by the . . . . .	xvi. 365
Scriptures on the doctrines of the Romish Church . . . . .	iv. 170
Scriptures, Durandus on the . . . . .	xi. 362
Scriptures, early preservation of the . . . . .	iii. 115
Scriptures, the, and earthly princes . . . . .	xvii. 62
Scriptures, the, and the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 368
Scriptures, and evidences of religion . . . . .	iy. 330
Scriptures expounded by the Church . . . . .	i. 243
Scriptures, the, and external order . . . . .	v. 310
Scriptures, the, and faith of Papists . . . . .	xvi. 183
Scriptures, the, Fathers on . . . . .	vi. 35; xii. 5
Scriptures, the Fathers' interpretation of the . . . . .	v. 381
Scriptures, the, first prohibited to the laity . . . . .	v. 366
Scriptures, general reading of the . . . . .	xiii. 313
Scriptures, Gerson on the . . . . .	xi. 364
Scriptures, Gregory Nyssen on the . . . . .	iii. 111
Scriptures, the, on half communion . . . . .	viii. 325 ; xvii. 344
Scriptures, the, and half communion . . . . .	xiv. 274 ; xvii. 288
Scriptures and heresies, Vincentius on . . . . .	v. 274
Scriptures, the, how they should be studied . . . . .	vi. 39
Scriptures, the, and Idolatry . . . . .	vi. 175 ; xiii. 130
Scriptures, the, and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 387 ; xi. 302 ; xiii. 215 ; xvii. 283, 284, 352
Scriptures, the, and Images . . . . .	xiii. 102
Scriptures, the, on Images in churches . . . . .	vii. 349
Scriptures, Images prohibited in the . . . . .	xvii. 285
Scriptures, the, and an imperfect rule of faith . . . . .	xi. 229
Scriptures, the, and Indulgences . . . . .	x. 334, 341 ; xvii. 295
Scriptures and Infallibility . . . . .	iii. 222



## GENERAL INDEX.

Scriptures, the, on the Invocation of Saints	vii. 261 ; xiv. 356 ; xvii. 282, 371
Scriptures, interpretation of	vi. 1
Scriptures, interpretation of, and Fathers of Trent	vi. 61
Scriptures, interpretation of, and the Popes	v. 381
Scriptures, the, interpretation of, by Mr. P.	vi. 17
Scriptures, the, interpretation of, and Romish Councils	vi. 57
Scriptures, Irenæus on	iii. 111 ; iv. 139
Scriptures, the, Isidore on	v. 364
Scriptures, St. Jerome on	iv. 139 ; xi. 380
Scriptures, Jerome on women reading the	v. 361
Scriptures and the Jews	iv. 67 ; v. 358
Scriptures, thé, on Justification	xvii. 329
Scriptures, Justin Martyr on the	vi. 35
Scriptures, the, on the knowledge of Saints	vii. 117, 239
Scriptures, the, and the Maculists	xv. 350
Scriptures, the, is St. Matthew a part of ?	xvii. 236
Scriptures, the, on Merits	xvii. 296, 333
Scriptures, Nicolaus de Lyra on the	xi. 365
Scriptures, the, and the obedience of the Church	iv. 101
Scriptures, obscurity of, Popish texts for	vi. 63
Scriptures, obscurity of	xi. 232
Scriptures, obscurity of, Bellarmine on	vi. 63
Scriptures, Odo of Clugny on the	v. 365
Scriptures, the, the only complete rule of faith	iii. 110
Scriptures, the, on the office of a Mediator	vii. 276
Scriptures, the, and the offices of the Roman Church	xi. 370
Scriptures, the only infallible rule	iv. 262
Scriptures, St. Paul on the sufficiency of	v. 224
Scriptures, the people's right to read	v. 346
Scriptures, perspicuity of, Protestants on	vi. 64
Scriptures, plainness of the	vi. 26
Scriptures, Pope Gregory on	v. 358, 363
Scriptures, interpretation of, and Pope Pius IV.	xvi. 184
Scriptures, and Popish Commentary on	vi. 54
Scriptures, Popish interpretation of the	vi. 53
Scriptures and prayer to God	vii. 269

# GENERAL INDEX.

Scriptures and prayer in an unknown tongue	iii. 236 ; vii. 30
Scriptures, the, on prayers in an unknown tongue	vii. 37 ; xvii. 297
Scriptures, the, pretence for forbidding the reading of, in the vulgar tongue	xvii. 194
Scriptures and private interpretation	xiii. 256
Scriptures, the, private interpretation of and heresy	vi. 51
Scriptures, prohibition of the	xii. 20 ; xvii. 193
Scriptures, Protestant treatment of the	xvii. 199
Scriptures, the, and Purgatory	xi. 31 ; xvii. 293
Scriptures, the, on Purgatory and Indulgences	xvii. 358
Scriptures, of reading the Holy	xiii. 255
Scriptures, the, and reason	xi. 121
Scriptures, the, and remission of sins	iii. 237
Scriptures, on the right understanding of the	xvi. 366
Scriptures, the, and Romanism	xvi. 103
Scriptures, the, and Roman Bishops	v. 257
Scriptures, the, and Romish ceremonies	xvii. 232
Scriptures, the, and Romish Church	i. 231
Scriptures, the, and the Romish laity	v. 396
Scriptures, Romish notion of the	v. 281
Scriptures, Romish reasons for prohibiting the use of	v. 367
Scriptures, the, and Romish worship	xiv. 200
Scriptures, the, as a rule of faith	xiii. 261
Scriptures, the, and rule of faith	xiv. 252 ; xvi. 304
Scriptures, the, and rule of life	v. 309
Scriptures, the, and sacrifice of the Mass	vi. 298
Scriptures, the, and Saint-worship	vii. 84, 99, 254 ; xiii. 71, 74
Scriptures, the, and Satisfaction	x. 267
Scriptures, the, Savanarola on	iv. 6
Scriptures, the Saxon	xi. 398
Scriptures, the Saxon Homilies on	v. 364
Scriptures, Scotus on the	xi. 365
Scriptures, sense of the, and the Church	v. 302
Scriptures, sense of the, and the Reformation	vi. 50
Scriptures, sense of the, and Transubstantiation	xi. 225
Scriptures, the Slavonian	xi. 399
Scriptures, on the study of the	v. 403

# GENERAL INDEX.

Scriptures, sufficiency of the	xiii. 199 ; xvii. 235
Scriptures, sufficiency of the, Bellarmine on	v. 282
Scriptures, sufficiency of the, Church of England on	v. 186
Scriptures, the, a sufficient rule of faith	iv. 129 ; xvi. 339
Scriptures, sufficiency of the, for salvation	xiii. 162
Scriptures, the, on the supremacy of St. Peter	xiv. 268
Scriptures, Tertullian on the	v. 263
Scriptures, texts quoted for obscurity of the	vi. 68
Scriptures, texts cited by Protestants for perspicuity of the	vi. 81
Scriptures, Theophylact on the	v. 365
Scriptures, Thomas Walden on the	xi. 363
Scriptures, Tostatus on the	xi. 365
Scriptures, the, and Tradition	iv. 136 ; xvii. 270, 379
Scriptures, the, and Tradition, Vincentius Lirinensis on	xi. 372
Scriptures, the, and Transubstantiation	ix. 367 ; xvii. 144, 290
Scriptures, the, on Transubstantiation	xvii. 340
Scriptures, translation of the	xvi. 202
Scriptures, translation of the, and the Jews	vii. 14
Scriptures, the, and unwritten tradition	xi. 230
Scriptures, Vincentius on the	iii. 112
Scriptures, the, and the Virgin Mary	xv. 248, 302
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue	v. 353 ; xiii. 199
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, Alphonsus à Castro on	xi. 390
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, Aquinas on	xi. 390
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, Azorius on	xi. 390
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, Cajetan on	xi. 390
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, Catholic Church on	xi. 391
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, and Council of Trent	xi. 389
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue in Egypt	xi. 394
Scriptures in the vulgar tongue, and Persian Churches	xi. 392
Scriptures, the, and works of supererogation	x. 275
Scriptures, the, and worship in an unknown tongue	xvii. 363
Scriptures, the, written by inspiration of God	iv. 127
Scriptures, written and unwritten	xii. 134, 216
Sedition in the Church of Corinth	ii. 12
See, Holy, authority of the	xii. 138, 221
Sens, Archbishop of, and the Bible	v. 351

# GENERAL INDEX.

Sense, Fathers on the evidence of . . . . .	ix. 123
Sense of the Church on doctrines of faith . . . . .	xiv. 72
Senses, the, and faith . . . . .	xvii. 152
Senses, fallibility of the . . . . .	i. 209
Senses, judgment of the . . . . .	xiii. 240
Senses, Origen on the . . . . .	vii. 308
Senses, Romish instances against the judgment of the . . . . .	xiii. 241
Senses, use of the . . . . .	xvii. 151
Senses, use of the, Romish and Protestant ideas of . . . . .	iv. 147
Separation from the Church, plea of conscience for . . . . .	xiv. 224
Separation from a Church without just cause . . . . .	xvi. 358
Separation, grounds of, between the Churches of England and Rome . . . . .	xiv. 193
Separation and schism . . . . .	xvi. 360
Sergius III. burnt the dead body of Formosus I. . . . .	i. 11
Sergius and Formosus, schism between . . . . .	ii. 26
Seripando, Cardinal of, character of . . . . .	i. 103
Sermon on the corporal presence . . . . .	ix. 282
Sermon before the King, by Dr. Lloyd . . . . .	xii. 1
Seven, Council of Trent on the number . . . . .	i. 33
Seven Sacraments, Council of Trent on . . . . .	viii. 124
Seven Sacraments, the Greeks on . . . . .	viii. 123
Seven Sacraments, the Fathers on . . . . .	viii. 122
Seven Sacraments, modern doctrine of . . . . .	xvii. 374
Seven Sacraments, the occasion for setting up this number . . . . .	viii. 132
Seven Sacraments, when made a point of faith . . . . .	viii. 129
Sherlock, Dr., late Dean of St. Paul's; A Discourse con- cerning the Nature, Unity, and Communion of the Catholic Church . . . . .	iii. 128
—— Examination of Bellarmine's Notes of the Church, General Introduction, and a Vindication thereof . . . . .	iii. 181
—— A Discourse concerning a Judge of Contro- versies in Matters of Religion; being an Answer to some Papers, &c. . . . .	iv. 309
—— The Protestant Resolution of Faith . . . . .	v. 299

# GENERAL INDEX.

Sherlock, Dr., late Dean of St. Paul's ; A Discourse concerning the Object of Religious Worship, or Scripture proof of the unlawfulness of giving Religious Worship to any Being besides the one Supreme God . . . . .	vi. 90
———— A Preservative against Popery : being some plain Directions to unlearned Protestants, how to dispute with Romish Priests. In two Parts . . . . .	xi. 104
———— A Summary of the principal controversies between the Church of England and the Church of Rome . . . . .	xi. 247
Sherlock, Dr., late Master of the Temple ; A Vindication of some Protestant Principles of Church Unity and Catholic Communion from the Charge of Agreement with the Church of Rome. In Answer to a late Pamphlet, intituled, " An Agreement between the Church of England and the Church of Rome, evinced from the Concertation of some of her Sons with their Brethren the Dissenters" . . . . .	xiv. 94
Sherwin, a Jesuit priest . . . . .	xvii. 19
Sidonius, Bishop, married . . . . .	ii. 339
Sigismund, the Emperor . . . . .	i. 84
Sigismund, and John Huss . . . . .	v. 156
Sigismund, a Reformer . . . . .	i. 23
Simeon, death of . . . . .	ii. 11
Simony . . . . .	i. 133
Simony and Popes . . . . .	xvi. 232
Simony of Pope Alexander . . . . .	xvi. 234
Simony, and Gregory VII. . . . .	ii. 185
Simony, Gregory I. on . . . . .	xvi. 238
Simony, Innocent I. on . . . . .	xvi. 238
Simony, Peter Damion on . . . . .	xvi. 238
Simplicius, Bishop, married . . . . .	ii. 339
Sin, Christ alone without . . . . .	xiii. 172
Sin, original . . . . .	xiii. 166
Sin, punishments due to . . . . .	xi. 186
Sins, mortal and venial, explained . . . . .	i. 35

# GENERAL INDEX.

Sins, remission of, the Apostles on	x. 209
Sins, remission of, Chrysostom on	x. 210
Sins, remission of, St. Peter on	x. 211
Sins, remission of, Stillingfleet on	x. 211
Sins, remission of, and power of the Priests	x. 213
Sins, satisfaction for	xiii. 188
Sins, venial	xiii. 376
Sins, venial, and Purgatory	xi. 26
Siricius, Pope, and the marriages of Priests	i. 30
Sirmian Council, and Baronius	v. 153
Sirmian Council, Creed of	v. 148
Sixtus V., Bible of	iii. 116 ; xvi. 217
Sixtus V.'s edition of the Vulgate	v. 267
Sixtus Senensis on the Keys	iii. 47
Slanders of Romanists	xvi. 118, 129
Slavonian Scriptures	xi. 399
Smyrna, Church of, and Polycarp	vii. 163
Socrates, Ecclesiastical historian	xviii. 120
Soderinus, Cardinal, on heresy	ii. 46
Soldiers and Priests	xii. 402
Solomon, Idolatry of	vi. 194
Solomon, and Psalm 72	iv. 69
Sorbonne Doctors, and the Bishop of Meaux	xii. 307
Sorbonne Doctors, and Bossuet	xii. 48
Sorbonne Doctors, and St. Chrysostom	xii. 253
Sorbonne, the, and the deposing power	xvi. 155
Sorbonne, Doctors of, and the Jesuits	xvi. 97
Sorbonists, and a General Council	xvi. 263
Sorbonists, the, and the Pope	xvi. 245
Sozoman on disputes of Romish Bishops	ii. 52
Spanish intrigues	xvii. 35
Spanish penance	x. 228
Species, the Fathers on	ix. 107
Species, what is to be understood by	xi. 353
Spencer, Dr., on the Zabbi	vi. 178
Spiritual Teachers, and private judgment	v. 201
Stapleton, a Romish divine	xviii. 121

# GENERAL INDEX.

Stanley, Dr., late Dean of St. Asaph; A Discourse concerning the Devotions of the Church of Rome, especially compared with those of the Church of England, in which it is shewn, that whatsoever the Romanists pretend, there is not so true Devotion among them, nor such rational provision for it, nor encouragement to it, as in the Church established by law amongst us	viii. 49
Stephen, Pope, and African Bishops	iii. 2
Stephen, Pope, and Cyprian	iii. 99
Stephen, Pope, and Firmilian	iii. 99
Stephen, Pope, and re-baptizing of heretics	xv. 125
Stillingleet, Dr., late Bishop of Worcester; Scripture and Tradition compared	v. 219
——— No Catholic Tradition for Seven Sacraments	viii. 98
——— The Doctrine of the Trinity and Transubstantiation compared, as to Scripture, Reason, and Tradition. In two Parts	ix. 299
——— A Treatise against the Doctrine of Indulgences	x. 325
——— The Council of Trent examined and disproved by Catholic Tradition, in the main points in controversy between us and the Church of Rome; with a particular account of the times and occasions of introducing them. To which a Preface is prefixed concerning the true sense of the Council of Trent, and the notion of Transubstantiation	xi. 339
——— The Doctrines and Practices of the Church of Rome truly represented; in answer to a book, entitled, a Papist Misrepresented and Represented, &c.	xiii. 208
Stillingleet on Indulgences	x. 325
Stillingleet, on Reformation of the Church	i. 136
Stillingleet on the remission of sins	x. 211
Stillingleet on Romish Idolatry	xiii. 8

# GENERAL INDEX.

Stratford, Dr., late Bishop of Chester ; A Discourse concerning the necessity of a Reformation with respect to the errors and corruptions of the Church of Rome. In two Parts . . . . .	i. 1
——— Fourteenth Note of the Church—The unhappy End of the Church's Enemies . . . . .	iv. 73
——— The People's Right to read the Holy Scriptures . . . . .	v. 346
Suarez on heresy . . . . .	xiii. 216
Suarez on the infallibility of the Church . . . . .	xvi. 235
Suarez on prayer . . . . .	vii. 28
Suarez on Tradition . . . . .	xvi. 188
Suarez on Transubstantiation . . . . .	xii. 208
Succession . . . . .	viii. 82
Succession, Apostolical . . . . .	v. 301
Succession, Bellarmine on . . . . .	iii. 285
Succession of Bishops . . . . .	iii. 278
Succession of Bishops in the Church . . . . .	iii. 215
Succession, and the Church of England . . . . .	v. 323
Succession in the Church of Rome . . . . .	xvi. 333 ; xvii. 116
Succession, and doctrine . . . . .	iii. 286
Succession, Romish, difficulties of . . . . .	iii. 283
Sufficiency of the Scriptures . . . . .	xvii. 235
Suffrage, Council of Trent on . . . . .	xvi. 266
Supererogation . . . . .	xi. 267 ; xiii. 202
Supererogation, works of, and the Scriptures . . . . .	x. 275
Supererogation, works of, texts alleged for . . . . .	x. 308
Superstition, and names of the Virgin Mary . . . . .	xvi. 40
Superstition in the Church, Beza on . . . . .	xvii. 317
Superstitious use of incense . . . . .	xiii. 119
Supremacy . . . . .	xi. 145 ; xiii. 206 ; xiv. 124, 145
Supremacy, Papal . . . . .	iii. 1
Supremacy, Papal, and kingly allegiance . . . . .	iv. 13
Supremacy of the Pope . . . . .	xiii. 269 ; xiv. 267, 327 ; xv. 68 ; xvii. 120
Supremacy, and African Bishops . . . . .	xiv. 334
Supremacy of the Pope, and Baronius . . . . .	xvi. 114



# GENERAL INDEX.

Supremacy of the Pope defended by Baronius	i. 27
Supremacy, Bellarmine on	iii. 8
Supremacy of the Pope, Bellarmine on	xvii. 275
Supremacy, Boniface VIII. on	i. 69 ; iii. 43
Supremacy, Pope Boniface on	xvii. 384
Supremacy, and the Bullæ Cœnæ Domini	xvi. 70
Supremacy, Cassander on	xiv. 135
Supremacy, and the Council of Ariminum	xv. 198
Supremacy, and Council of Arles	xv. 149
Supremacy, Council of Chalcedon on	iii. 300
Supremacy, Councils and Doctors on	xiv. 354
Supremacy, Council of Constantinople on	xiv. 332
Supremacy, Council of Florence on	xv. 70
Supremacy, Council of Nice on	iii. 300
Supremacy, Papal, Canons against	iii. 97
Supremacy of the Pope, Cardinal Cusanus on	xvii. 274
Supremacy of the Pope, Council of Ephesus on	xiv. 334
Supremacy of the Pope, Council of Lateran on	xvii. 390
Supremacy, and Council of Trent	xiv. 176
Supremacy, effects of	i. 301
Supremacy of the Pope, Fathers and Councils on	xvii. 124
Supremacy of the Pope, General Councils on	xiv. 331
Supremacy of the Pope, Gregory the Great on	xiv. 336
Supremacy, and head of the Church	iii. 159
Supremacy, Innocent III. on	iii. 51
Supremacy of the Pope, Irenæus on	xiv. 327
Supremacy, and James I.	iii. 220
Supremacy, Jerome on	iii. 26
Supremacy of the Pope, and the Jesuits	i. 27
Supremacy of the King	xi. 330
Supremacy, Launoy on	iii. 15
Supremacy, Lessius on	i. 27
Supremacy, Pope Nicholas on	i. 386
Supremacy, and Nilus of Thessalonica	ii. 49
Supremacy of the Pope, Origen on	xiv. 329
Supremacy, Pope Gregory on	i. 386
Supremacy, and the Primitive Church	xiv. 134

# GENERAL INDEX.

Supremacy, the Primitive Fathers on . . . . .	i. 28
Supremacy, various Councils on . . . . .	iii. 272
Supremacy, Pope Zosimus on . . . . .	iii. 301
Supremacy of St. Peter . . . . .	iii. 93 ; xii. 7
Supremacy of St. Peter, proof against the . . . . .	iii. 95
Supremacy of the Pope, defended by Perron . . . . .	i. 27
Supremacy of the Pope, Pelagius II. on . . . . .	xiv. 336
Supremacy of the Pope, Pius II. on . . . . .	xvii. 275
Supremacy of the Pope, Polycartes on . . . . .	xiv. 327
Supremacy of the Pope, Tertullian on . . . . .	xiv. 328
Supremacy of secular Prince . . . . .	xi. 254
Supremacy and unity . . . . .	xvii. 126
Sutcliff and Thomas Aquinas . . . . .	xiii. 371
"Swear not at all," Bellarmine on . . . . .	viii. 37
Sylvester, Pope, and Constantine . . . . .	xv. 142
Sylvius, Æneas, Priest and Pope . . . . .	i. 74
Symbol of faith . . . . .	v. 42
Synod of Aken, on Extreme Unction . . . . .	viii. 275
Synod of Alexandria, and Athanasius . . . . .	xv. 182
Synod of Ephesus, and Cyril of Alexandria . . . . .	xvi. 280
Synod of Lambeth, and Cardinal Poole . . . . .	xv. 9
Synod of Paris, and Image-worship . . . . .	xv. 34
Synod of Sardica, by whom called . . . . .	xv. 185
Synod of Sardica, number of Bishops at the . . . . .	xv. 187
Synods, lawful, Gelasius on . . . . .	xvi. 267
Synods, Melchior Canus on the authority of . . . . .	xvi. 270
Synods, Maximus on the validity of . . . . .	xvi. 267
Synodical Letter of Pope Agatho . . . . .	v. 29
Synodus Quinisexta . . . . .	xv. 24
•	
Tapolins, character of . . . . .	iv. 12
Taylor, Bishop, on the adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 88
Taylor, Bishop, on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 72
Temporal felicity . . . . .	iv. 96
Temporal felicity, not a Note of the Church . . . . .	iv. 99
Tenison, Dr., late Archbishop of Canterbury ; Tenth Note of the Church—Holiness of Life . . . . .	iv. 1

# GENERAL INDEX.

Tenison, Dr., late Archbishop of Canterbury ; A Discourse concerning a Guide in Matters of Faith, with respect, especially, to the Romish pretence of the necessity of such an one as is Infallible	iv. 232
——— Of the Incurable Scepticism of the Church of Rome. Translated from M. de Placette	xvi. 176
Teraphim . . . . .	xiii. 137
Tertullian on adding to the Bible . . . . .	iii. 111
Tertullian, and Apostolic Church . . . . .	iii. 299
Tertullian and Apostles' Creed . . . . .	v. 19
Tertullian on Auricular Confession . . . . .	x. 177
Tertullian on the Eucharist . . . . .	viii. 360
Tertullian on heresy . . . . .	ii. 14, 55
Tertullian, on Idolatry . . . . .	xiv. 266
Tertullian on Image-worship . . . . .	xiv. 321
Tertullian, Immorality of . . . . .	ii. 356
Tertullian first introduced Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 239
Tertullian on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 308
Tertullian, and Martyrs . . . . .	vii. 165
Tertullian on the Mass . . . . .	xiv. 311
Tertullian on Montanism . . . . .	ii. 289
Tertullian on the Pope's supremacy . . . . .	xiv. 328
Tertullian, on the power of the Keys . . . . .	iii. 23
Tertullian on prayer . . . . .	vii. 164
Tertullian, on prayers for the dead . . . . .	xi. 93
Tertullian on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 24, 274 ; xiv. 296
Tertullian on the Real Presence . . . . .	ix. 40
Tertullian, on a Sacrament . . . . .	x. 170
Tertullian on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 263
Tertullian on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 326 ; xiv. 280
Tertullian on the word Pillar . . . . .	v. 55
Tertullian on the worship of one God . . . . .	vii. 115
Text misquoted . . . . .	vii. 18
Text, the, " Thou art Peter" . . . . .	v. 107
Texts alleged for prayers in an unknown tongue . . . . .	vii. 1
Text, the, " Hear the Church" . . . . .	v. 109
Texts quoted for Infallibility . . . . .	v. 103

# GENERAL INDEX.

Thankfulness to God, how expressed . . . . .	xvi. 380
Theodotus, heresy of . . . . .	ii. 35
Theodotus, on Images . . . . .	vii. 308
Theodoret, and the baptism of Constantine . . . . .	xv. 147
Theodoret, on Celibacy . . . . .	ii. 237
Theodoret, on the Invocation of Saints . . . . .	xiv. 313
Theodoret, on Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 24
Theodoret, on Saint worship . . . . .	i. 236
Theodoret, on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 190 ; xiv. 283
Theodorus, Archbishop, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 270
Theodorus, on Confession . . . . .	x. 191
Theodosius, on Saint worship . . . . .	vii. 190
Theodosius, on the validity of Synods . . . . .	xvi. 268
Theophylact, on the Scriptures . . . . .	v. 365
" This do in remembrance of me" . . . . .	viii. 184
" This is my body" . . . . .	vi. 335
" This is my body," Augustine on . . . . .	x. 37
" This is my body," Bellarmine on . . . . .	ix. 380
" This is my body," the Fathers on . . . . .	ix. 97
" This is my body," true interpretation argued . . . . .	xii. 202
Tholouse, Council of, on Marriage . . . . .	ii. 359
Thorndyke on the Idolatry of the Church of Rome . . . . .	xiii. 6
Thorndyke on the Real Presence . . . . .	x. 74
Thorp, Dr., late Prebendary of Canterbury; A Dis- course concerning the Unity of the Catholic Church maintained in the Church of England . . . . .	i. 290
——— Fifth Note of the Church—The Succession of Bishops . . . . .	iii. 278
" Thou art Peter," &c. . . . .	iv. 171 ; v. 107
" Thou art Peter" Augustine on . . . . .	iii. 10 ; xvi. 117
" Thou art Peter," Dr. Allen on . . . . .	iii. 10
" Thou art Peter," Bellarmine on . . . . .	iii. 9
" Thou art Peter," Bernard on . . . . .	iii. 44
" Thou art Peter," the Fathers on . . . . .	xiii. 268
" Thou art Peter," Hart on . . . . .	iii. 11
" Thou art Peter," Paschasius Radbertus on . . . . .	iii. 47
" Thou art Peter," the text examined . . . . .	iii. 9

# GENERAL INDEX.

Tillotson, Archbishop . . . . .	xviii. 145
Tillotson and Estius . . . . .	xiii. 373
Tillotson, Dr., late Archbishop of Canterbury; The Hazard of being saved in the Church of Rome. A Sermon . . . . .	iv. 214
Timothy, and Church of Ephesus . . . . .	v. 61
Titles of Pope Leo . . . . .	v. 90
Toledo, Council of, on Arian Clergy . . . . .	ii. 341
Toledo, Council of, on choice of Bishops . . . . .	ii. 185
Toleration and private judgment . . . . .	xvi. 350
Tours, Council of, on Communion in both kinds . . . . .	viii. 377
Tradition . . . . .	i. 38 ; v. 193 ; xi. 143 ; xii. 216 ; xiii. 263
Tradition, St. Ambrose on . . . . .	iv. 138
Tradition and antiquity in Religion . . . . .	xvi. 371
Tradition, Apostolical, and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 291
Tradition, Apostolic, and Infant baptism . . . . .	v. 258
Tradition, Apostolical, and Pope Honorius . . . . .	v. 30
Tradition, Augustine on . . . . .	xvii. 378
Tradition, Bellarmine on . . . . .	xi. 359 ; xvi. 188 ; xvii. 271
Tradition, the Bishops of Bononia on . . . . .	iv. 140
Tradition, Bishop Fisher on . . . . .	v. 273
Tradition, Cajetan on . . . . .	xi. 359
Tradition of the Catholic Church . . . . .	iii. 114
Tradition, and Clemens Alexandrinus . . . . .	iii. 248
Tradition, Council of Lateran on . . . . .	xi. 376
Tradition, Council of Nice on . . . . .	xi. 375
Tradition, Council of Trent on . . . . .	iii. 112 ; xi. 356, 378
Tradition, and Council of Trent . . . . .	xi. 339
Tradition, a discourse on . . . . .	v. 245
Tradition, divine . . . . .	xvi. 187
Tradition and divine Institutions . . . . .	ix. 33
Tradition and faith of Papists . . . . .	xvi. 186
Tradition, the Fathers on . . . . .	i. 39 ; xvi. 187
Tradition, Gabriel Biel on . . . . .	xi. 358
Tradition and Image-worship . . . . .	vii. 393
Tradition and Images . . . . .	vii. 330
Tradition, Dr. Jackson on . . . . .	v. 257

# GENERAL INDEX.

Tradition and the Jews . . . . .	v. 286
Tradition, Marsilius on . . . . .	xi. 361
Tradition, meaning of the word . . . . .	v. 246
Tradition, Modern doctrine of . . . . .	xvii. 377
Tradition, Papias on . . . . .	v. 274
Tradition, Petrus de Alliaco on . . . . .	xi. 361
Tradition and Protestantism . . . . .	xvi. 170
Tradition, Reason opposed to . . . . .	xvii. 381
Tradition rejected . . . . .	v. 195
Tradition and Romanism . . . . .	iv. 122
Tradition and the Sacraments . . . . .	ix. 29
Tradition, the Scriptures on . . . . .	iv. 129 ; xvii. 379
Tradition and the Scriptures v. 219 ; xi. 230, 356, 372 ; xvi. 184 ; xvii. 237, 270, 277	
Tradition, Scotus on . . . . .	xi. 376
Tradition, Suarez on . . . . .	xvi. 188
Tradition, text alleged for . . . . .	v. 234
Tradition, texts on the necessity of . . . . .	v. 281
Tradition and Transubstantiation . . . . .	x. 42
Tradition, Universal, and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 168
Tradition, unwritten, novelty of . . . . .	iii. 250
Tradition in the Western Church . . . . .	xi. 375
Tradition, what, ought to be received . . . . .	v. 249
Tradition, whether necessary to salvation . . . . .	v. 284
Traditions, Apostolic, Irenæus on . . . . .	v. 17
Traditions and Ceremonies . . . . .	xiii. 205
Traditions of the Church . . . . .	xiii. 191, 315
Traditions of the Jews and Christianity . . . . .	iii. 247
Traditions which ought not to be received . . . . .	v. 262
Traitors, Irish . . . . .	xvii. 67
Traitors, the Pope's treatment of . . . . .	xvii. 70
Transubstantiation, ii. 50 ; iii. 261 ; iv. 148, 218, 327, 379 ; vi. 218 ; ix. 18, 359 ; xi. 152, 223, 256 ; xii. 14, 205, 260, 390 ; xiii. 204, 238, 310 ; xvii. 139, 257	
Transubstantiation and adoration of the Host . . . . .	xii. 122
Transubstantiation, St. Ambrose on . . . . .	ix. 333 ; xiv. 282
Transubstantiation and Ancient Liturgy . . . . .	ix. 212

# GENERAL INDEX.

Transubstantiation and the Apostles . . .	xiv. 261
Transubstantiation, Aquinas on . . .	x. 5
Transubstantiation, Arabian Philosopher on . . .	ii. 89
Transubstantiation, Archbishop of Paris on . . .	x. 10
Transubstantiation, Archbishop Usher on . . .	x. 19
Transubstantiation an article of faith . . .	i. 29
Transubstantiation, M. Aubertine on . . .	xii. 408
Transubstantiation, Augustine on . . .	xiv. 284
Transubstantiation, Athanasius on . . .	xiv. 281
Transubstantiation, Bellarmine on . . .	ix. 290, 367 ; xii. 111
Transubstantiation, Cajetan on . . .	xii. 209
Transubstantiation, Cardinal Perrou on . . .	x. 8
Transubstantiation, Chillingworth on . . .	x. 48
Transubstantiation, Chrysostom on . . .	ix. 306, 329 ; xii. 261 ; xiv. 282
Transubstantiation, Church of England on . . .	xii. 206
Transubstantiation and Church of England . . .	xvii. 145
Transubstantiation, Clemens Alexandrinus on . . .	xiv. 280
Transubstantiation, its consequences . . .	i. 30
Transubstantiation, Council of Trent on . . .	ix. 123 ; xii. 206
Transubstantiation, Cyprian on . . .	xiv. 281
Transubstantiation, Cyril on . . .	xiv. 281
Transubstantiation, Durandus on . . .	x. 6
Transubstantiation, an Easter Sermon on . . .	ix. 282
Transubstantiation, Emanuel Maignan on . . .	xi. 353
Transubstantiation, Father Barnes on . . .	x. 9
Transubstantiation, Father Sirmond on . . .	x. 12
Transubstantiation and the Fathers . . .	ix. 310
Transubstantiation, the Fathers on . . .	ix. 157 ; xvii. 290
Transubstantiation, Fisher on . . .	x. 6
Transubstantiation, fourth Council of Lateran on . . .	i. 28
Transubstantiation, Gelasius on . . .	xiv. 283
Transubstantiation, Gratian on . . .	xii. 111
Transubstantiation, Gregory Nyssen on . . .	ix. 332 ; xiv. 281
Transubstantiation, Hilary on . . .	ix. 333
Transubstantiation and Idolatry . . .	xvii. 156
Transubstantiation, Ignatius on . . .	xiv. 279
Transubstantiation and infidelity . . .	xvii. 150

# GENERAL INDEX.

Transubstantiation, introduction of	i. 29; xvii. 336
Transubstantiation, its introduction	x. 5
Transubstantiation, Irenæus on	ix. 325
Transubstantiation and the Jews	ix. 292
Transubstantiation and the Jewish Passover	xii. 113
Transubstantiation and Jewish writers	iv. 70
Transubstantiation, Justin Martyr on	ix. 324; xiv. 279
Transubstantiation and the Lateran Council	xi. 347; xii. 121
Transubstantiation, a Mahomedan on	ix. 291
Transubstantiation, M. de Marolles on	x. 13
Transubstantiation and Miracles	iv. 33
Transubstantiation and miraculous power of God	xvii. 143
Transubstantiation, modern doctrine of	xvii. 335
Transubstantiation, Nazianzen on	xiv. 281
Transubstantiation, novelty of	ii. 101; v. 48
Transubstantiation, Origen on	ix. 328; xiv. 280
Transubstantiation, Peter Lombard on	xii. 207
Transubstantiation, Picherellus on	x. 8
Transubstantiation, Pope Gelasius on	ix. 307
Transubstantiation and the Primitive Church	iii. 301; xiv. 347
Transubstantiation, reason against	xvii. 341
Transubstantiation and the Representer	xiv. 10
Transubstantiation and Roman Saxon Church	ix. 281
Transubstantiation, Romish writers on	xiv. 349
Transubstantiation, Scotus on	x. 6; xii. 208
Transubstantiation and Scripture	ix. 367; xvii. 144, 290, 340
Transubstantiation, and sense of Scripture	xi. 225
Transubstantiation and the senses	x. 50
Transubstantiation, Suarez on	xii. 208
Transubstantiation, Tertullian on	ix. 326; xiv. 280
Transubstantiation, texts quoted for	ix. 372
Transubstantiation, Theodoret on	ix. 190; xiv. 283
Transubstantiation, Theophilus Raynaudus on	xi. 354
Transubstantiation, and Tradition	x. 42
Transubstantiation, and the Trinity	ix. 299
Treason of Duke of Norfolk	xvii. 15
Treason, Gunpowder	xvi. 73



# GENERAL INDEX.

Treason and justice . . . . .	xvii. 48
Treason, Popish and Protestant . . . . .	xvi. 153
Trent, Catechism of, general teaching of . . . . .	xvi. 314
Trent, Catechism of, on heresy . . . . .	i. 365
Trent, Catechism of, and sacrifice of the mass . . . . .	vi. 293
Trent, Council of, on the adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 90
Trent, Council of, and Ambassadors . . . . .	i. 47
Trent, Council of, and Anathema . . . . .	i. 145
Trent, Council of, and the Apocrypha . . . . .	v. 270
Trent, Council of, and Aristotle . . . . .	i. 141
Trent, Council of, Articles of, necessary to salvation . . . . .	i. 142
Trent, Council of, Canons of . . . . .	i. 145 ; xi. 343
Trent, Council of, and Cardinal Cajetan . . . . .	i. 149
Trent, Council of, Catechism of . . . . .	xi. 341
Trent, Council of, character of . . . . .	v. 160
Trent, Council of, on Communion in both kinds . . . . .	viii. 372
Trent, Council of, and Confession . . . . .	i. 153
Trent, Council of, a deformation . . . . .	i. 140
Trent, Council of, difficulty with which it was obtained . . . . .	iv. 280
Trent, Council of, doctrines established at . . . . .	i. 141
Trent, Council of, on the Eucharist . . . . .	ix. 106
Trent, Council of, Father Paul's history of . . . . .	i. 87
Trent, Council of, and the Fathers . . . . .	v. 382
Trent, Council of, and Ferdinand . . . . .	i. 23
Trent, Council of, on heresy and marriage . . . . .	i. 15
Trent, Council of, and heretics . . . . .	i. 145 ; iv. 136
Trent, Council of, on Image-worship . . . . .	i. 51 , vii. 293
Trent, Council of, on Indulgences . . . . .	xi. 352
Trent, Council of, on infant Communion . . . . .	i. 110
Trent, Council of, on lay Communion . . . . .	iii. 117
Trent, Council of, on Marriage of Priests . . . . .	i. 31
Trent, Council of, and the Mass . . . . .	vii. 47
Trent, Council of, on the Mass . . . . .	i. 154
Trent, Council of, on Merits . . . . .	x. 368
Trent, Council of, and new errors . . . . .	i. 163
Trent, Council of, on the number seven . . . . .	i. 33
Trent, Council of, on Penance . . . . .	i. 129 ; x. 165

# GENERAL INDEX.

Trent, Council of, and plurality of Benefices . . . . .	i. 29
Trent, Council of, on prayers in an unknown tongue . . . . .	vi. 348
Trent, Council of, and pretended Reformation . . . . .	i. 114
Trent, Council of, on public worship . . . . .	vi. 383
Trent, Council of, and the Real Presence . . . . .	xi. 345
Trent, Council of, on right of suffrage . . . . .	xvi. 266
Trent, Council of, and rule of faith . . . . .	xi. 231
Trent, Council of, on sacrifice . . . . .	vii. 198
Trent, Council of, on schisms in the Church . . . . .	i. 358
Trent, Council of, and seven Sacraments . . . . .	viii. 124
Trent, Council of, on Tradition . . . . .	iii. 112; xi. 356, 378
Trent, Council of, on Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 123.
Trent, Council of, on worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 15
Trent, Decrees of, and Pallavicini . . . . .	v. 348
Trent, definition of a Sacrament . . . . .	viii. 300
Trent Fathers, disagree on the meaning of some of the Sacraments . . . . .	i. 33
Trent Fathers on Image worship . . . . .	vi. 168
Trent Fathers, and interpretation of Scriptures . . . . .	vi. 61
Trent, Fathers of, and Protestant tenets . . . . .	i. 118
Tridentine Fathers and Justification . . . . .	xvii. 323
Trinity, the, Bellarmine on . . . . .	ix. 362
Trinity, the, and Creed of Athanasius . . . . .	ix. 356
Trinity, the, doctrine of . . . . .	iv. 313; ix. 337
Trinity, the, and Lord's prayer . . . . .	vii. 101
Trinity, the persons in the . . . . .	ix. 352
Trinity, the, and Romish blasphemies . . . . .	xiii. 102
Trinity, Scripture proofs of the . . . . .	ix. 350
Trinity, the, and Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 299
Trinity, the, and Virgin Mary . . . . .	xv. 315
True Church, Apostolicity of . . . . .	xvii. 115
True Church, Bellarmine on . . . . .	v. 307
True Church, Catholicity of . . . . .	xvii. 109
True Church, holiness of . . . . .	xvii. 96
True Church, marks of . . . . .	xvii. 91
True Church, not necessarily visible . . . . .	xiv. 252
True religion, inquiries concerning . . . . .	xvi. 355

# GENERAL INDEX.

True religion and Protestants . . . . .	xvii. 101
Truth and the Church . . . . .	v. 54
Truth and the Church of England . . . . .	v. 92
Truth, St. Cyprian on . . . . .	iii. 244
Truth, how upheld . . . . .	v. 74
Truth, pillar and ground of . . . . .	v. 1
Truth, the Apostle Paul's explanation of . . . . .	v. 9
Truth, the Martyrs pillars of . . . . .	v. 67
Truth, ancient, and Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 245
Truth, divine, the intention of . . . . .	v. 50
Truth, pillars of, Basil on . . . . .	v. 69
Truth, honesty and impartiality in the . . . . .	xvi. 376
Truth, qualifications for right receiving of the . . . . .	xvi. 372
Truth, thankfulness to God for . . . . .	xvi. 379
Tully, Mr., late Sub-Dean of York; The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine of Infallibility . . . . .	v. 103
Turks, the, and Paul III. . . . .	ii. 46
Type of Christ, and High Priest . . . . .	vii. 20
Unanimous consent of the Fathers . . . . .	vi. 58
Unanimous consent of the Fathers, and General Councils . . . . .	xvi. 196
Unanimous consent of the Fathers, and the Scriptures . . . . .	xi. 140
Unity among Christians . . . . .	xiv. 217
Unity of the Catholic Church, not subjection to the see of Rome . . . . .	xi. 317
Unity of the Church . . . . .	iii. 130, 199; xiv. 117; xv. 80; xvii. 87
Unity of the Church, causes of . . . . .	ii. 42
Unity of the Church, and Latin prayers . . . . .	xvii. 161
Unity of the Church on earth . . . . .	iii. 146
Unity of the Church of Rome . . . . .	i. 284
Unity, Cyprian on . . . . .	xiv. 120
Unity of Members of Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 321
Unity in a pure Church . . . . .	iv. 359
Unity and Episcopacy . . . . .	xiv. 120
Unity and Infallibility . . . . .	iv. 348

# GENERAL INDEX.

Unity no argument in favour of a Church . . . . .	ii. 40
Unity of obedience in Church of Rome . . . . .	iii. 334
Unity of faith of the Apostles . . . . .	v. 225
Unity of Protestant Church . . . . .	iii. 331
Unity, Romish . . . . .	i. 298
Unity of Romish Church . . . . .	iii. 311 ; xvii. 93
Unity and Supremacy . . . . .	xvii. 126
Universal Bishop, Bellarmine on . . . . .	v. 90
Universal Bishop and Boniface III. . . . .	iii. 117
Universal Bishop, novelty of . . . . .	ii. 101
Universal Bishop, the origin of . . . . .	iii. 249
Universal Bishop, the Pope on . . . . .	iii. 100
Universal Bishop, Pope Gregory on . . . . .	iii. 249
Universal Church, Augustine on . . . . .	i. 310
Universal Church, Church of Rome not the . . . . .	xvii. 322
Universal Church, and Council of Constance . . . . .	v. 166
Universal Church, and decrees of Councils . . . . .	xvi. 296
Universal Church and Infallibility . . . . .	xvi. 212
Universal Church and Popish decrees . . . . .	xvi. 243
Universal Church, uncertainty of faith of . . . . .	xvi. 334
Universal Head of the Church, modern title of . . . . .	xvii. 382
Universal Pastor, how obtained . . . . .	iii. 102
Universal Pastor and the Pope . . . . .	viii. 24
Universal Tradition and Church of Rome . . . . .	iv. 168
University of Louvain . . . . .	xii. 338
University of Paris on Reformation . . . . .	i. 18
Unknown tongue, prayers in . . . . .	vii. 37 ; xii. 36
Unknown tongue, prayers in, and public worship . . . . .	vii. 38
Unknown tongue, religious offices in . . . . .	vii. 35
Unknown tongue, worship in . . . . .	vi. 373 ; xiii. 183
Unknown tongue, worship in, modern practice of . . . . .	xvii. 360
Unknown tongues, St. Paul on . . . . .	vii. 66
Urban, Act concerning . . . . .	ii. 29
Urban VI. and Clement VII. . . . .	ii. 28
Urban VIII., dispensing with decrees . . . . .	i. 132
Urban IV. on Merit . . . . .	x. 354
Ursinus and Damasius . . . . .	ii. 23

# GENERAL INDEX.

Ursula, St.	xiii. 87
Uswardus, and the Virgin Mary	xv. 277
Valentia on the true Church	xiv. 250
Vasquez on half Communion	xvii. 344
Vasquez on Image worship	xii. 327
Vasquez on Merits	xii. 184
Vasquez on Relics	xii. 178
Vasquez on Romish dishonesty	xvi. 109
Vasquez on the Sacraments	ix. 13
Vatican and the Acts of the Council	i. 113
Vatican Library, Coptic Scriptures in	xi. 394
Vatican and Pallavicino	i. 113
Venial sins	viii. 87 ; xiii. 376
Venial and Mortal sins explained	i. 35
Venial sins and Purgatory	xi. 26
Venice, the Bishop of, and the Scriptures	v. 357
Venice and Rome	xvi. 68
Vergerius, P. P., and the Reformation	ii. 47
Veron's Rule of Faith, Fathers on	xvi. 193
Verona, the Bishop of, on corruptions of the Church of Rome	i. 19
Veronica, the, and Indulgences	xiii. 148
Veronica, the, prayers to	xiii. 147
Victor IV. and Alexander III.	ii. 27
Victor, Pope, and Asian Bishops	iii. 1
Vices in the Church of Rome	x. 230
Victor, Pope, and excommunications	iii. 99
Victor, Pope, and Irenæus	iii. 1
Vigilantius on Relics	vii. 178
Vigilius, Pope, retracting former opinions	i. 14
Vigilius, Pope, wickedness of	xvi. 231
Vindicator, a Reply to	xiv. 50
Virgil on Indulgences	x. 349
Virgin, blasphemous devotions to the	xvi. 47
Virgin, devotions to the, Barry on	xvi. 45
Virgin, immaculate conception of the	iii. 307

# GENERAL INDEX.

Virgin, prayers to the	i. 236
Virgin Mary, advices of	xii. 292
Virgin Mary, alleged power of	xiii. 229
Virgin Mary, and St. Andrew	xv. 250
Virgin Mary, and the Angel	xv. 274
Virgin Mary, and the Apostles	xv. 297
Virgin Mary, and Thomas Aquinas	xv. 298
Virgin Mary, assumption of the	xv. 277
Virgin Mary, Athanasius on the	vii. 167
Virgin Mary, father of the, Bellarmine on	xv. 323
Virgin Mary, birth of the	xv. 270
Virgin Mary, blasphemous ascriptions to the	xiii. 230
Virgin Mary, blasphemous fables ascribed to the	xv. 286
Virgin Mary, blasphemous prayers to the	xiii. 104
Virgin Mary, St. Bridget on the	xvi. 51
Virgin Mary, Chrysostom on the	vii. 207
Virgin Mary, and Church of Rome	xv. 294
Virgin Mary, Clemens Alexandrinus on	vii. 160
Virgin Mary's Conception, feast of the	xv. 38.
Virgin Mary, Damascene on the adoration of the	vii. 210
Virgin Mary, death and burial of the	xv. 275
Virgin Mary, devotions to the	xii. 242 ; xiii. 232 ; xv. 245 ; xvi. 1
Virgin Mary, and the Dominicans	xv. 268
Virgin Mary, and the Franciscans	xv. 268
Virgin Mary, Germans on the adoration of the	vii. 210
Virgin Mary, guardian angel of the	xvi. 15
Virgin Mary, and the holy Scriptures	xv. 248
Virgin Mary, hymns to the	xvi. 3
Virgin Mary, hymns on the Conception of the	xv. 336
Virgin Mary, immaculate conception of the	iv. 275 ; xiv. 358 ; xv. 266, 335
Virgin Mary, and incense	vii. 145
Virgin Mary invoked in churches	vii. 209
Virgin Mary, Irenæus on	vii. 158
Virgin Mary, and Irenæus	xv. 259
Virgin Mary, and the Jesuits	xvi. 58

# GENERAL INDEX.

Virgin Mary, Justin Martyr on	.	.	vii. 158
Virgin Mary, Letter of	.	.	xvi. 26
Virgin Mary, Life of the	.	.	xv. 263
Virgin Mary, Mendoza on the	.	.	xvi. 50
Virgin Mary, and Miracles	xiii. 96 ;	xv. 279 ;	xvi. 10, 47
Virgin Mary, name of	.	.	xvi. 31
Virgin Mary, Fathers on the name of	.	.	xvi. 37
Virgin Mary, names of the	.	.	xvi. 38
Virgin Mary, nativity of the	.	.	xvi. 1, 8
Virgin Mary, and Nestorius	.	.	ii. 72
Virgin Mary, nobility of birth of the	.	.	xvi. 16
Virgin Mary, offices of devotion to the	.	.	vii. 130
Virgin Mary, office to the name of the	.	.	xvi. 31
Virgin Mary, Origen on the	.	.	vii. 160
Virgin Mary, age of the, and prayers	.	.	xvii. 187
Virgin Mary, parents of the	.	.	xv. 264
Virgin Mary's parents, legend of the	.	.	xv. 317
Virgin Mary, places of devotion to the	.	.	xv. 278
Virgin Mary, place of birth of the	.	.	xvi. 13
Virgin Mary, prayers first addressed to the	.	.	xvii. 369
Virgin Mary, prayers to the	x. 331 ;	xiii. 40, 44, 309 ;	xvii. 175
Virgin Mary, predestination of the	.	.	xv. 307
Virgin Mary, privileges of the	.	.	xv. 299
Virgin Mary, prophecies concerning the	.	.	xvi. 8
Virgin Mary, and Protestants	.	.	vii. 126 ; xv. 295
Virgin Mary, Psalter of Bonaventure to the	.	.	vii. 211
Virgin Mary, remarks on the name of	.	.	xvi. 37
Virgin Mary, Romish account of	.	.	xv. 244
Virgin Mary, and sacrifice	.	.	vii. 145
Virgin Mary, sacrifice to the	.	.	vii. 205
Virgin Mary, and Salisbury Breviary	.	.	xvi. 35
Virgin Mary, Scripture passages ascribed to the	.	.	xv. 312
Virgin Mary, and the Scriptures	.	.	xv. 302
Virgin Mary, supernatural knowledge of the	.	.	xv. 331
Virgin Mary, titles of the	.	.	vii. 211
Virgin Mary, and the Trinity	.	.	xv. 315

# GENERAL INDEX.

Virgin Mary, and Uwardus . . . . .	xv. 277
Virgin Mary, worship of the . . . . .	vii. 125, 205 ; xiii. 81, 228
Virgin Mary worship, Pope Martin on . . . . .	vii. 210
Virgin Mary worship, and St. Germain . . . . .	xii. 365
Virginity considered . . . . .	ii. 228
Visible Church, Costerus on . . . . .	xiv. 251
Visibility of the Church . . . . .	iii. 53
Vows, Cajetan on . . . . .	xiii. 31
Vows of Chastity . . . . .	xi. 263
Vows, the obligation of . . . . .	ii. 262
Vows, Romish . . . . .	xiii. 41
Vows to Saints . . . . .	vii. 78 ; xiii. 30.
Vulgate, corruptions of the . . . . .	v. 267
Vulgate, Isidore's edition of the . . . . .	v. 267
Vulgate, Pope Sixtus V.'s edition of the . . . . .	v. 267
Wafer, composition of the . . . . .	x. 22
Wake, Dr., Archbishop of Canterbury ; A Discourse concerning the Nature of Idolatry : in which the Charge of Idolatry is made good against those of the Church of Rome . . . . .	vi. 148
———— A Discourse of the Holy Eucharist, in the two great points of the Real Presence and the Adoration of the Host . . . . .	x. 1
———— A Discourse of Purgatory . . . . .	xi. 1
———— A Discourse of Prayers for the Dead . . . . .	xi. 82
———— An Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England, in the several articles proposed by Monsieur de Meaux, late Bishop of Condom, in his Exposition of the Doctrine of the Catholic Church. To which is prefixed a particular account of Monsieur de Meaux's Book . . . . .	xii. 47
———— A Defence of the Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England, against the Excep- tions of Monsieur de Meaux, late Bishop of Con- dom, and his Vindicator. With an Appendix . . . . .	xii. 144



# GENERAL INDEX.

Wake, Dr., Archbishop of Canterbury; A Second Defence of the Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England, against the new Exceptions of Monsieur de Meaux, late Bishop of Condom, and his Vindicator. In Two Parts. In which the account that has been given of the Bishop of Meaux's Exposition, is fully vindicated; the distinction of Old and New Popery historically asserted; and the Doctrine of the Church of Rome, in point of Image-worship, more particularly considered . . . . .	xii. 280
——— An Answer to the Reply, etc. being a further Defence of the Exposition of the Doctrine of the Church of England . . . . .	xiii. 1
Walden, Thomas, on Merit of good works . . . . .	xi. 406
Waldenses, the, cruelty shewn to the . . . . .	i. 268
Waldenses, Doctrine of the . . . . .	xvi. 157
Waldenses, Martyrs . . . . .	iii. 84
Waldenses and Reinerus . . . . .	iii. 85
Wickliffe and Council of Constance . . . . .	xvi. 210
Wickliffe and Popery . . . . .	iii. 84
Williams, Dr., late Bishop of Chichester; Third Note of the Church—Duration . . . . .	iii. 252
——— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine, concerning the insufficiency of Scripture, and necessity of Tradition . . . . .	v. 281
——— A Discourse concerning the Celebration of Divine Service in an unknown Tongue . . . . .	vi. 347
——— The Texts examined, which Papists cite out of the Bible, for the proof of their Doctrine concerning Transubstantiation . . . . .	ix. 367
——— The Difference between the Church of England and the Church of Rome, in opposition to a late book, entitled, an Agreement between the Church of England and the Church of Rome . . . . .	xlii. 15

# GENERAL INDEX.

Wives of Priesthood, their titles . . . . .	ii. 343
Wharton, Mr. Chaplain to Archbishop Sancroft; A Treatise on the Celibacy of the Clergy . . . . .	ii. 226
Whitby, Dr. late Precentor of Salisbury; The Fallibility of the Roman Church demonstrated, from the manifest Errors of the Second Nicene and Trent Councils; which assert that the Veneration and honorary Worship of Images, is a Tradition primitive and apostolical . . . . .	vii. 281
Wolsey, Cardinal . . . . .	i. 220
World, government of, and the saints . . . . .	vii. 79
Worms, picture over the altar at . . . . .	xvi. 94
Works before Justification . . . . .	xiii. 170
Works, the reward of, Bellarmine on . . . . .	x. 384
Works, reward in proportion to . . . . .	x. 384
Works of supererogation . . . . .	xiii. 170
Works, Thaulerus on . . . . .	iv. 6
Works, Good . . . . .	xiii. 168, 311
Works, Good, Council of Trent on . . . . .	x. 379
Works, Good, Eternal life promised on account of . . . . .	x. 389
Works, Good, and the Index Expurgatorius . . . . .	x. 379
Works, Good, and the grace of God . . . . .	x. 377
Works, Good, justice requires a reward for . . . . .	x. 388
Works Good, and the just Judge . . . . .	x. 391
Works, Good, meritorious of reward . . . . .	x. 375
Works, Good, meritorious, Bellarmine on . . . . .	x. 387
Works, Good, Scriptural character of . . . . .	x. 372
Works and merits, Pope Gregory on . . . . .	x. 386
Worship, ancient public, the Fathers on . . . . .	vi. 378
Worship of Cherubims . . . . .	viii. 33
Worship, Church of Rome on . . . . .	iii. 234
Worship of the Church of Rome . . . . .	vi. 89; xiii. 15
Worship, civil, and honour . . . . .	vi. 92
Worship, civil and religious . . . . .	xiii. 16
Worship and Communion . . . . .	i. 345
Worship, and Psalm xcix. 5 . . . . .	xviii. 178
Worship* of the Cross . . . . .	viii. 40; xiii. 124

# GENERAL INDEX.

Worship of the Cross, Aquinas on . . .	xii. 172
Worship, creature, and the Scriptures . . .	xiii. 75
Worship of creatures, Bellarmine on . . .	viii. 36
Worship, the distinctions of . . .	vi. 138
Worship, divine, the object of . . .	vi. 356
Worship, divine and creature . . .	ix. 338
Worship due to Christ . . .	x. 146
Worship due to God only . . .	vi. 91
Worship of the Egyptians . . .	vi. 179
Worship, external acts of . . .	xi. 195
"Worship his footstool," the Fathers on . . .	x. 146
Worship given to Images, description of . . .	viii. 14
Worship to God alone . . .	vi. 116
Worship of God, the law of Moses on . . .	vi. 130
Worship of one God, Fathers on . . .	vii. 113
Worship of one God, Gregory Nyssen and others on . . .	vii. 115
Worship of one God, Ignatius on . . .	vii. 112
Worship of one God, Origen on . . .	vii. 114
Worship of one God . . .	xi. 124
Worship, heathen . . .	x. 154
Worship, heathen, Dr. Pocock on . . .	vi. 178
Worship, idolatrous . . .	viii. 92
Worship and Jesus Christ . . .	vi. 106
Worship of Images . . .	xii. 15, 157 ; xvii. 177
Worship of Images and Beasts . . .	vii. 316
Worship of Images, Council of Trent on . . .	vi. 168
Worship, lighted candles at, Council of Elliberis on . . .	xv. 137
Worship of Latria . . .	vii. 218
Worship of Latria and Dulia . . .	vi. 137
Worship, the nature of Christian . . .	xi. 194
Worship, New Testament on . . .	vi. 103
Worship of the Persians . . .	vi. 179
Worship of the Persians and Chaldeans, Herodotus on . . .	vi. 188
Worship of the Phœnicians . . .	vi. 180
Worship prescribed by Christ . . .	xi. 208
Worship, Protestant . . .	iv. 205
Worship, Protestant objects of . . .	viii. 93

# GENERAL INDEX.

Worship, public, Augustine on . . . . .	vi. 357
Worship, public, Bellarmine on . . . . .	vi. 355
Worship, public, Council of Trent on . . . . .	vi. 383
Worship, public, and edification of the Church . . . . .	vi. 371
Worship, public, in an unknown tongue . . . . .	i. 40
Worship, public, John VIII. on . . . . .	vi. 381
Worship, public, Justinian on . . . . .	vi. 380
Worship, public, the people should join in all its offices . . . . .	xi. 312
Worship, public, and prayers in an unknown tongue . . . . .	vii. 38
Worship, purity of, and Church of England . . . . .	xiv. 204
Worship, religious . . . . .	xiii. 13
Worship, religious, ancient and modern Popery on . . . . .	xii. 227
Worship, religious, due to God only . . . . .	xii. 71, 165
Worship of Relics . . . . .	vii. 140 ; viii. 42
Worship paid to Relics, by the Church of Rome . . . . .	xiii. 145
Worship of Relics, texts alleged for . . . . .	viii. 43
Worship, Roman . . . . .	iv. 204
Worship, Romish, and the Scriptures . . . . .	xiv. 200
Worship, and Sacrifice . . . . .	vi. 327
Worship sanctifies places . . . . .	xi. 199
Worship of Saints . . . . .	vi. 136
Worship of Saints, and devotion to God . . . . .	xiii. 93
Worship to Saints, the Mosaic law on . . . . .	vi. 102
Worship of Saints and Angels . . . . .	xii. 61 ; xvi. 171
Worship of Saints and Angels, and Creature perfection . . . . .	vi. 123
Worship, the Scriptures on . . . . .	iii. 234
Worship, spiritual, due to God . . . . .	xi. 212
Worship in an unknown tongue . . . . .	iii. 260 ; iv. 221 ; xiii. 183 ; xiv. 275
Worship in an unknown tongue, Apostle Paul on . . . . .	vi. 373
Worship in an unknown tongue, date of . . . . .	vi. 377
Worship in an unknown tongue, not acceptable to God . . . . .	vi. 366
Worship in an unknown tongue, reason against . . . . .	xvii. 363
Worship in an unknown tongue, the Scriptures on . . . . .	xvii. 363
Worship in an unknown tongue, the sense of . . . . .	vi. 350

# GENERAL INDEX.

Worship of the Virgin Mary	vii. 125, 205 ; xiii. 81, 228
Worship of the Virgin Mary, Bernard on . . .	xii. 366
Worship of the Virgin Mary, Epiphanius on . . .	xiii. 63
Worship of the Virgin Mary, Pope Martin on . . .	vii. 210
Worship of the Virgin Mary, and St. Anselm . . .	xii. 365
Worship of the Virgin Mary, St. Bernardine on . . .	xii. 367
Worship to the Virgin Mary and Saints, Bossuet on . . .	xii. 313
Writers of the first three Centuries . . . . .	xiii. 64
 Zabbii, Dr. Spencer on the . . . . .	 vi. 178
Zuinglianism . . . . .	xii. 392

THE END.

**SUPPLEMENT**  
TO  
**GIBSON'S PRESERVATIVE FROM**  
**POPERY.**

---

It is proposed to select a few of the most valuable and important treatises on the Roman Controversy, partly prior, and partly subsequent to those collected by Bishop Gibson.

Many of these are scarce, and most of them of which recent editions have appeared have not the advantage of references verified, and so quoted as to be easily reached in the original sources.

The first work which will appear is,

**I.—BARROW ON THE SUPREMACY,**

with the references verified, which has not been done in any previous edition, and the text compared with that of the earliest and latest editions.

**II.—BIRKBECK'S PROTESTANT EVIDENCE,**

in which he produces in each successive Century the Witnesses or Protestants who lived and wrote and protested against the then developed errors and heresies of Rome. This is a work of singular value, replete with erudition, effective reasoning, and invaluable evidence. It is exceedingly scarce, and its reprint will be a positive boon.

**III.—DR. EDWARDS ON THE DOCTRINES CONTROVERTED BETWEEN PROTESTANTS AND PAPISTS,**

with an elaborate and able Introduction, tracing the gradual development of Romanism from its seeds in the days of St. Paul, to its full growth at the Council of Trent. A work acute, vigorous and logical—a model of controversy.

**IV.—EXTRACTS FROM THE BREVIARY, MISSAL, AND PONTIFICALE ROMANUM,**

Latin and English, for the use of Controversialists.

**V.—SIR HUMPHREY LYNDE'S VIA TUTA AND VIA DEVIA.**

Two scarce and valuable works on the Romish Controversy.

## VI.—PAGANO PAPISMUS.

By — Stopford, Rector of All Saints, York, in 1675; and,

### ROMA ANTIQUA ET RECENS.

By P. Mussard, translated from the French by Du Pré.

Two very able works that shew the origin of Popish Rites and Ceremonies to be the heathenism of Pagan Rome.

## VII.—POPERY AN ENEMY TO SCRIPTURE,

or, an account of the several methods pursued by the Church of Rome to sink the authority of the holy Scriptures, &c., by James Serces.

These works will be issued in Monthly Volumes, price 5s. each, same in size, type, &c. as that of "GIBSON'S PRESERVATIVE," and together with that work will form a complete suit of Protestant armour. The References will be carefully verified by the Editor of "GIBSON," the Rev. M. W. FOYE, M.A. Vicar of Wimbish, and the Rev. R. P. BLAKENEY, M.A. Incumbent of Ison Green, Nottingham.

This series will make, *and not exceed*, Eight Volumes, and every Subscriber will be *understood to subscribe for the whole*.

The Subscriptions to "GIBSON'S PRESERVATIVE" having been paid very irregularly, and thus occasioned considerable inconvenience to the Society, all future Subscriptions to the reprints of this Society *must be paid in advance*.

The first volume will appear on the 1st September next, and as the series will cost £2. Subscribers may make *one payment of the whole*, which would thus be due on that day, or they can make *two payments of £1. each*, due respectively September 1st, 1849, and January 1st, 1850, or 5s. *per month*, commencing on the 1st September next.

The Subscription List will close on the 30th June next, and as in the case of "GIBSON'S PRESERVATIVE," an extra charge will be made to non-Subscribers.

Subscribers must bear the expence of carriage of books, excepting in London, where they will be delivered free.

Subscribers are requested to send their names *direct and without delay* to Mr. JAMES MILLER, 8, Exeter Hall, London.

P.S. There are still on hand a few copies of "GIBSON'S PRESERVATIVE FROM POPERY," complete in 16 vols. Price £5. 10s











